



CENTRAL AMERICA'S COASTS

Profiles and an Agenda for Action

Edited by Gordon Foer and Stephen Olsen



PJ - ABN - 396
ISA 21110

CENTRAL AMERICA'S COAST

Profiles and an Agenda for Action

Edited by Gordon Foer
and Stephen Olsen

1992

The University of Rhode Island
Coastal Resources Center

U.S. Agency for International Development
Research & Development
Environment and Natural Resources

Agency for International Development
Regional Office for Central America Programs

The four major goals of the International Coastal Resources Management Project (CRMP) are to: 1) apply, as appropriate, existing experience in coastal resources management to low income countries; 2) assist three low income nations in the design and implementation of integrated coastal resources management programs; 3) advance the state-of-the-art of coastal resources management; and 4) build The University of Rhode Island's capability to assist nations with coastal resources management.

The CRMP works with the cooperating countries to:

- formulate and implement integrated coastal resources management strategies
- develop procedures for the assessment of the impacts of coastal development proposals
- develop institutional and technical solutions for resource use conflicts
- support research to better understand the issues that affect the condition and use of coastal ecosystems
- improve the capabilities of in-country professional staff to plan for and manage coastal development

The International Coastal Resources Management Project is funded by the Office of Research and Development, Environment and Natural Resources, U.S. Agency for International Development through a cooperative agreement with The University of Rhode Island. Supplemental funds for this project were provided by AID Regional Office for Central America Programs as a part of their RENARM Project.

The individual coastal profiles included in its report represent the views of the authors and do not necessarily reflect the views of the sponsoring agencies.

For information on the project, contact:

Stephen Olsen, Director
International Coastal Resources Management Project
The University of Rhode Island
Coastal Resources Center
Narragansett, RI 02882-1197

Telephone: (401) 792-6224
Fax: (401) 789-4670

Cooperative Agreement LAC-5518-A-00-5054-00

Photography credits: Gordon Foer, Margorie Rosenthal, William Branan

Maps were prepared by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Preface	iii
Part 1.	
An Agenda for the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America	1
<i>Stephen Olsen and Gordon Foer</i>	
Regional Tables and Maps	21
Major Coastal Resource Management Issues	22
Institutional Issues in Coastal Resources Management	23
Shrimp Mariculture	24
Marine Fisheries	25
Topography	26
Agro-Export Zones	27
Watershed Degradation	28
Critical Coastal Habitats and Features	29
Geographic Areas of Particular Concern	30
Priority Sites for Coastal Resources Management	31
Part 2. Coastal Resources Profiles	32
Belize	33
Profile	34
Figures	55
References	59
Costa Rica	61
Profile	62
Roundtable Participants	85
Figures	86
References	96
El Salvador	99
Profile	100
Roundtable Participants	120
Figures	121
References	129
Guatemala.	131
Profile	132
Roundtable Participants	146
Figures	148
References	161

Honduras	. . . . .	. 163
Profile	. . . . .	. 164
Roundtable Participants	. . . . .	. 184
Figures	. . . . .	. 186
References	. . . . .	. 196
Nicaragua	. . . . .	. 199
Profile	. . . . .	. 200
Roundtable Participants	. . . . .	. 219
Figures	. . . . .	. 221
References	. . . . .	. 228
Panama	. . . . .	. 231
Profile	. . . . .	. 232
Roundtable Participants	. . . . .	. 249
Figures	. . . . .	. 250
References	. . . . .	. 260
Part 3. Recommendations of the Working Groups at the Regional Workshop on the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America	. . . . .	. 261
Estuaries and Watersheds	. . . . .	. 262
Coastal Tourism	. . . . .	. 268
Fisheries and Habitats	. . . . .	. 272
Mariculture	. . . . .	. 276
Appendices	. . . . .	. 279
A. Workshop Agenda		
B. List of Workshop Participants		
C. Workshop Resolutions		

PREFACE

This volume is the outcome of a year-long effort to formulate a strategic approach to tackling the problems and opportunities posed by the management of coastal ecosystems in Central America. The project was carried out as a pilot activity of the Regional Natural Resources Management Project (RENARM) that is being sponsored by USAID and is expected to continue throughout the 1990's. The goal of RENARM is to produce, with the citizens of Central America, the conditions for sustained exploitation of natural resources in a manner that minimizes damage to the environment, protects bio-diversity, and provides the means for equitable and sustainable economic growth.

In January 1991, the URI Coastal Resources Center began to identify and interview people in the region involved in various aspects of coastal resources management, collect documents and other available information, and assess the level of interest in coastal issues. Draft profiles or "diagnosticos" were prepared by members of the CRC which were then reviewed and modified at roundtable discussions in each country, to which a cross section of government agency representatives, user group representatives and NGOs were invited. The purpose of the profiles was not to produce comprehensive, in-depth synopses of all available information on coastal resources but to provide issue-driven analyses that would identify the principal resource management problems and opportunities in each country.

During September 24-27, 1991, more than 60 people from all seven countries met in Guatemala City for a "Regional Workshop on Coastal Ecosystems Management" that was co-sponsored by the Central American Commission for Environment and Development. The Workshop focused upon four major themes identified through the profiling process: Watersheds and Estuaries, Mariculture, Fisheries and Habitats, and Coastal Tourism. Working Groups formulated recommendations that are presented in the final section of this volume. The Coastal Resources Center then drew together the ideas from the profiles, the roundtables and the workshop and prepared the Agenda for Coastal Ecosystems Management in Central America that is presented as Part One of this volume.

It was a major undertaking to organize a regional workshop, convene roundtables, and coordinate discussion and comments in seven different countries. Adalgisa LaForgia wrote the Guatemala profile and provided substantial assistance in translating profiles, as well as helping coordinate the logistics of the Regional Workshop. Jose Vasconez, from the Ecuador Coastal Management Program, drafted the Panama profile and participated in the roundtable discussion in that country. Bruce Epler wrote an initial draft of the Costa Rica profile which was subsequently revised and expanded by Steve Mack and others at CEDARENA in Costa Rica. Rob Young wrote the Belize profile with substantial assistance from Janet Gibson and Howard Winn.

In-country persons who helped organize the roundtable discussions or who otherwise provided particular assistance are:

Honduras:	Mirna Marin, Rafael Calderon, Lisa Villela, Elena Fullerton, Nohemy Luna
El Salvador:	Ricardo Hernandez, Jose Antenor Romero, Peter Gore
Nicaragua:	Juan Jose Montiel, Jaime Alegria
Panama:	Dionisio Batista, Gustavo Justines
Costa Rica:	Steve Mack
Belize:	Janet Gibson, Vincent Gillett
Guatemala:	Nury Rojas, Berta Callen

At ROCAP, Claudio Saito, Bill Sugrue and Marty Schwarz provided much helpful advice and assistance. The Coastal Resources Center owes a big thank you to Cristian Munduate de Ponce, Alma Irene González Mazariegos, Elida Carreto López, Marlene Betancur, Helen Marroquín de González and others at ASINDES (Asociación de Entidades de Desarrollo y de Servicio No Gubernamentales de Guatemala) who masterfully managed all the logistics for the Regional Workshop and provided us with assistance on innumerable other matters. Nanci Macias Guerra assisted in proofreading Spanish translations, and Michelle MacDonald finalized the profile figures and tables for printing. Part I was translated from English into Spanish by David Gitlitz. Carol Hunter coordinated final production and Annette Burgess designed the cover, regional maps in the first section, profile country maps and final layout.

Stephen Olsen
Director, Coastal Resources Center
The University of Rhode Island

Gordon Foer
Project Manager
Coastal Resources Center

PART 1.
AN AGENDA FOR COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS MANAGEMENT
IN CENTRAL AMERICA

July 1992

Stephen Olsen and Gordon Foer

1. INTRODUCTION

This document summarizes the highlights of a ten-month process designed to identify the most significant management issues affecting the coastal ecosystems of Central America and to prepare an initial agenda for action. This involved preparing profiles for each of the seven countries that attempt to assess the social and environmental significance of the coastal management issues identified, their causes and possible responses. Each profile was reviewed and modified at least once in each country at a roundtable discussion attended by a cross section of governmental officials, NGOs and private sector representatives. These were usually the first occasions in which policy-makers, scientists and activists met together to discuss the issues affecting the condition of their coasts. In September, 1991 a "Regional Workshop on the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America" was held in Guatemala City to identify and discuss trends and priorities from a regional perspective. This project was carried out by the Coastal Resources Center of The University of Rhode Island with funding from AID/RD/ENR and USAID/ROCAP. The Regional Workshop was co-hosted by the Central American Commission for Environment and Development.

This Agenda draws from both the country profiles and the discussions at the regional workshop. It attempts to characterize the major coastal management issues and outline the approach that we recommend for addressing the need for the improved management of coastal ecosystems in the region.

2. RECOMMENDED APPROACH AND ACTIONS

The Crisis in Implementation. In Central America the dominant characteristic of initiatives to improve the management of natural resources is the absence of effective implementation. Any new initiative in resource management, particularly where common property rights are important, must recognize the gulf between planning and implementation. Even when the plans, regulations and laws produced are of technically good quality and have been officially adopted, effective action is usually the missing ingredient. The barriers to effective resource management and sustainable relationships between people and coastal ecosystems are numerous. They include:

- Fragmented authority within and among agencies of government;
- Overlapping jurisdictions between institutions;
- Inadequate training in the concepts and techniques of integrated resource management;
- Inadequate budgets, equipment and personnel;
- Little connection between sustainability and the incentive structures facing governmental agencies;
- The calculation and incorporation of net long-term benefits of natural resource management into development decisions is rarely made;

- **Centralized government results in decisions being made by people unaffected by direct costs, benefits, and implications of the projects they launch;**
- **Centralized government control over finances and decision-making results in weak local governance.**

Such impediments to effective coastal management are present in many countries, but in Central America they are compounded by the short tenure of both top administrators and the higher level technical personnel in most governmental agencies. Both levels commonly change when new administrations follow an election or even with a change in ministers within the same administration. When new procedures or approaches to resource management are attempted the effort is often not sustained long enough to yield positive results. Powerful interest groups often exert their influence to override or circumvent local interests and government policies. Perhaps the most fundamental problem is that there is an absence of constituencies who are involved in and actively support resource management initiatives.

Unless new and effective policies and procedures are put in place, the accelerating, and often needless degradation of coastal ecosystems will continue. Such action, however, cannot occur if the impetus comes only from centralized governmental agencies. The support of central government is essential but it must be matched by responsibility and action at the community level. Unless resource management initiatives have a constituency among the people affected by the program or strategy, ineffective implementation will continue to undermine the sustained effectiveness of such initiatives however well-intentioned and technically sound they may be.

For all these reasons we do not feel that it is useful or appropriate to make specific recommendations for new legislation or new institutions at this stage. In many instances, new legislation would only further confuse matters and would deflect attention away from the priority needs which are for collaborative action, constituency building and a focus on the implementation of existing laws, regulations and procedures. The approach taken here is to begin to lay the groundwork for building constituencies primarily at the local level that can effectively promote and sustain the changes in behavior and values that are required if well established trends in the misuse and degradation of ecosystems are to be reversed. Once experience has been gained from sustained efforts to work with the legal and policy instruments already available and constituencies have been built at the grass roots level, the needs for institutional reorganization and new legislation will become clear and should be pursued. When individual countries have made headway and there are tangible examples of more effective resource management with the SAMs, then the foundations for regional treaties and strategies will have been laid.

A Two-Track Strategy: One promising strategy for confronting the widespread absence of effective implementation is to proceed simultaneously along two tracks. The first, and commonly the major focus, is to strengthen the capabilities of central government. This is essential and obvious. The second track should be to build a capacity to set priorities, formulate management strategies and above all to implement at the local level. It is important, however, that central government agencies which for decades have been consolidating power at the expense of local governmental institutions, not view the second track as an attack on their authority. Geographically specific special area management planning is proving to be an effective way of accomplishing this by linking central government to local community efforts.

Special Area Management (SAM) Plans should address the most salient resource management issues of the place and develop strategies for their resolution that embody a transdisciplinary, ecosystem-based approach to both issue analysis and an agenda for

action. Working at the community level makes a highly participatory approach to both planning and implementation feasible and presents opportunities for linking planning and implementation through an overtly, iterative process whereby all participants learn from tangible experience. The local offices of the national government agencies actively participate in the process, providing a direct conduit to the central government. In most cases a high level inter-agency commission oversees SAM initiatives and provides a focus for central government support and collaborative action. The SAM approach is being successfully adopted in the United States by the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) to the management of estuaries. The focus on local initiative is producing exciting, localized progress through the municipal bay and island management schemes in the Philippines and the Zonas Especiales de Manejo program in Ecuador.

This community-based approach and its emphasis upon a stewardship ethic has many advocates (see for example, Korten, 1990). The two-track approach was discussed in each country during the profiling process and at the Guatemala City workshop and was endorsed as an effective approach for launching coastal management in the region. Candidate SAM sites were identified for each country. Participants at the regional workshop were unanimous that the immediate priority for a SAM process is the Gulf of Fonseca region in Honduras.

A second track brings many benefits. It provides the equivalent for policy makers of the field trials so important to agronomists or the microcosm studies that are emerging as one of the most powerful tools for ecologists. Geographically-specific special area management plans allow policies and management techniques to be tested quickly without the risk or expense of attempting to implement a program nationwide. Nothing is as eloquent as success and when local-level experiments in governance go well, the word spreads quickly. A second track gives focus to public education programs and provides essential on-the-ground case studies and experience that make training programs compellingly relevant. Policy dialogue takes on a reality that is otherwise often missing. Finally, the crucial problems of public support and implementation can be dealt with directly by working with the people most directly affected by new resource management initiatives.

Two Possible Levels of Intervention: The process of preparing this initial agenda for coastal ecosystem management in the region has led us to recommend two strategies for further action (see Section 5). A minimalist approach would focus upon training. A sustained two to three-year effort could produce cadres of people familiar with the philosophy and practice of integrated coastal management. Such training would identify and empower potential leaders, create a network of professionals across the region and, through the preparation of case studies and trainee exercises, further analyze the nature of the issues and suggest possible approaches to their resolution.

A second level of action, that would complement and build upon a training program, would establish a network of special area management sites in the region. These could include some sites that already the targets of donor-funded management initiatives. The network of sites should be supported by region-wide programs in education, monitoring and extension. The objective of the SAM network would be to generate as quickly as possible models for improved coastal management with strong local constituencies.

3. THE IDENTITY AND SIGNIFICANCE OF COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS IN CENTRAL AMERICA

As the population of the isthmus swells, socioeconomic conditions deteriorate, and unsustainable forms of agriculture and forestry reduce the capacity of inland ecosystems to produce wealth and sustain an adequate quality of life for human populations (Leonard, 1987), there is an ever-increasing movement of people to the coasts. Coastal cities and towns are now among the most rapidly growing in the region with some, like Panama City, doubling in size within a decade. The remaining sparsely-populated and isolated coastal regions are Central America's last frontier.

Coastal ecosystems may be defined narrowly to include only the transition areas between the ocean and the land. These systems have a distinct identity and include:

Definition of the Coastal Region

- The several hundred riverine estuaries and many magnificent lagoons that are among the most productive ecosystems on the planet (Odum, 1971).
- The Western Hemisphere's largest barrier reef and a great many coral cays that support rich fisheries and have enormous and yet untapped potential for tourism. These reefs also contain biodiversity reserves that match or exceed those of the region's remaining fragments of tropical rain forest.
- A combined coastline of some 6,600 km that provides the region with a land to coast ratio rivaled only by small island nations. The coastline is dynamic, constantly reshaped by the forces of erosion and accretion and, on the Caribbean side, periodically devastated by hurricanes.
- A rich diversity of fish and shellfish populations, the great majority of which depend upon healthy estuaries and coral reefs for their survival.
- Other habitats and features that are uniquely coastal in nature including rapidly dwindling mangrove wetlands, seagrass beds and more than a thousand kilometers of sandy beaches.

From a resource management perspective, however, it is best to look one scale bigger and consider coastal waters, the shorefront and the adjoining watershed as a single, closely coupled ecosystem. In Central America, managing by watershed is both practicable and desirable. Along the Pacific coast the closeness of the cordillera to the ocean produces a string of small watersheds. Since the region's economy is based on agriculture and both human economies and the quality of life depend directly on how land is allocated and utilized, resource management schemes will be most effective if they consider each watershed as a unit. This is the approach being taken by the PROMESA project, a U.S. A.I.D.-sponsored resource management initiative with a large coastal component in El Salvador. Along much of the Atlantic coast the watersheds are far larger. However, here significant regions are as yet sparsely developed and have not been fragmented into complex patterns of ownership and use. In these areas, which include much of Belize, the Mosquitia, and segments of Costa Rica and Panama, managing coastal resources and coastal activities within the context of integrated watershed strategies is also practicable.

In practice the delineation of the coastal region and selection of specific inland and marine boundaries is always a compromise between the institutional and legal realities for a given country and the resource management issues that are selected as the focus of a coastal

management program. If shorefront development is the primary concern, then a narrow strip of land and water extending a few hundred meters in either direction of the low water mark may suffice at least as an initial approximation. But if the interrelationships among such primary problems as water quality, estuarine fisheries and coastal land use are to be considered together then a larger area must be considered that includes all or much of the watershed and adjoining coastal waters.

Coastal-Dependent Activities are making increasingly significant contributions to the economies of the region. Tourism, most of which is coral dependent, is now the largest source of foreign exchange for Belize. Coastal tourism is a potential growth industry of great significance for the region as a whole but in the other countries of the region it is at the first stages of development. Fisheries and mariculture produce a quarter of Panama's export revenues. Shrimp is the third most important export for Honduras, more than half of which is cultured. Mangrove-dependent populations in El Salvador alone are estimated at 24,000 families (CENREN, 1989, cited in Yanez Paredes, et al, 1990) and the subsistence economies of the Mosquitia rely upon healthy and productive estuaries for their continued survival. In the absence of a coastal data base such scattered statistics can only suggest the importance of coastal resources and coastal-dependent activities in the Central American region.

4. TRENDS IN THE CONDITION AND USE OF COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS

Although the existing data on the condition and use of coastal ecosystems is scattered and of uneven quality, it is clear that the losses in coastal environmental quality, and therefore many quality of life indicators within coastal communities, are accelerating throughout the region. This tragic situation has implications for the social and environmental stability of the region. The problems are rooted in:

- Rapid population growth;
- Deeply entrenched land use practices and economic structures and incentives which maximize short term economic gains often to the detriment of long-term uses;
- Skewed distribution of land and wealth;
- Ineffective governance of the resource base.

These features of the social structure have produced a long history of social unrest. Any meaningful attempt to improve how coastal ecosystems are managed must be based in an appreciation for the driving forces that fuel the trend towards ecosystem misuse. In the region's coastal ecosystems the following trends, all of which directly impact the long-term potential for sustaining or improving quality of life for human populations, are discernible.

Water quality is declining in estuaries adjacent to the region's rapidly growing urban centers and areas of intensive agriculture as well as in coastal aquifers and rivers that provide water for drinking and irrigation. The scanty available data suggest that bacterial contamination from untreated sewage make coastal waters unsafe according to internationally accepted coliform standards for swimming at a growing number of beach resorts. The increasing load of untreated sewage and agricultural fertilizers is producing eutrophic conditions in an increasing number of estuaries and lagoons which destroys or reduces their value as a habitat for desirable species of fish and shellfish. Toxic residues, primarily from agrochemicals, are causing fish kills that have been documented in Costa Rica and El Salvador. High levels of toxic pesticides, mostly imported and used primarily for the production of export-oriented crops - bananas, cotton, coffee - by large land owners are also being recorded in the flesh of fish and shellfish. Salinization of coastal aquifers is

a problem where water is being rapidly withdrawn. The widespread decline in water quality has major implications for human health. In all countries gastrointestinal diseases related directly to poor water quality are among the leading causes of human mortality.

The extraordinary productivity of estuaries is dependent not only on adequate water quality but also upon the volume and timing of fresh water inflow. This, too, is being altered by the construction of dams and by deforestation caused largely by logging and the expansion of beef production for export. The roundtable discussions produced numerous examples of rivers that recently flowed all year but are now reduced to intermittent seasonal flows. Such changes in the salinity regime and water quality may be expected to have major impacts on fisheries, wildlife populations and mangrove wetlands.

The destruction of habitats critical to sustaining fisheries, wildlife and the many human activities, including tourism and mariculture, that depend upon them is also accelerating in many areas. Mangrove habitat has been reduced by more than 50 percent in some countries and the rate of destruction appears to be accelerating (Jimenez, 1991; Gutierrez Ocon, et al, 1990; Arcia, et al, 1987; Rodas Camas, 1990; D'Croz, et al, 1990; Leonard, 1987; Hartshorn, G., et al, 1984)

Many lagoons along the Atlantic coast known to be the spawning and nursery grounds for species that support both indigenous populations and industrial fisheries offshore are still in excellent condition. However, the pressure to build roads and exploit these populations for export businesses are mounting. In areas where population density is already high or to which there is ready access, the destruction of mangroves, seagrass beds and coral habitat is all too apparent. Coral adjacent to the Bay Islands of Honduras has been degraded by sedimentation and losses in water clarity (Clark and Smith, et al, 1988) as is frequently the case for the isolated reefs off the Atlantic coast of Costa Rica and Nicaragua and close to the mainland along the Pacific (Ryan, 1991; UNEP/IUCN, 1988).

Fishery Resources and especially estuarine-dependent fisheries have declined. The available fishery assessment and catch statistics demonstrate that from a regional perspective all economically-important fish and shellfish stocks except, perhaps, for a few deep water and open ocean pelagic stocks, are either over-exploited or fully exploited. Such data, although generally quite unreliable, focus upon industrial fisheries and seldom adequately document the many artisanal and subsistence fisheries that often provide significant employment and whose catches supplement the diets of the region's people. With the possible exception of some as yet undeveloped areas of Nicaragua, artisanal fisheries are universally recognized to have declined significantly in the past twenty years. Important export fisheries for shrimp and lobster have declined since 1970, while harvest of queen conch in the Caribbean have declined by 75 percent in Belize by 1984 (Hartshorn, et al, 1984b). Industrial fleets have been over-built along the Pacific coast, particularly in Panama and El Salvador.

Such over-exploitation is producing conflicts among inshore artisanal fishermen and industrial trawler fleets and, in Costa Rica, between game fishermen and commercial fishermen. The reduction in the abundance of nearshore finfish populations is illustrated by drastic declines in the magnitude of the by-catch of shrimp trawlers operating off El Salvador from 670 pounds per hour in 1958 to 10 pounds per hour in 1984 (personal communication, R. Hernandez). Increasing competition for a dwindling resource produces increased piracy whereby fishermen encroach upon the grounds and stocks of neighboring nations and there is often a wholesale disregard of closed seasons. The most recent FAO data suggests that at least one hundred thousand people depend directly upon fisheries for their livelihood. This estimate, however, apparently does not include many part-time artisanal and subsistence fishermen including 100,000 Garifuna people of Belize,

Guatemala and Honduras, nor the 15,000 (of a total 40,000 Miskito Indians) who reside in small villages along the coasts of eastern Honduras and Nicaragua. Similarly, the vast majority of the 50,000 Kuna Indians of northeastern Panama who live on some 50 offshore coral islands comprising the San Blas Archipelago and adjacent mainland do not appear to have been included. If stocks were better managed and allowed to recuperate, the benefits in terms of employment, income and high quality protein for resident populations could also increase.

Declines in coastal-dependent wildlife mirror the combination of overfishing and losses in habitat that are the cause of declines in fish and shellfish populations. Unregulated hunting parties of foreign sportsmen still operate in Honduras and growing resident populations and intensifying land use threaten coastal-dependent wildlife, particularly waterfowl and such species as the manatee, crocodiles and turtles. International conservation groups have focused primarily on turtle populations and as a result several important nesting beaches are now protected.

Inappropriate shorefront construction is proliferating as development intensifies. Every country in the region now possesses examples of buildings, roads and "erosion control" structures that have been badly designed or inappropriately sited. The unexpected coastal erosion or accretion which they often cause nearby bring large and avoidable economic losses. Public access to beaches is emerging as a significant problem along the coast of El Salvador and in specific areas of intense development throughout the region.

Along the Caribbean coast hurricane damage can be enormous. Hurricane Joan blew down 10 percent of Nicaragua's forests and destroyed thousands of houses and other buildings. Such damage and hardship will be repeated and even increase in the absence of good planning and the application of storm damage mitigation techniques.

An international tourism boom may be on the horizon as social unrest dies down in the region. The region's magnificent scenery, diverse habitats and rich cultural heritage can, if properly managed, provide for a tourism experience distinctly different from the sun-sand-sea resorts of the Caribbean and coastal Mexico. Tourism can bring many benefits but, if it is to be sustained, requires protecting, and in some cases restoring, environmental quality. The coasts of Belize and Costa Rica are already major tourist destinations. Costa Rica is considering closing the Parque Nacional Manuel Antonio due to degradation from the overwhelming number of visitors.

Mariculture is another coastal-dependent activity that, over the long term, may bring significant benefits to the region. Until now, mariculture has focused almost exclusively on the high profit shrimp farm industry. Experience elsewhere in the world, particularly Southeast Asia, demonstrates that mariculture can provide substantial employment and protein for local populations if it diversifies. At present, some 13,000 hectares are being used as shrimp farms and initial estimates suggest that at least 70,000 hectares may be suitable (Arrivillaga-Cortez, 1989; Morales de Ruiz, 1991; Myvett, 1991; Taracena, 1991; Soborio Coze, 1991). Such estimates, however, often do not adequately consider the social or environmental suitability of converting such large areas to mariculture. Culture of mollusks and finfish could utilize large areas of protected waters. This option will be lost, however, if water quality and other expressions of good environmental quality are allowed to decline, which has already happened in several countries. In Honduras, controversy over the destruction of mangroves for ponds, destruction of non-shrimp species by shrimp larvae collectors, obstruction of access to traditional fishing grounds, and concentration of resources and income among a relatively small group of people are among the perceived results of mariculture development. This is producing social conflicts.

5. AN INITIAL STRATEGY FOR THE MANAGEMENT OF COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS IN CENTRAL AMERICA

Efforts to link into coherent programs the closely coupled issues of land use, water quality and fisheries have been underway in the United States and some other countries since the early 1970s. Exciting coastal management programs are also underway in low income tropical nations including Sri Lanka, Ecuador, Indonesia and the Philippines. This body of worldwide experience should be applied to the problems and opportunities that now urgently require attention in Central America. The principals for meaningful progress towards improving the management of coastal ecosystems that emerge from this body of experience suggest that an effective approach:

- Provides for both development and conservation.
- Includes the active involvement of all major stakeholders in the definition of problems and in negotiation over resource management objectives and the means to attain them.
- Considers the best available information on how the ecosystems in question function and respond to human activities.
- Focuses on a few carefully selected issues.
- Is incrementally developed and tested, with management and development ideas implemented quickly so that the experience gained can be fed back into the ongoing planning process.
- Includes a strong public education and training program.
- Strengthens locally-based institutions, both governmental and non-governmental and utilizes existing laws and institutions before creating new ones.

The natural resources of the region and the problems and opportunities posed by accelerating change to their condition and use combine to produce needs for management initiatives similar in scope and content for each of the seven countries of the region. A region-wide strategy for the management of coastal ecosystems built upon the above principals therefore is appropriate and, if appropriately designed, should greatly increase the efficiency of the learning process throughout the region.

The pressures of a rapidly expanding population and the development process make it inevitable that human impacts upon coastal ecosystems on both coasts will continue to intensify. There are, however, no effective structures in place to bring order to the process of change and thereby avoid needless social conflict and needless degradation of environmental quality. The top priority for a region-wide strategy must therefore be to form the human capacity and a body of positive experience in how the development process can be guided to achieve sustainable forms of resource utilization and improvements to the quality of life for the people involved. As described in the introduction, two regional strategies can be considered for achieving this end. The first would focus upon training and creation of cadres of people who can practice transdisciplinary and participatory resource management and are familiar with techniques of coastal management. Such a strategy would be relatively inexpensive and easy to implement and could produce professionals throughout the region prepared and committed to improve the management of coastal ecosystems. The second, and more ambitious strategy, calls for adopting the two-track approach to the needs of Central America. This second option would feature a network of SAM initiatives backed up by supporting programs in education, monitoring and extension. Since programs are now being launched by several donors that feature community-based resource management, much can be gained by developing a set of indicators and procedures for assessing progress and sharing the experience gained.

A. Training

The rising tide of preoccupation with the pace of environmental degradation and its many social and economic implications is spurring the creation of NGOs, numerous schemes to reorganize and retool governmental agencies and a great many donor-sponsored projects with environmental themes. There are therefore large numbers of people in both the public and private sectors that can be readily identified that would benefit from training in the practice of integrated resource management for coastal ecosystems. There is now nearly twenty years of experience in coastal and estuarine management in the United States and some other high income nations as well as a rapidly expanding body of experience from low income tropical nations. Both should be drawn upon to prepare training curricula and case studies for use in Central America. Experiential, adult learning approaches should be used, which emphasize participatory, interactive processes which build upon the participants own experience and education. Special short courses exist, some of which adopt the experiential approach. These include the four-week Summer Institute in Coastal Management at the University of Rhode Island, the biennial course on Coastal Parks and Protected Areas at the University of Miami, and the new coastal planning course at the Delft Institute in the Netherlands. Some individuals could receive degree training in coastal management and marine affairs

The most effective training strategy would be to organize a training program tailored to the needs of Central America. Such regional training courses will be most effective if they focus upon topics and locations important to the region. Training workshops can be a highly efficient vehicle for producing first or second generation strategies that may then lead to the design of specific full-scale projects. For example, a training program could be an appropriate mechanism for:

- Thinking through the options for a second generation shoreline management program for Costa Rica that builds upon the 25 years of experience gained in attempting to implement the Ley de la Zona Maritimo-Terrestre;
- Formulating the objectives and major features of an integrated management strategy for the problems posed by development along the Gulf of Fonseca in Honduras;
- Region wide courses on designing and implementing CRM programs, followed by a series on such specific topics as leadership skills, conflict resolution, habitat fisheries and water quality management, managing mariculture, tourism and shorefront development, and Special Area Management planning.

In all cases an examination of the experience, both positive and negative, now emerging around the world would be very useful to Central Americans struggling with similar issues and similar ecosystems. Training programs can be an efficient and effective way to make such experience available and relevant, particularly if they are linked to on-the-ground activity such as SAM planning, where skills learned can be immediately applied.

Faculty strengthening, curriculum development, and the creation of educational specializations in coastal resources management at selected regional universities are important elements of a strategy to build in situ capacity in coastal management. Several oceanographic and marine studies departments or institutes exist in the region, including Centro de Investigaciones de Mar (Universidad de Costa Rica), Centro de Estudios de Mar y Acuicultura (CEMA: Universidad de San Carlos, Guatemala), the laboratories in Belize, Nicaragua and Honduras which are associated with CARICOMP (Caribbean Coastal Marine Productivity program), and the Smithsonian Tropical Research Institute stations in Panama, among others. None of these, however, have a strong coastal management orientation.

B. A Network of Special Area Management (SAM) Sites

A second alternative is to demonstrate in tangible terms how the techniques and philosophy of coastal management can be applied to specific geographic sites. Since the objective of this strategy is to produce examples of successful resource management within the region as quickly as possible, the emphasis should be upon a few carefully selected SAM sites. This approach allows for experimenting with a variety of techniques and involving both communities and government agencies in highly focused attempts to address resource management issues that are common throughout the region. The components of a SAM strategy should be designed so that synergism between them is maximized and a coherent mutually reinforcing set of actions is carried forward. SAM sites should be:

- Microcosms for issues of region-wide significance, so that results are transferable;
- Areas where the chances for tangible successes are judged to be good, particularly in the short-term;
- Appropriately sized so as to have a distinct identity, present minimal logistical problems, and ideally are within an existing administrative unit.

The special area management approach often appeals to government agencies that are willing to experiment with new procedures and approaches in a specific area but unwilling to support proposals that would redistribute authority or change established modes of behavior agency-wide. An overtly experimental approach is appropriate when so little experience exists upon which to base new approaches to management appropriate to the traditions and needs of the region.

Some existing integrated resource management projects, such as the Llanuras de Tortuguero in Costa Rica, and the integrated planning for the Bay Islands of Honduras can be viewed as first generation SAM programs and should be monitored with a view to disseminating the experience gained. The Honduran coast of the Gulf of Fonseca appears to be a prime site for a Special Area Management initiative. It was unanimously endorsed by the participants of the Guatemala City Conference as the top priority site in the region where integrated coastal management should be applied. In the beginning, such a program would:

- Provide training in integrated coastal management for the governmental agencies, NGOs, community leaders and representative mariculturists most directly involved in the area.
- Form, under the highest possible auspices, a representative Commission and charge it with the formulation of a detailed management plan and the development of procedures and decision-making criteria by which coastal lands and resources will be allocated and managed.
- Produce detailed maps of the area.
- Assess the long-term impacts of plans and changes in land use in the Gulf's watersheds upon the environmental qualities of the Gulf and the sustainability of mariculture.
- Launch an energetic public education program.
- Implement a monitoring program focused on water quality, estuarine fisheries and mangroves.

These initial activities, if accompanied by a participatory approach to issue analysis and the framing of alternative courses of action that involve all major stakeholders in the area, would then lead to formulation of specific management strategies. Such strategies should be tested quickly through "practical exercises" in improved resource management so that further planning and implementation becomes rooted in real experience. Through this process local constituencies for an overall management plan can be developed and tangible progress made quickly on at least some important issues. It is reasonable to expect that an integrated resource management plan for this site could be formulated and formally adopted within two years, if key stakeholders continue to express their support for such an initiative.

Other areas specifically cited by roundtable discussion and Regional Workshop participants as priority SAM's, some of which already have related activities, include:

- Panama: Chame-San Carlos-Farallon; Golfo de Parita; Bocas del Toro/Laguna de Chiriqui; Ciudad de David and adjacent archipelago (Golfo de Chiriqui); Archipelago de San Blas;
- Honduras: Islas de la Bahia; Atlantic lagunal areas; Gulf of Fonseca;
- Belize: Cays and reefs of Belize; Belize City area;
- Nicaragua: Cayos Miskitos; Bluefields; Estero Real;
- El Salvador: Barra de Santiago; Estero de Jaltepeque; Bahia de Jiquilisco; Lempa River Watershed and Estuary;
- Costa Rica: Golfo de Nicoya; Cahuita area;
- Guatemala: Canal de Chiquimulilla; Rio Dulce;

C. Public Education And University Programs

Significant new initiatives in how natural resources are managed and allocated will succeed only if there are constituencies inside government and among the public that support them. A carefully-targeted public education program is therefore essential to successful progress towards the improved management of coastal ecosystems. Such a program, however, must be rooted in the specific problems and characteristics of the region and not serve merely to promote a general awareness. A constituency, if it is to be effective, needs specifics. Such specifics will emerge to a degree from the training programs but most directly from the SAM initiatives. A public education initiative should have three linked components: informal education programs, school programs and a university center for environmental management. Post-secondary educational opportunities should incorporate research which supports and documents the development of SAM initiatives.

- The informal education program should focus on the interrelationships between environmental quality and quality of life. The implications of such specific actions as deforestation and misuse of agrochemicals, and for coastal resources, of overfishing and destruction of mangroves, should be stressed.
- The school program would require the development of curriculum materials and the training of teachers.
- The capabilities of regional and national universities to teach and undertake research in CRM need to be strengthened. A university center for environmental management is crucial since environmental management can never be effective without a sizable cadre of locally-trained, motivated professionals. Efforts should be focused on a few key institutions. Curriculum development and faculty

strengthening must be major elements of this component. It will be necessary to provide scholarship and funds for research and internships.

D. Monitoring

Both region-wide and country-specific resource management initiatives must be grounded upon a set of reliable indicators for the condition and use of selected resources. It is impressive that the current data base is fragmented and of very uneven quality. At present:

- Data on water quality (bacterial contamination, toxics and eutrophication) in estuaries, lagoons and heavily-utilized bathing beaches is virtually nonexistent.
- Artisanal fisheries are monitored infrequently or not at all so that trends in estuarine-dependent fisheries can seldom be documented with any confidence. The situation is somewhat better for industrial fisheries, but data collection and analysis techniques as well as quality varies markedly from country to country.
- Critical habitats, including mangroves, have in many instances not been mapped at an adequate scale and there is no program for monitoring trends in their condition and destruction.
- Rates of sedimentation and changes to the flow rates of rivers are known to be changing significantly but are not monitored.
- For large stretches of the coast base maps at adequate scales for management are unavailable or are severely out of date.

Worldwide experience has demonstrated that long-term monitoring programs are most likely to succeed and survive when they are inexpensive and rely on uncomplicated measuring techniques. Great care should be taken to select the variables and the sites that would most usefully serve to track trends in coastal ecosystems and their socioeconomic implications. Careful consideration should be given to programs underway in the United States (EPA/NOAA, 1990) that involve school teachers, private citizens and local officials in the monitoring process. Such an approach can be highly cost effective and generates information that cannot be produced by agencies or universities working alone. Remote sensing and other geographic information systems should also play an important role. The data collected must be applied directly to: (1) evaluate the impacts of resource management strategies, (2) periodically review management priorities, and (3) very importantly, develop the public education program. Such data will also document the importance of resources held in common by several nations, and the need for collaborative management strategies.

A monitoring program should link trends in the condition and quality of coastal ecosystems to trends in how they are utilized and the benefits they produce. This monitoring must simultaneously address environmental and socioeconomic parameters. Of particular importance in Central America are relationships between water quality and human health and the development of two potential growth industries—coastal tourism and mariculture.

E. The Sharing of Experience

Both the country roundtables and the regional workshop made it clear that there is a great need to bring together those working on various aspects of coastal management to share experience and better coordinate their work. Participants at the regional workshop were impressed by how Belize is attempting to manage its fisheries and the explosive growth of tourism. Other countries in the region were unaware that Panama was successfully

experimenting with mariculture for species other than shrimp. Costa Rica's experience with its Ley de La Zona Maritimo Terrestre should be more widely discussed and could prove very useful for countries with stretches of as yet undeveloped coastline. An important component of a region-wide coastal management initiative should be information exchange. This will be most effective if it is directed towards a regional network and sense of mission. This in turn can be an outcome of a region-wide training program, a set of SAM initiatives that are designed and implemented as a coherent set of "field trials in integrated resource management" and the public education initiatives. A document distribution service, "region-wide state of the coast" assessments, a newsletter and periodic issue-specific workshops would all contribute to a shared sense of purpose and to an efficient learning curve for all concerned.

F. Extension Programs

There is currently little policy relevant research on coastal ecosystems being undertaken in Central America. Furthermore, there are few consistent, organized efforts to apply the findings of Central American based researchers to resolve practical issues through extension programs. In fact, research is often designed and undertaken without adequate concern or understanding of the actual needs of local communities or governmental resource managers. Extension programs can provide a much needed two-way bridge between scientists and resource users.

Priority topics that an extension service should focus upon include:

- Information on proper shorefront construction practices;
- Training of artisanal fishermen in stewardship practices rather than new capture technologies;
- Sustainable mangrove use and management;
- Development and transfer of mariculture practices for non-shrimp species;
- The handling, transport and marketing of shrimp post-larvae to minimize their mortality and reduce by-catch.

Extension program managers and agents can be trained to operate region-wide. CRM research agendas must have a strong link to extension programs, and the technological, social and economic feasibility of extension programs should initially be tested in the Special Area Management sites prior to any major dissemination of information and technologies.

6. HIGHLIGHTS OF STRATEGIES FOR PRIORITY RESOURCES AND ACTIVITIES

A. Coastal Tourism

Tourism is projected to be the world's biggest industry by the turn of the century. Although tourism can produce enormous economic, social and environmental impacts it is not usually given the attention it deserves in donor-sponsored development schemes or resource management strategies. Tourism is often viewed as a topic that the private sector should deal with on its own. In Central America, however, tourism, and coastal tourism in particular, has the potential for being a growth industry of major significance.

The goal of a tourism element of a coastal management strategy for Central America should be to improve the quality of life of the Central Americans affected and to develop tourism offerings with a distinct identity in the international tourism market. Enormous investments

in infrastructure for tourism have been made in the Caribbean and in Mexico. Yet the sustained economic return on many of these investments has been dwindling rapidly and the social and environmental costs have in some cases been very high. Central America must avoid overcapitalizing tourism infrastructure as it develops a distinct market that emphasizes the diversity and richness of the cultures and ecosystems that are present on the isthmus and which appeals to increasingly large numbers of potential visitors. Full accounting of the economic, social and environmental costs and benefits must be made before deciding upon a course of action. Initial steps towards achieving these objectives should include:

- An assessment of the specific coastal sites with major potential for tourism.
- An assessment of appropriate forms and intensities of tourism development that will not threaten the cultural integrity of the host communities or require infrastructure and services that are out of keeping with the capabilities of the area. Inappropriate development can produce demands for electricity, water and local foodstuffs that (compete with or) have significant negative effects on local residents.
- Design of tourism development strategies that, based on such assessments, set limits on development by determining the infrastructure that can be made available for defined levels of development. Worldwide experience keeps demonstrating that sustainable forms of tourism development occur when such infrastructure as roads, water supply, water treatment and electric power keeps pace with development, and the impulse for quick profit is not permitted to outstrip the capacity of a site to maintain adequate environmental and social quality.
- Design of the institutional mechanisms necessary to implement the resource management schemes. In some cases a form of land and water use zoning and permit programs will be required. Costa Rica and Belize already provide experience, both good and bad, with such techniques.
- Programs in training, experience sharing and public education directed specifically at the opportunities and problems posed by tourism, with the aim of maximizing the benefits to the local communities.
- Consideration of economic feedback mechanisms whereby a portion of the revenues generated by tourism are utilized to maintain and protect tourism amenities and the overall environmental quality of the areas concerned. Such revenues can be a significant source for the funds required to sustain a coastal management initiative.

B. Mariculture

The culture of fish and shellfish in marine and brackish waters is proliferating at an explosive rate in many regions of the world, but particularly in South East Asia and China where traditions and experience in mariculture have existed for generations. In Latin America, shrimp mariculture dominates because prime coastal sites are available at a negligible cost, and very large profits can be made on the international shrimp market. It should not, however, be assumed that high market prices for shrimp will be sustained. Many nations are building shrimp ponds and China alone is projected to produce as much as the entire current annual world crop by the year 2000. The industry may experience a severe price/cost squeeze in the near future. Experience demonstrates that where "free" environmental subsidies (i.e., unpriced or underpriced inputs of good water, mangroves and wild postlarvae) to mariculture are eroded by pollution or overharvesting, the

profitability of shrimp mariculture becomes marginal. It should not be assumed that mariculture requires the destruction of mangrove or other important habitats. At present, shrimp mariculture is most developed in Panama and Honduras, and to a much lesser degree in Belize, El Salvador and Nicaragua, the latter containing the greatest area of land in the region potentially suitable for mariculture (Mariculture Working Group, 1991). Only Panama is diversifying into species other than shrimp and attempting to produce for domestic as well as export markets. Diversification of mariculture, primarily into species suitable for local consumption, is worth pursuing as a strategy for producing a variety of fish and crustaceans in intertidal areas and estuaries. Technologies and a wealth of experience already exist in South Asia and elsewhere. Since the region's population is growing rapidly and malnutrition is becoming more widespread, the potential for mariculture to provide high quality but inexpensive protein merits careful attention.

A regional mariculture strategy should first address the need to bring order to the development process to avoid self-defeating environmental degradation and needless social conflict. The need for immediate action is most urgently needed in the Gulf of Fonseca. Here major social conflicts and a number of important environmental issues are being raised by the rapid and essentially unregulated growth of shrimp farms in Honduras. The Nicaraguan segment of the Gulf has so far developed less rapidly but here, too, the potential for growth and the need for effective management is great.

A region-wide strategy should assess the potential for diversified maricultural operations in the region that would attempt to balance the need for export crops with food production for local populations. Specific priority sites should be identified. A SAM initiative in the Gulf of Fonseca, combined with existing experience in Panama, could provide a basis for promoting a rational and balanced mariculture development program targeted at these sites. Careful attention must be given to the potential for the escape and proliferation of exotic species.

Since mariculture depends on adequate water quality, monitoring techniques and procedures should be put in place where mariculture operations become significant. Training programs are needed to alert mariculturists of their dependence on adequate environmental quality and to promote a diversified industry.

C. Estuarine and Coral-Dependent Fisheries

A coastal management initiative must recognize the many ongoing programs designed to exploit, market and manage the fisheries resources of the region. Coastal management strategies, this one included, generally do not directly address the many important issues posed by industrial scale fisheries. Coastal Management initiatives should focus on the protection and restoration of the coastal habitats upon which the majority of the stocks depend by integrating fisheries-related issues into comprehensive management strategies for geographically specific areas. The focus should be upon community level resource management strategies, such as those in the Philippines Fisheries Sector, that integrate the sustainable utilization of fisheries resources into a comprehensive, internally-consistent strategy. Such strategies must address:

- The need for alternative livelihoods for fishermen where fishing pressure is so intense that stocks are being over-exploited.
- The identification of key habitats and levels of environmental quality required to sustain fisheries populations.

- The need for improved monitoring that links fishing effort, the condition of stocks and the condition of key habitats.

A number of sites and coastal habitat-dependent stocks were identified through the roundtables and regional workshop that should be considered as priorities:

- The lagoons of the Mosquitia region. These large, as yet virtually undisturbed, estuaries are known to be nurseries for the shrimp and several species of finfish that support important industrial fisheries offshore as well as the local native communities. If fisheries for outside markets become established in these lagoons, it will be very difficult not to severely overfish these populations. Lagoons are also particularly vulnerable to changes brought by altering inlets, reducing water quality and degrading habitats.
- The fisheries of the Gulf of Fonseca are being threatened by growing pressure on traditional fisheries, a new and large-scale fishery for the juvenile shrimp required to stock shrimp ponds, destruction of mangroves, mud and salt flats, and changes to both water quality and fresh water inflow.
- Coral reef fish populations off the northern Caribbean coast are in places severely threatened by a combination of overfishing, habitat degradation and uncontrolled use by tourists.
- The fishery resources of the Canal de Chiquimulilla are under severe stress from overfishing, habitat degradation and declining water quality.

Areas such as these illustrate sites where important threats to fishery resources can only be approached through an integrated community-based management strategy.

7. CONCLUSION

This agenda does not specify which groups should take lead responsibility for particular activities. This must be carefully decided after in-depth, case by case evaluations. The Central American Commission for Environment and Development, however, is a prime candidate for promoting a regional network for the free exchange of information, and the evaluation of experience in managing coastal ecosystems.

The roundtable discussions and the Regional Workshop connected with this project clearly demonstrate that there is a growing level of awareness and concern about the deteriorating conditions of Central America's coastal resources. What is needed now is leadership and sustained commitment to put and keep these issues on national and regional agendas, and, through training and the preparation of site-specific integrated management initiatives, to build the base for more effective stewardship of coastal ecosystems throughout the region.

8. ADDENDUM

The country roundtables and regional workshop in Guatemala made it clear that the urgent need for new resource management initiatives is being recognized. The timing for a concerted region-wide coastal management initiative is excellent. A first generation coastal program based on the Ley Maritimo Terrestre has existed in Costa Rica since 1977, and provides a rich body of experience. The Costa Rica program needs to be re-examined and revived and this is recognized by officials in both central and municipal government, many private sector interests and the NGO community. Belize has been working to establish a coastal management program since 1990, and will probably launch a formal governmental

initiative in 1992. Other countries, including Honduras and Guatemala, have designated a lead agency for the issuance of permits and concessions along the shoreline. Panama is developing mangrove management plans for several areas with the intention of gradually expanding this into a coastal management program. In all cases, however, the link to community level participation is still weak or non-existent and the agencies involved are understaffed, underfunded and lack sufficient political support.

Current Coastal Management Initiatives

A number of specific projects and/or programs currently exist or have been proposed that address from various perspectives the management of coastal resources or environments in Central America. The following summary is not complete, but includes most major initiatives of which we are aware.

IUCN-ORCA (International Union for the Conservation of Nature - Regional Office for Central America), based in San Jose, Costa Rica, is initiating a coastal and marine program (Programa Marino y Costero en el Caribe de Centroamerica) to complement its other regional programs in wetlands, watersheds, wildlife, women and sustainable development. The first phase calls for preparing a regional diagnosis, holding national and regional workshops, training, and implementing small projects. These actions will focus on 15 Caribbean coastal localities.

PROMESA (Proteccion Medio Ambiente Salvadoreña) is a recently initiated project funded by USAID which includes community-based demonstration projects designed to improve natural resource management in several coastal watersheds and estuaries of El Salvador.

The RENARM (Regional Natural Resources Management) Project of the USAID ROCAP (Regional Office for Central American Programs) is a project comprising a number of initiatives aiming to produce the conditions for sustained exploitation of natural resources in Central America. One of its components, managed by consortia of U.S. non-governmental organizations, has coastal implications: Paseo Pantera, and PACA (Proyecto Ambiental para Centro America). Paseo Pantera seeks to preserve biological diversity and enhance wildlands management by focusing efforts in at least six coastal environments: the Bay Islands and the Rio Platano Biosphere Reserve in Honduras; the Belize Barrier Reef; Tortuguero Park on the Nicaragua/Costa Rica border; the coastal bays of Bocas del Toro, Panama; and the Miskito Cays off the Caribbean coast of Nicaragua. PACA has a wildlands conservation focus; two of its projects, the Area de Conservacion Tempisque/Nicoya, in Costa Rica, and the Maya Mountains in Belize contain large coastal areas.

UNDP is funding economic and environmental planning studies of the Bay Islands of Honduras and associated reefs. The IDB is supporting this effort and is also conducting feasibility studies on ecotourism promotion and conservation around the two Costa Rican coastal parks of Cahuita and Manuel Antonio.

IDB is considering funding projects for the management of the Gulf of Fonseca.

The IICA (Instituto Internacional para la Cooperacion en Agricultura) has submitted a proposal to the UNDP to conduct project identification studies as well as formulate a regional policy for the "sustainable development" of the natural resources of the Humid Forests of the Atlantic. Not explicitly coastal, it will have potentially significant coastal impact. IICA is also seeking funding to profile development projects in the Gulf's of Honduras and Fonseca.

OLDEPESCA, the regional fisheries organization, receives funding from the European Economic Community and other international agencies to conduct fisheries surveys and develop management strategies for marine fisheries.

Belize, as a member of the CARICOM (Caribbean Community and Common Market), has recently been chosen as the headquarters for an eight year, \$20 million project to strengthen the regional management of fisheries in the Caribbean Commonwealth, with funds primarily from the Canadian government. The project will evaluate all major stocks and underexploited species in the region, provide training opportunities, and establish fisheries management systems. It will also strengthen relationships between fisheries management units and subregional initiatives in environmental management related to safeguarding of coastal habitats.

CARICOMP (Caribbean Coastal Marine Productivity) is a regional scientific program to study land-sea interactions, focusing on understanding productivity, structure, and function of mangrove, seagrass, and coral reef ecosystems. It involves the linking of 26 Caribbean laboratories in over 20 countries, including four in Belize, Honduras, Nicaragua and Panama. The four program objectives are to conduct research, educate and train personnel, exchange information and data and develop research applications for the management of coastal ecosystems.

REFERENCES

- Arcia, D. et al, 1987. A. Castro; C. Garibaldi; C. Ramirez, etc. Estrategia para la Conservacion y Ordenamiento de los Manglares. Instituto Nacional de Recursos Renovables, Direccion Tecnica. Panama.
- Arrivillaga-Cortez, A. 1989. Cultivo de Peneidos: Proyecto de Guatemala. Presented at Reunion Regular del Subprograma Acuicultura. Programa Ciencia y Tecnologia para el Desarrollo y Centenario, San Jose, Costa Rica, May 22-25, 1989. . Escuela de Biologia, Universidad de San Carlos de Guatemala.
- Clark, John and Allan Smith, et al. Programa de Manejo de Recursos Costeros Para las Islas de la Bahia, Honduras. Submitted to Peace Corps, Honduras.
- D'Croz, L., L. Herrera, C. Miro, R. Anguizola, V. Cedeño, A. Castro, C. Arcia. 1990. Los Manglares de la Republica de Panama: Situacion Actual y Perspectivas. Documento presentado por Panama al Primer Taller Regional sobre Manglares en Centro America. Centro de Ciencias del Mar y Limnologia, Fac. Ciencias Naturales y Exactas, Univesidad de Panamá.
- EPA/NOAA 1990. National Directory of Citizen Volunteer Environmental Monitoring Programs. Third Edition. Rhode Island Sea Grant Program. Narragansett, Rhode Island.
- Gutierrez Ocon, H.; Jaime Martinez, C., Juarez Juarez, D., Pablo Moreno, P., Otero Ortuño. 1990. Diagnostico Preliminar de Manglares en Nicaragua. Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Nicaragua, Escuela de Biologia y Quimica. Managua.
- Hartshorn, G. et al. 1984. Costa Rica II: A Field Study. Prepared for AID. San Jose. Costa Rica: Tropical Science Center.
- Hartshorn, G. et al. 1984. Belize II, Belize: A Field Study. Prepared for AID. Belize City: Robert Nicolait and Associates.
- Hernandez, Ricardo. Director of CENDEPESCA. Personal communication.
- Jimenez, Jorge. Diagnostico Sobre la Situacion Actual de los Manglares de Costa Rica. Laboratorio de Ecologica y Manejo de Bosques de Manglar, Universidad Nacional, Heredia, Costa Rica.
- Korten, D. 1990. Getting to the 21st Century. Kumarian Press.
- Mariculture Working Group, 1991. Data provided at the Regional Workshop on the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America. Guatemala City, September 1991.
- Morales de Ruiz, V. 1991. Perspectiva de la Maricultura en Panama. Presented at the Regional Workshop on the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America, Guatemala City, September 24-27, 1991.
- Myvett, G. 1991. An Update on The Status of Aquaculture in Belize. Presented at the Regional Workshop on the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America, Guatemala, September 24-27, 1991. (Fisheries Department, Belize).
- Odum, Eugene. 1971. Fundamentals of Ecology. 3rd ed., Philadelphia: W.B. Saunders.

- Rodas Camas, Ogden Antonio. 1990. Situacion del Recurso Mangle en Guatemala. Jefe de Parques Nacionales, Guatemala.
- Ryan, Joe. University of Maryland, Center for Marine and Estuarine Studies. Personal Communication.
- Saborio Coze, Agnes. 1991. El Cultivo de Camarones en Nicaragua. Paper prepared for Regional Workshop on Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America, Guatemala City, September 24-27, 1991
- Taracena, Olga de. 1991. Estado del Cultivo del Camaron en Guatemala. Paper presented at Simposio Centroamericano sobre Camaron Cultivado; Tegucigalpa, Honduras. April 23-27, 1991 Mayasal, S.A. Guatemala City
- UNEP/IUCN. 1988. Coral Reefs of the World. Volume 1: Atlantic and Eastern Pacific. IUCN Monitoring Centre, Cambridge, U.K.
- Weinberg, 1991. War on the Land: Ecology and Politics in Central America. Zed Books, Ltd. Atlantic Highlands, New Jersey.
- Yanez Paredes, B. et al. 1990 Diagnostico Preliminar de la Situacion de los Manglares en El Salvador. Yanez Paredes, N. E. Venturo Centeno, M. Gonzalo Salazar, T.A. Chavez Rosales. Universidad de El Salvador.

REGIONAL TABLES AND MAPS

MAJOR COASTAL RESOURCE MANAGEMENT ISSUES IN CENTRAL AMERICA

	Belize	Guatemala	Honduras	El Salvador	Nicaragua	Costa Rica	Panama
Management Issues							
Degraded Water Quality in Estuaries/Lagoons	2	3	3	3	1	3	3
Losses in Estuarine-dependent Fisheries	1	3	3	3	2	3	3
Destruction of Mangroves	1	3	3	3	1	3	3
Poor Shorefront Development Practices	2	2	3	3	1	3	2
Degradation of Scenic/Cultural Resources	1	2	3	2	2	3	2
Ocean Storms and/or Severe Flooding	3	1	3	2	3	2	1
Destruction of Coastal Wetlands	1	2	2	3	1	2	2
Dams on Major Rivers	1	2	2	2	1	2	2

3 = Priority; 2 = Significant; 1 = Minor, localized

INSTITUTIONAL ISSUES IN COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT IN CENTRAL AMERICA

	Belize	Guatemala	Honduras	El Salvador	Nicaragua	Costa Rica	Panama
Issue							
Inadequate Implementation of Existing Regulations	3	3	3	3	3	3	3
Lack of Trained Personnel	3	3	3	3	3	2	3
Overlapping Jurisdictions/Interagency Conflict	2	3	3	3	2	3	3
Inadequate Public Support for Existing Management Initiatives	2	3	2	2	3	2	3

3 = Priority; 2 = Significant; 1 = Minor or localized

SHRIMP MARICULTURE IN CENTRAL AMERICA, 1991

Ponds	Belize	Guatemala	Honduras	El Salvador	Nicaragua	Costa Rica	Panama
In Production (Ha)	190	600-1,368	7,000	200-400	1,040		4,438
Estimated Potential (Has)	?	2,500-3000	23,000	8-14,000	30-39,000		10,000
<u>Total Production</u>							
Value in U.S. \$	482,700		30,000,000				
Weight*	96,544 kg	1,400,000 kg	3,600,000 kg		136,000 kg		893,000 kg
<u>Employment</u>							
Direct	55	2,000	13,000		240		780
Indirect		6-8,000	12,000		1,200		3,120

*It is not clear whether these figures refer to weight with heads on or off.

Source: Mariculture Working Group, Regional Workshop on Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America, September 1991; also, see individual country coastal profiles in this volume.

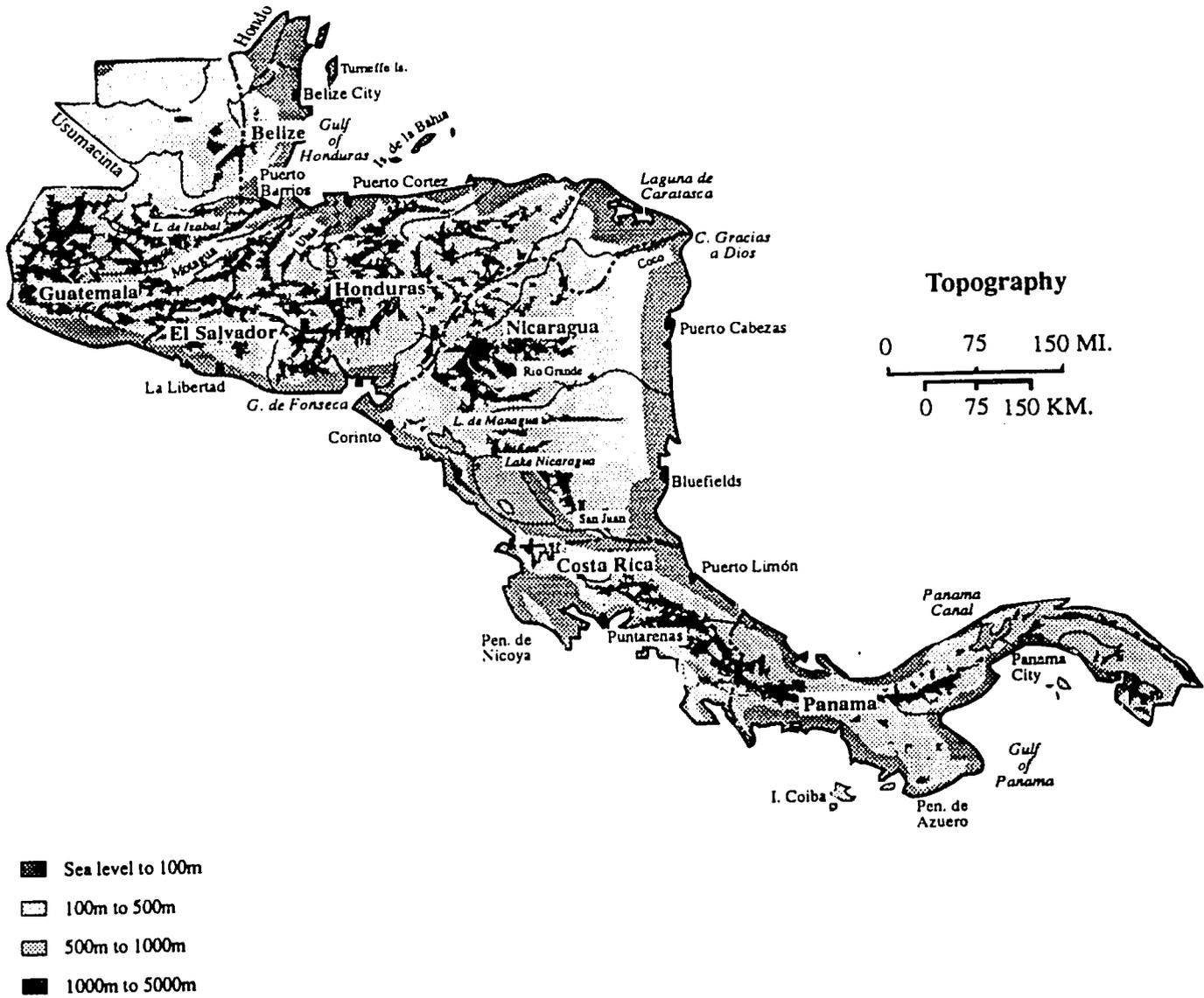
MARINE FISHERIES IN CENTRAL AMERICA

Rough Estimates

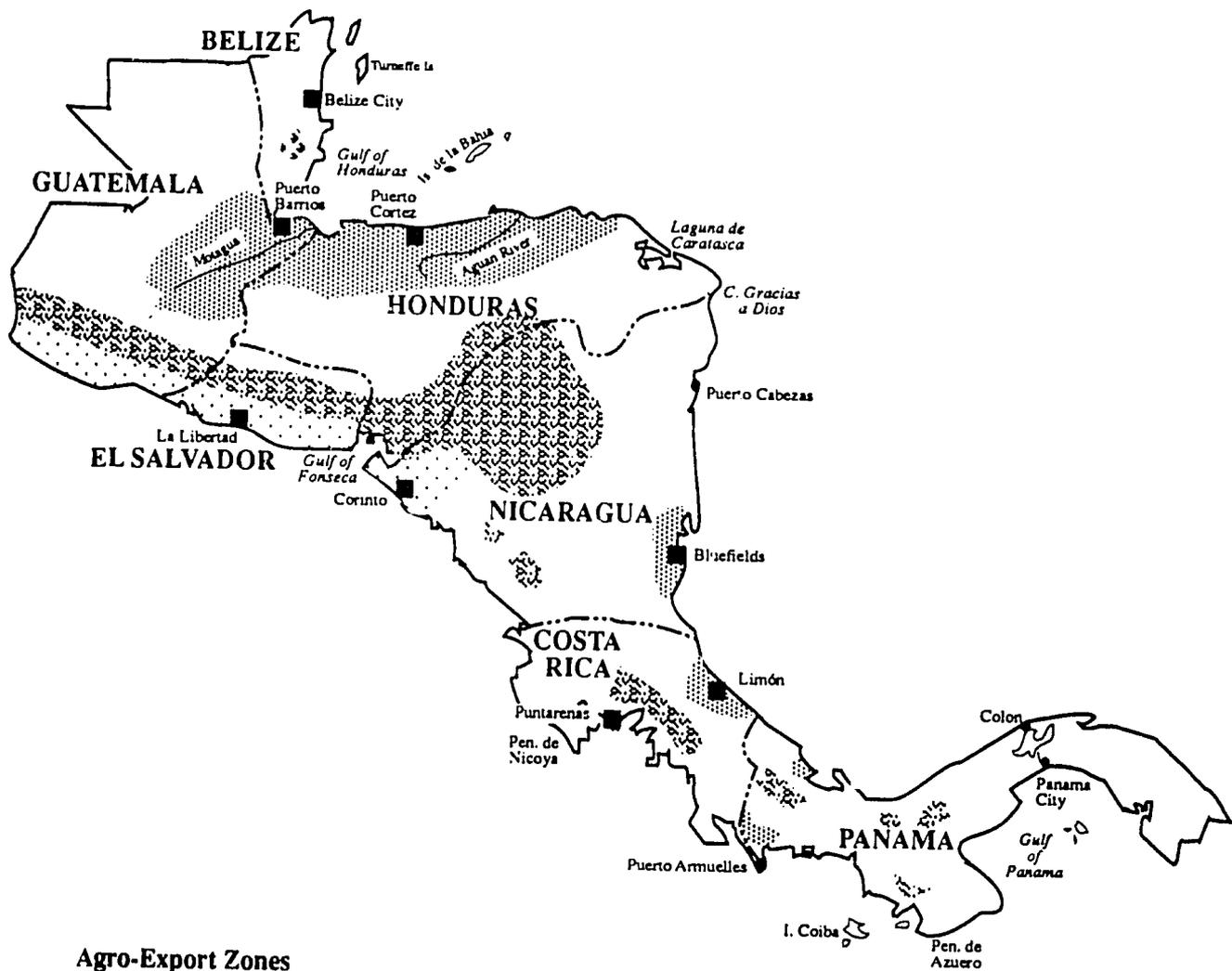
	Belize	Guatemala	Honduras	El Salvador	Nicaragua	Costa Rica	Panama
Fishermen							
Total Artisanal and Industrial	2,300	5,000+	10,000+		5,000	6,000	8,400
Artisanal			5,000	17,000	3,500		6,500
Total Dependent on Fishing Industry (inc. processing, marketing)			12-15,000	20,000		12,000	

Source: See individual Country Coastal Resources Profiles in this volume. University of Rhode Island, 1991, Various Sources.

These figures drastically underestimate the number of subsistence fishermen in Central America, i.e., the more than 100-300,000 Garifuna, Miskito and Kuna peoples located along the Caribbean coast in Belize, Guatemala and Honduras.



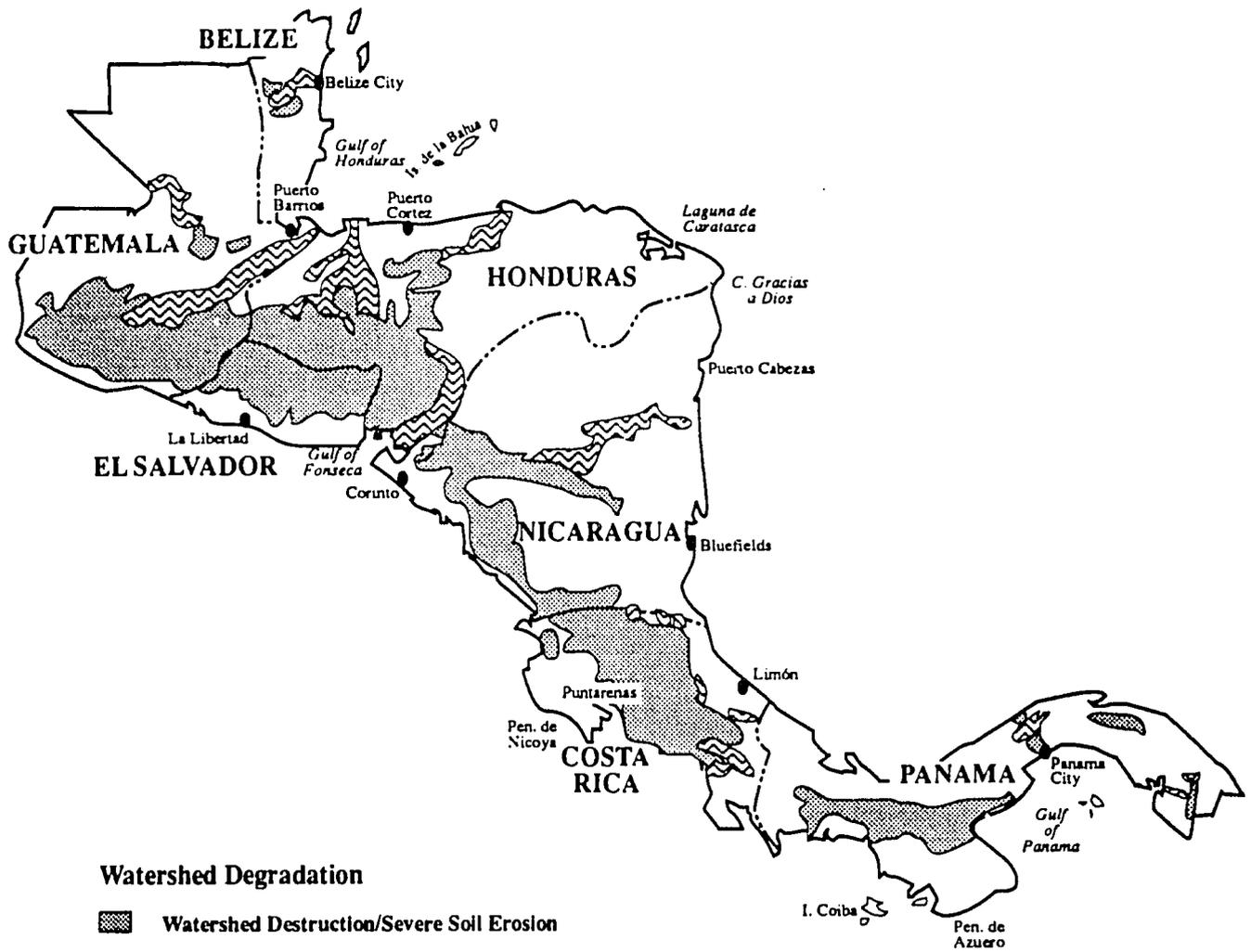
(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey)



Agro-Export Zones
(with commodity ports)

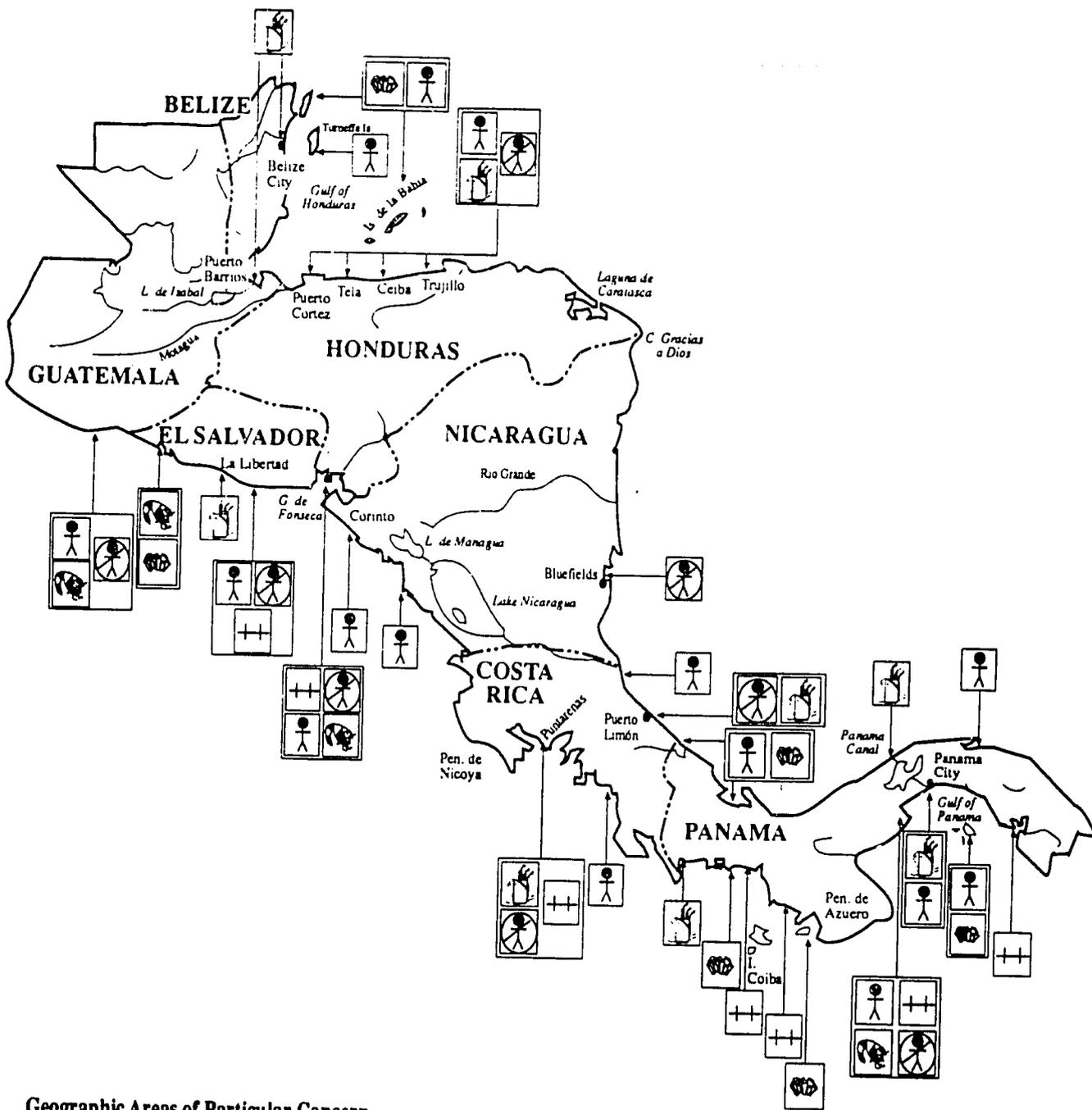
-  Cotton
-  Coffee
-  Bananas
-  Citrus
-  Commodity Port

(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey)



Source: Leonard, 1987. *Natural Resources and Economic Development in Central America*

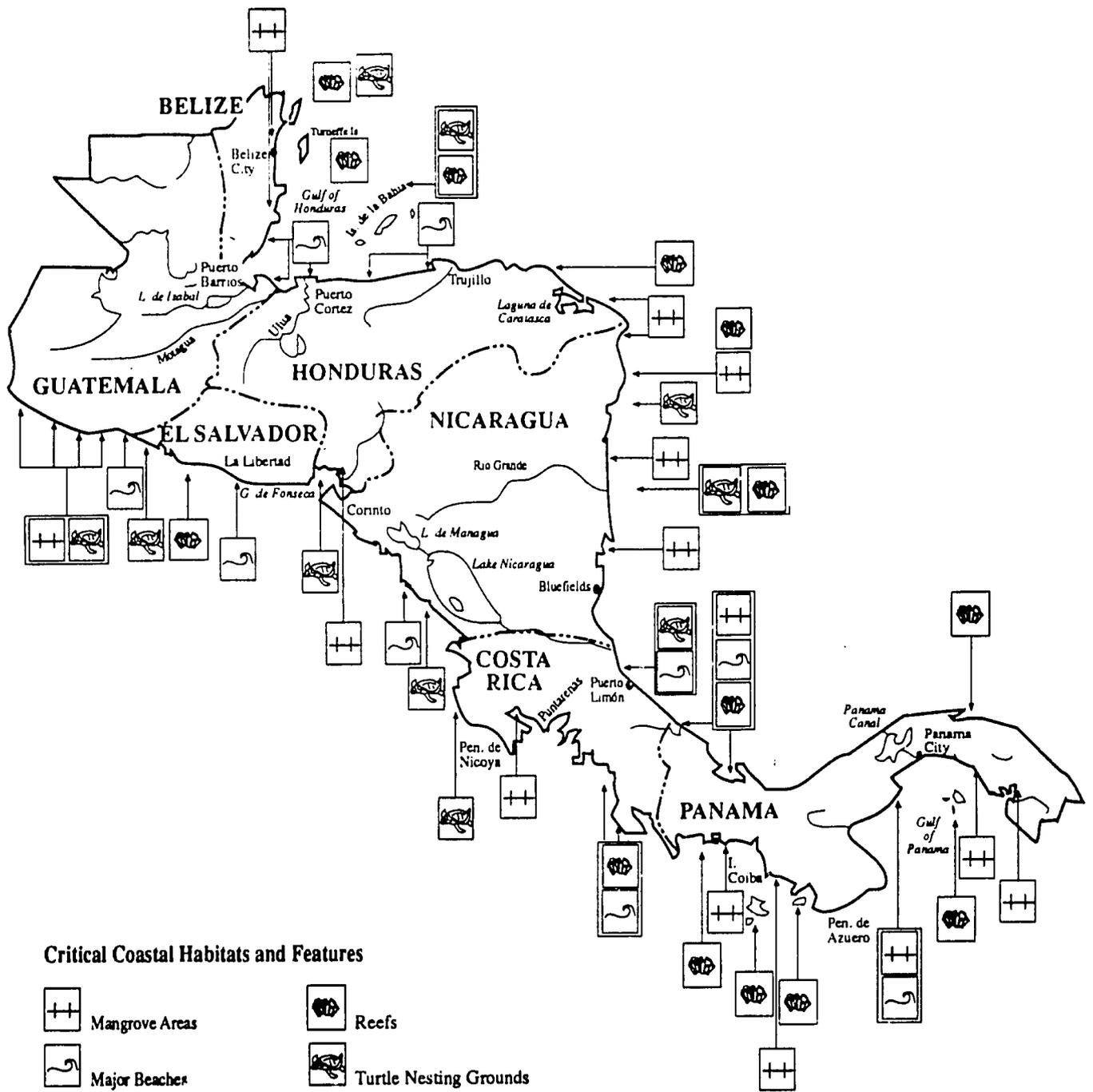
(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey)



Geographic Areas of Particular Concern

- | | | | |
|---|---|---|--------------------|
|  | Tourism Center |  | Port Issues |
|  | Mangrove Destruction |  | Shrimp Mariculture |
|  | Degraded Water Quality (pesticides, sewage, etc.) |  | Coral Reef Damage |

(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey)



(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey)



Priority Sites for Coastal Resources Management

- Priority relatively undisturbed areas where major degradation of ecosystem quality can still be avoided, but threats are mounting
- Areas of intense use conflict linked to ecosystem degradation

(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey)

PART 2.
COASTAL RESOURCES PROFILES

BELIZE



(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey.)

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF BELIZE

November, 1991

This document is an attempt to identify the most significant resource management issues affecting the coastal ecosystems of Belize and current efforts to address these issues. It is not a comprehensive summary of all potentially pertinent information on the coastal resources of the country. We have instead attempted to assess both the social and environmental significance of the issues identified including their possible causes. Preliminary plans for the Belize coastal zone management program are presented. Although in an advanced state, the plan being formulated by the Coastal Zone Management Unit of Belize is not yet complete, and is currently in the process of government review and approval.

The responsibility for coastal zone planning lies with the Fisheries Department of the Ministry of Agriculture and Fisheries which has established a Coastal Zone Management Unit (CZMU) under the direction of Mr. Vincent Gillett, Fisheries Administrator, Fisheries Department. This unit coordinates its CZM activities with the other ministries involved in the coastal zone.

This profile was prepared for the Central American Regional Workshop on Coastal Ecosystems Management held in Guatemala City on September 24-27. The profile was produced through a cooperative effort between the Coastal Resources Center of the University of Rhode Island and the Coastal Zone Management Unit of the Belize Department of Fisheries. Primary authors were: Robert Young, Research Biologist, University of Rhode Island; Janet Gibson, Project Coordinator, CZMU, Belize Fisheries Department; and Howard Winn, Professor, University of Rhode Island.

Special thanks are due to Mr. Gillett for assigning Ms. Gibson to contribute to the Profile. Thanks are also due to George Myvett, the Senior Fisheries Officer of the Belize Fisheries Department, and G. W. Miller of Programme for Belize, for their contributions to the regional workshop.

This project was commissioned by the U.S. Agency for International Development's Regional Office for Central America Programs (AID/ROCAP) and AID/Office of Natural Resources/Bureau for Research and Development (R&D). The University of Rhode Island's (URI) Coastal Resources Center assumed responsibility for the program through its Cooperative Agreement with AID/R&D.

PART 1. THE COAST FROM A NATIONAL PERSPECTIVE

A. Definition of the Coastal Region

International experience in the management of coastal ecosystems suggests that the boundaries of a coastal zone should be pragmatically defined to include those geographic areas that must be considered when formulating management strategies for the selected **issues** that the program will address. The Belizean coastal zone can be broadly defined to include all resources and activities that are present (1) on, or immediately adjacent to the shoreline, (2) on all cays and atolls, (3) in coastal alluvial plains and small coastal watersheds wherein human activities directly and significantly impact coastal activities and features, and (4) within the three mile territorial limit (a 12 mile limit and a 200 mile EEZ will be declared shortly). As such, approximately 40 percent of the population is located within the Belizean coastal zone.

Belize is unique among Central American countries due to its strong ties with the Caribbean Community, and the fact that English is the national language. This interesting mix of Caribbean and Central American culture emphasizes the importance of the Caribbean coast and coastal issues.

B. Economic significance of the Coastal Zone

Historically, the economy of Belize was almost entirely dependent upon the logging industry (85% of the total domestic exports in 1950). In the last 30 years, however, the economy has diversified, such that **tourism, agriculture, and fisheries** - all of which are highly dependent upon or directly effect the coastal zone - are now the three major sectors of the economy (**Figure 1**).

In the last five years, tourism in Belize, particularly **eco-tourism**, has grown faster than any other sector and is now the number one industry in the country. In 1990 tourism accounted for over BZ \$100 million and attracted over 200,000 foreign tourists. The coastal zone, which contains approximately 75% of the hotels in the country, accounted for the majority of this figure. Although inland Belize is popular among tourists, the primary destinations are the cays and coastal resorts, where diving, snorkeling, and sport fishing are the major attractions. With its close proximity to the reef and the Hol Chan Marine Reserve, Ambergris Cay is the most popular destination. A large number of the smaller cays have recently developed tourist operations.

Marine reserves are economically important as sanctuaries for marine species and as tourist attractions. A number of marine protected areas are either in existence or have been proposed, including the Hol Chan Marine Reserve at Ambergris Cay, Half Moon Cay National Monument on Lighthouse Reef, and proposed sites at Glover's Reef Atoll, Laughing Bird Cay, Sapodilla Cays, the Tobacco Reef area off Dangriga (including South Water Cay, Carrie Bowe Cay, Wee Wee Cay, and possibly Tobacco Cay), and a manatee biosphere in Northern and Southern Lagoons (**Figure 2**).

Fisheries production accounts for 2.5 % of the Belizean economy. The most important fisheries are for lobster, shrimp, finfish, and conch (**Figure 3**). Both lobster and conch show signs of over-exploitation, despite closed seasons. The shrimp fishery has grown rapidly and is now ranked second behind lobster, primarily due to a young but successful shrimp farm industry. A Honduran shrimp trawler fleet fishes the lagoon between the Stann Creek District and the barrier reef as part of a joint venture with several local fishermen's cooperatives. Various finfish, especially grouper and snapper, are of economic importance, and there is a limited season on sea turtles, as well. The Fisheries

Department has an aquaculture program, including a conch hatchery on Ambergris Cay. Belize has one licensed aquarium fish collector/exporter, and the Fisheries Department does issue additional licenses provided they meet the department's criteria.

Large-scale agricultural projects in the lowland coastal plains can be considered part of the coastal zone due to the impact of freshwater run-off laden with silt, fertilizer, and pesticides. Agriculture is second only to tourism in the Belizean economy. The citrus and banana industries in particular are in a rapid growth stage, which has resulted in a large-scale clearing of lands over the past 10 years. Other agricultural products have become established, including corn, rice, red kidney beans, beef, and poultry, but these have not had the large-scale impact of the citrus and banana industries.

C. Major Coastal Resources and Ecosystems

The Belizean coastal zone contains a wide diversity of resources and ecosystems (**Figure 4**). The most striking feature is undoubtedly the 220 km long **Belize Barrier Reef**, longest in the western hemisphere and second only to Australia's Great Barrier Reef. The reef ranges from only a few hundred meters offshore along Ambergris Cay in the North to about 40 km offshore in the south. Along the reef and between the reef and the mainland are about 450 cays of various sizes. Most are mangrove islands, though a number are primarily sand and coconut palms. Outside the reef are three large atolls: Turneffe Islands, with extensive mangroves, Lighthouse Reef, which contains the Blue Hole, and Glover's Reef, which has been described as the best example of an atoll in the Caribbean. The mainland coastline consists of low lying coastal plains, largely dominated by **mangrove habitat**, and some narrow beaches. Numerous lagoons, rivers, and estuaries are located along the coast. Particularly in the southern half of the country, run-off from heavy rains in the nearby mountains has a significant impact on the coastal zone.

The various habitats are essential for flood and erosion control, water purification, nursery grounds for juvenile fish and marine invertebrates, and as important habitats for such high profile species as the manatee, crocodile, and sea turtles. Vibrant fishery, agriculture, and tourism industries depend on the health of the coastal zone ecosystems. Agriculture and development in the coastal zone must be carried out in such a way as to maintain the integrity of the system.

D. Population and Settlement Patterns

The estimated population for Belize in 1988 was 179,814, with 43% of this figure living within the coastal zone. With a population density of 7.8 per sq. km, Belize is the least densely populated country in Central America. Slightly more than half of the population live in Belize City and seven other significant urban towns (Orange Walk, Corozal, Dangriga, San Ignacio, Belmopan, Benque Viejo, and Punta Gorda). Belize City, with a population of 40,000 (1980 census), is by far the most populated city. However, the Belize District is growing slowly (only one percent between 1970 and 1980, compared to a national average of 19 %), while Corozal, Orange Walk, and Cayo are rapidly increasing. The rural population of Belize lives primarily in over 300 villages, located mainly between Corozal and Orange Walk Towns, along the Southern Coast of Belize, along the Belize River and Western Highway, and in Southern Toledo.

The population of Belize is culturally and ethnically diverse. The largest ethnic group are the Creoles, of mixed African and British descent, who constituted 40% of the population in 1980. This group is strongest in the Belize District, where they make up 75% of the population of Belize City. The next largest group is the Mestizo, locally called "Spanish," who make up 33% of the population. This group is primarily agricultural, and dominates in

Orange Walk and Corozal. Spanish is generally the preferred language for this group. The Maya make up about 9.5% of the population, with the Ketchi Maya (2.7%) primarily in the Toledo District, and the Yucatec and Mopan Maya (6.8%) in the Northern, Central, and Western areas. The Maya have their own language, and are primarily self-sufficient subsistence farmers. The Garifuna, of mixed African and Carib (East Caribbean) descent, make up eight percent of the population. Although found throughout the country, 70% of the Garifuna live in Dangriga. This group also has its own language and cultural traditions. The remainder of the population is primarily East Indian, Oriental, Mennonite, European, and North American. Despite this ethnic diversity, there is a strong feeling of being "Belizean" first.

Strong cultural influences have historically come from Britain, but since World War II, the United States has become the primary influence. An estimated 60,000 Belizeans have emigrated to the U.S. over the last four decades. In the last decade, though, an estimated 30,000 refugees/migrants have entered Belize. These are mainly Mestizos who have settled in Cayo and Orange Walk. As the ethnic balance of the country shifts, it will be a challenge to avoid confrontation and discrimination.

English is the official language of Belize, although a large proportion of the people are multi-lingual. In the 1980 census, 50.6% of the population considered English their first language. Spanish was preferred by 31.6 %, Maya by 6.4%, and Garifuna by 6%. In the Belize District, nine out of ten people prefer English, while in Corozal and Orange Walk the same figures hold for Spanish. Officially, the literacy rate for Belize is an impressive 90%. The accuracy of this figure is widely questioned, however.

Without a net emigration, the population would be rapidly increasing. An estimated 45% of the population is 14 years old or less, a direct result of one of the highest birth rates in the region (36.1/1000) and decreasing infant mortality rates. At the same time, mortality rates are increasing for those over 45, due mainly to heart disease, cancer, bronchitis, pneumonia, and accidents.

Safe drinking water seems to be less of a problem in Belize than in most Central American countries. However, the 1980 census reported that only 29% of all households (51% of rural households) have access to a safe water supply. Belize City possesses a sewage system that was recently upgraded with the assistance of the Canadian International Development Agency (CIDA), but the rest of the country relies on either septic systems or no treatment at all.

The labour force in Belize totals about 58,000. Without emigration, this figure will grow rapidly given the age structure of the population. About 40% of the male labor force is employed in agriculture and fisheries. Another 25% are in industry and transport. The professional and technical, clerical, sales, and service sectors employ about 30% of the labor force, including most of the employed women. Because many of the skilled labor force emigrate, Belize has a shortage of professional and technical workers. The World Bank has estimated that 12,000 Belizeans are unemployed, making the unemployment rate 18%-20%.

PART II. THE COASTAL SUB-REGIONS

The Belizean coastal zone can be divided into three broad categories, the Caribbean mainland coast, the barrier reef system and associated cays, and the offshore atolls. Each region provides unique challenges for proper management and coastal zone planning.

A. The Caribbean Mainland Coast

The Caribbean mainland coast runs 280 km North and South. It consists largely of lowland coastal plains and mangrove swamps. Rainfall ranges from about 53 inches per year in the north to about 178 inches in the south. The northern half of the coast is marked by numerous inland lagoons and mangroves, and significant rivers include the New River, which empties into Corozal Bay in the north, and the Belize and Sibun Rivers. The southern half of the coast is defined by numerous rivers that carry the heavy run-off from the Maya Mountains.

The lagoon between the mainland coast and the barrier reef increases in width from about 20 km in the north to 40 km in the south. Water depth averages just a few meters in the north, but the lagoon becomes a channel south of Belize City and reaches depths of 65 m in the Gulf of Honduras. The bottom is primarily sea grass, sand, and patch reefs.

The entire coastal zone of Belize is vulnerable to hurricanes. Most of the country's urban centers lie within the lowland coastal plains. In 1961, Hurricane Hattie wreaked extensive damage on Belize City, prompting the relocation of the country's capital to inland Belmopan.

Demographic patterns are widely dispersed and variable along the coast. Few coastal settlements exist between Belize City and the Corozal Region in the north, but the Stann Creek and Toledo Districts both have a number of coastal towns. The Corozal District is primarily Mestizo, Creoles are the vast majority in Belize City, and the Garifuna are numerous in Dangriga. Agriculture is especially prevalent in the Stann Creek and Toledo Districts.

Major marine resource issues along the mainland coast include:

- The protection of mangrove habitats.
- The regulation of river-borne chemicals and siltation resulting from large scale agriculture, primarily citrus and bananas.
- The regulation of port dredging and development
- The regulation of sand bar mining and erosion control
- The protection of threatened and endangered species (manatees, crocodiles, sea turtles)

B. The Barrier Reef and Associated Cays

Approximately 450 mangrove and sand cays lie along and within the Belize Barrier Reef and atolls. Solitary fishing camps exist on a number of these cays, but only about six support significant human settlements.

The largest settlements are on cays located north of the Belize City region. Ambergris Cay, which is actually an extension of the Yucatan Peninsula, supports the largest population. San Pedro Town, located near the southern tip, is the number one tourist destination in Belize, and is serviced by two commuter airlines. The Hol Chan Marine Reserve, located 4 and a half miles from the town, was visited by 25,000 tourists in 1988. Cay Caulker, located between Ambergris Cay and Belize City, is also a popular destination. Plans have been approved for the construction of an airstrip on this cay. Other cays with significant resident populations include St. George's Cay, South Water Cay, Tobacco Cay, and Cay Chapel. The economy of the cays is supported entirely by fishing and tourism. A conflict of interest frequently occurs between these two sectors.

Major resource issues for the cays include:

- The management of tourism growth
- The protection of reefs from anchor, boat, and tourist damage
- The protection of mangrove habitats
- Development of fisheries and enforcement of regulations
- The establishment of marine protected areas
- The management of waste and water quality on the cays

C. The Offshore Atolls

Three atolls lie outside of the Barrier Reef: Turneffe Islands, Lighthouse Reef, and Glover's Reef. These lie on two discontinuous marine ridges separated by waters up to 1100 m deep. Seaward of Glover's and Lighthouse Reefs, the Cayman Trough descends more than 4000 m. All three are remote and largely isolated from the activities of the mainland and major cays, but their reputation as the best dive sites in Belize threatens to bring increasing development pressure. Presently, Turneffe Islands and Lighthouse Reef, which are closer to San Pedro and Belize City, are serviced mainly by live-aboard dive boats and day-trip excursion boats. Several small lodges already exist on Turneffe Islands, and two large resorts have been proposed for Blackbird and Calabash Cays. A single resort is located on Lighthouse Reef. Glover's Reef has been traditionally more isolated, but two resorts now operate there, as well.

All three atolls are unique environmental treasures. Turneffe Islands is a collection of numerous mangrove cays and is home to a large population of American crocodiles. Lighthouse Reef contains the famous Blue Hole sinkhole, as well as the Half Moon Cay Natural Monument, a sanctuary that includes a significant portion of the reef and inner lagoon as well as the only breeding colony for the red-footed booby in Belize. American crocodiles are also numerous on Lighthouse Reef. Finally, Glover's Reef is considered by many to be the best diving in Belize, as well as one of the best examples of an atoll in the Caribbean.

Given their isolation from the other regions of Belize, and the fact that their direct economic importance is due entirely to tourism and fisheries, these atolls are excellent candidates for protected zones, with multiple tourism and fisheries use. Uncontrolled development will radically change the isolated character of these atolls.

PART III. ISSUES AND OPPORTUNITIES FOR A COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT PROGRAM

All coastal zone issues in Belize trace their roots to increasing economic development, primarily in response to increases in domestic, tourist, and foreign populations. Tourism is now the **number one industry** in Belize, and the potential for growth is enormous. Unlike many countries, tourism in Belize is almost completely oriented toward nature and scenic beauty. As said before, two of the top three industries in Belize, tourism and fisheries, depend directly upon a healthy and vibrant coastal zone. **The degradation of the coastal zone is therefore synonymous with the degradation of the Belizean economy.**

The following issues have been divided into those directly related to **increasing population and development**, including the rapid growth of tourism, fisheries, agriculture, and aquaculture, and those relating to the **management of the available resources**. The distinction between these two categories is by no means clear.

Management is required to deal with the increasing population and development pressures that are at the root of each issue.

POPULATION AND DEVELOPMENT ISSUES

Issue #1: Managing Tourism Growth

Between 1980 and 1990, the number of tourists visiting Belize each year rose from 66,735 to over 200,000. **The number of annual visitors is now equal to the total population of the country itself.** Therefore, the functional population at major tourist destinations has increased much more than Belizean census figures may indicate. The majority of the tourism is oriented toward the coastal zone, with seventy-five percent of the 188 hotels in Belize located on the coast (1988 figures). Diving and snorkeling are the primary attractions, and sport fishing is also popular. Major tourist destinations, such as Ambergris Cay, benefit from increased tourist revenues, but they must also deal with a greater strain on the water supply, waste management facilities, and the local habitats. The government has, for the most part, avoided the invasion of large foreign hotels and resorts, and has instead favored smaller, locally operated facilities. However, since Belize has been "discovered" in the last few years, there are a number of pressures to change this policy. Uncontrolled development of hotels and other infrastructure such as marinas would ultimately degrade the appealing character of the Belizean coast and lead to economic disaster. In the process, critical habitats such as mangroves, cays, reefs, and turtle nesting beaches will be destroyed. Many of these issues can be resolved by proper planning, e.g. by setting aside specific areas for tourism development; introducing strict conditions for this development; requiring environmental impact assessments; establishing a system of permanent anchor buoys to minimize anchor damage; and educating visitors on the regulations and the need to protect the coastal habitats.

Maintaining Recreation Areas for Belizeans

The ultimate goal of increased tourism development is to enhance the economy and quality of life for Belizeans. The "prime" destinations must not be developed to the point of excluding the Belizeans themselves. Very little land along the coast is public or Crown land, and a number of cays are owned or leased to foreigners. Access to beaches and recreational areas is restricted in some regions. Areas must be retained for public use and community parks which cater to local interests and recreation. As the coast is the common heritage of the nation, the right of access along beachfronts should also be clarified. Many cays are presently used as holiday and weekend get-aways by mainland residents. Although interaction between tourists and Belizeans is encouraged, care must be taken not to make Belizeans feel like strangers in their own country.

Issue #2: Development and Protection of Fishery and Wildlife Resources in the Face of Overfishing and Aquaculture Expansion

Traditional Fisheries

The Belizean fisheries industry employs approximately 2,300 fishermen. In 1990, approximately 775 metric tons of fishery products valued at over BZ \$18 million were exported. The Belizean Fisheries Department consists of a staff of approximately a dozen officers. Their duties include enforcement, planning, management, research and monitoring of catch statistics, and public education for the entire coastline. They are vastly understaffed and require training and equipment. Working with the fishermen, however, is easier than in many countries, because approximately 60% are organized into nine cooperatives throughout the country. Four of the co-ops in particular are of economic and political significance. They are respected throughout the region for their efficiency and for their support of regulation and management to maintain a healthy fishery resource.

Lobster is the most valuable fishery in Belize. Both lobster and conch have shown signs of **over-exploitation**, despite closed seasons and size limits. Lobster tail size and catch per unit effort (CPUE) appear to be decreasing, and conch production has plummeted from 1.25 million pounds in 1972 to 365,000 pounds in 1990. Given the economic importance of these two species, it is unlikely that fishing pressure will decrease, or their numbers will rebound significantly. However, careful management should prevent the fisheries from collapsing.

The shrimp fishery has developed rapidly and although currently ranked second in importance behind lobster, is expected to be the number one fishery commodity earner by 1992. This is primarily due to a rapidly growing shrimp aquaculture industry. In addition, the coastal waters of the Stann Creek District are fished by a Honduran shrimp trawler fleet as part of a joint venture with the Belizean fishermen's cooperatives. The trawling fleet is highly disruptive to the grass bed habitats. The Fisheries Department may investigate the possibility of Belizean cooperatives assuming control of the shrimp industry.

Numerous species of finfish are also commercially important, especially grouper and snapper. Throughout Belize, the reefs are somewhat depleted of these larger predators (except in the Hol Chan Marine Reserve where fishing is prohibited on the reef). Preliminary results from a reef fish study show that the CPUE of this fishery is stable, but more research is necessary before a firm management strategy can be adopted. Several points exist along the reef where grouper and snapper congregate at specific times of the year to spawn. These areas are heavily fished during the spawning season. The taking of large numbers of fish from their spawning grounds may have severe effects on the health of the stocks. The implementation of a management program for grouper spawning areas is needed.

The over-exploitation of commercial stocks combined with an increasing number of fishermen (and poachers) presents a difficult challenge for the Fisheries Department. Dependence on a few key fisheries may lead to major economic loss if they collapse. The fishing industry in Belize must pursue a more **diversified** approach. Target fisheries are deep sea and offshore fisheries and under-utilized species. Marine species do not recognize international boundaries, and the Fisheries Department must continue its negotiations with Honduras to introduce comparable size limits and closed seasons for conch and lobster. Poaching by fishermen from neighboring countries is common. The Fisheries Department is addressing the problem of illegal fishing by increasing its surveillance and enforcement capabilities. Through funding from US-AID, a Compliance Unit will be established which

should significantly reduce the incidents of illegal fishing. In addition to the Fisheries Department, the Maritime Wing of the Belize Defense Force, with a compliment of over 40 individuals and numerous vessels, has come to play a crucial role in the enforcement of fisheries regulations, as well as other maritime crimes.

Through a CARICOM regional project, supported by the Canadian International Development Agency (CIDA) and the International Council for Ocean Development (ICOD), assessments of the lobster and conch fisheries will be carried out and appropriate management strategies developed. This CARICOM Fisheries Resource Assessment and Management Programme (CFRAMP) will also conduct assessment studies on reef fisheries and deep-slope and pelagic fisheries. The latter two resource studies will be of special significance to Belize which will need a resource assessment of its soon-to-be-declared EEZ.

Aquaculture

Aquaculture programs in Belize have been pursued by government and private interests. The Fisheries Department has been operating a USAID-funded research conch hatchery at San Pedro since 1985. Juveniles are raised to a suitable release size in the hope that they will supplement the depleted natural stocks. The Government of Belize is also involved in cooperative shrimp mariculture projects with Taiwan and the World Bank. Recently, the Fisheries Department has designed an aquaculture inventory which will identify suitable coastal areas for aquaculture.

Aquaculture in the coastal area is expanding with approximately 900 acres under shrimp ponds. Two operations have been successful and have plans for further expansion. A single freshwater ornamental fish culture facility specializing in African lake cichlids has also been quite successful. The estimated export earnings from cultured shrimp and ornamental fish were BZ \$197,164 in 1987. By 1990, this figure had reached BZ \$1,955,000, and the estimated earnings for 1991 are BZ \$11,280,429. The success of farmed shrimp operations is very encouraging, but there are potential (and avoidable) problems. Major concerns with this activity would include the need to clear mangroves, the nutrient-loaded waste water that is flushed into the coastal water, and the possible introduction of exotics which may harmfully affect the native fauna, causing a decrease in biodiversity. At this time, shrimp culture does not pose a significant environmental threat in Belize, but successful operations may lead to rapid expansion of the industry. Shrimp ponds have become ecological disasters in many countries in the region. Shrimp mariculture shows great potential, but regulations are needed to ensure appropriate ecological guidelines.

Aquaculture projects have been proposed by private interests for additional species, including tilapia, channel catfish, redfish, Louisiana crayfish, and Australian freshwater lobster. Several local species, such as snook, nassau grouper, blue catfish, and queen conch have aquaculture potential as well. The possibility of raising marine aquarium fish is also a potentially lucrative business.

So far, permits for private aquaculture facilities have been considered on a case by case basis. As this industry expands, however, there is a need for a **consistent government policy** that will consider the potentially harmful effects of introduced species and environmental impacts associated with these ventures. Areas suitable for aquaculture should be clearly designated so that the destruction of critical habitats can be avoided. The fishing cooperatives should also be encouraged to participate in aquaculture programs. Aquaculture holds great promise for sustainable economic growth if conducted in an ecologically responsible manner.

Threatened and Endangered Species

The Belize Coast is also home to manatees, sea turtles, crocodiles, and numerous species of birds. Several offshore mangrove cays are important habitats for American crocodiles. In addition to Half Moon Cay National Monument, six additional cays have been established as protected nesting colonies for several species of birds. Manatees and crocodiles are protected in Belize, but there is still a legal season for sea turtles. Green, loggerhead, and hawksbill turtles nest on several cays and beaches in Belize. These areas are not protected, but it is illegal to collect eggs. Amendments to the current protective legislation are being considered. Many nesting beaches, however, are being threatened by development on the coast and cays. A special plan needs to be devised to manage these endangered species. Belize is working with WIDECAST to prepare a Recovery Plan.

An estimated 300 to 700 manatees inhabit Belizean waters, making it the largest population in Central America. Historically, manatees in Belize have not been regular victims of boat propellers as commonly occurs in Florida. This is probably because recreational boat traffic has been infrequent and the manatees, which were hunted until recently, are apparently more wary. Recently, however, with an increase in boat traffic, reports of prop-scarred manatees have increased. This issue is likely to grow as tourism and boat traffic increases. A manatee biosphere reserve has been proposed for Gale's Point and the Southern and Northern Lagoon areas. The biosphere would be a center for tourism, research, and education.

Issue #3: Managing Waste Disposal and Water Quality on Offshore Cays

As mentioned previously, water quality and waste disposal have become major concerns on the cays, due to increasing resident and tourist populations. The cays are one of the most fragile ecosystems in Belize and many are being threatened by inappropriate tourism development. In many cases, the natural vegetation has been stripped from the island, leaving bare sand. Consequently, the cay is vulnerable to wind and water erosion, especially during storms. As the number of visitors to a small cay increases, the demand for fresh water increases, leading to a draw-down on the limited freshwater lens and salt water intrusion. With often inadequate sewage disposal, this ground water can become contaminated, as has happened on several cays. Eutrophication of surrounding waters is apparent on some cays, where sewage is disposed directly into the sea or where septic systems overload the capacity of the cay. Nearby reefs become covered with algal growths, blooming in response to the input of nutrients. Residents of South Water Cay have reported an increase in algal over-growth on the reef, presumably as a result of an increased nutrient load from human waste.

Disposal of solid waste (garbage) is also a problem, particularly on smaller cays which do not have an organized waste disposal system. Garbage is frequently dumped into the ocean or on uninhabited mangrove cays. This is a short term solution, and may eventually lead to permanent damage to the reef. Cities and towns which serve as departure points for offshore cays need to have some means of accommodating the garbage from these cays, and residents must be encouraged to cooperate.

A cays policy needs to be developed which would allow for some cays to be developed under strict conditions, others to remain in their natural state, and others to be set aside for the use and enjoyment of Belizeans. A 1991 inventory on cay ownership and use, and the moratorium on the lease of cays are the first steps toward formulating this policy. Further research is also required to determine the optimum carrying capacity of the cays.

Issue #4: Degradation of Habitats Important to the Economy and Quality of Life

Mangroves and coral reefs are both fragile environments of immeasurable importance. Belize has been blessed with a significant distribution of both of these habitats (**Figure 4**). Short-sighted planning can quickly destroy these habitats which may not recover within the span of a human lifetime. For precisely this reason, a top priority in Belize must be the management and **regulation of development** to prevent damage and support the long term sustainable use of these areas and resources.

Mangrove Habitat

Mangroves serve a number of vital functions such as controlling coastal erosion, limiting hurricane and storm damage, providing important nursery grounds for marine and estuarine fish and invertebrates as well as important habitat for crocodiles and birds, and serving as natural water purifiers. Uncontrolled clearing of mangroves could lead to severe property loss, the collapse of important fisheries, and increases in pollution-related problems from agrochemicals and human and industrial waste. Like most tropical/sub-tropical countries, Belize has a history of clearing mangroves for coastal development. Increasing awareness of their importance, however, prompted the government of Belize to pass legislation in 1989 requiring a permit to develop mangrove areas. Unfortunately, this legislation has been largely ignored, partly because no authority exists that is qualified to grant a permit or determine environmental impacts. Mangroves are still being rapidly cleared, particularly in the vicinity of Belize City, to create housing for a growing urban population. A close examination of the legislation protecting mangrove is required in order to determine a **policy for enforcement**. A declaration of the Belize City area as a Special Management Area has been suggested as a means of studying the problem.

There is also pressure to develop mangrove cays and turn them into tourist beaches, although a moratorium on leases for government-owned cays is presently in effect. Turneffe Islands is an area of marine mangroves which is threatened by tourism development. A management plan for this atoll is urgently required to resolve the resource use conflicts between tourism developers and fishermen.

A preliminary mapping of the mangroves of Belize from satellite imagery has been carried out by the University of Edinburgh, and this has been followed up with a rapid ecological assessment in the summer of 1991. As a result of this study, recommendations will be made to protect specific stands of mangroves.

Coral Reefs

Like mangroves, the coral reef is the basis of a number of economically important fisheries. Belize's spectacular and healthy reef formations are also the main reason that tourism is the country's largest industry. Severe reef degradation would therefore be a **direct blow to both the first and third leading economic sectors** in Belize. The potential for coral damage increases as tourism and boating increase, particularly at dive sites where anchor and diver damage are common. To minimize this misuse, a national system of mooring anchorages has been proposed. Moorings have been installed in the Hol Chan Marine Reserve, some sites along the Ambergris Cay Reef, a few at Turneffe Islands, and a few at Lighthouse Reef. Plans are underway to install more at the Cay Caulker and St. George's Cay reefs, working in cooperation with the communities of these islands.

Indirect causes are perhaps more dangerous to the reef. Increasing chemical loads in the water due to sewage and agricultural waste are a threat to the health of the marine

environment. These topics are covered in this document as separate issues, given their importance. In order to monitor changes in water quality due to these and other causes, the establishment of a water quality monitoring program for the entire reef was recommended in the 1989 Belize Coastal Zone Management Workshop. This will require training in chemical analysis and should be initiated as soon as possible in order to track potentially rapid changes. The Coastal Zone Management (CZM) Project of Belize is presently negotiating with the Caribbean Environmental Health Institute (CEHI) for assistance in this environmental monitoring component.

Issue #5: Establishment of Agricultural Guidelines to Limit Erosion and Run-off of Soil and Chemicals

In the last five years, the citrus and banana industries have rapidly expanded in the Stann Creek and Toledo Districts. Few legal guidelines exist to regulate important farming practices that would **reduce erosion and the run-off of agricultural chemicals**. Plastic bag waste is a major problem for the banana industry. Agricultural development is essential to the Belizean economy, but it is counter-productive if by-products such as siltation, agrochemicals, and plastics damage the tourism and fisheries sectors by degrading the reef and mangrove habitats. Similar problems with agricultural run-off and sewage in Florida are believed to be causing uncontrolled algae growth and coral death in the Florida Keys. Presently in Belize, land is often cleared down to the edge of rivers, accelerating erosion and the run-off of pesticides and fertilizers. Steep hillsides are cleared for "milpas," especially by refugees. Land use and the refugee situation need to be addressed. Simple zoning regulations, such as vegetated buffer zones between agricultural fields and rivers, can significantly reduce harmful environmental impacts. Agrochemical run-off represents a significant health risk, as well as an ecological hazard. Coastal towns which are downstream from citrus and banana plantations, such as Monkey River Town, report severely polluted drinking water. Water quality monitoring along rivers and the coast is in order. This problem will only increase as large scale monocultures such as citrus and bananas continue to expand in south and central Belize. The CZM Project of Belize should work closely with the responsible agencies to encourage the use of organic pesticides, the maintenance of a strip of vegetation along the banks of waterways, and the suitable land use of steep slopes.

Issue #6 : Control of Beach Erosion

Beach erosion is a major issue for several areas of Belize, including Ambergris Cay, where natural beach erosion is threatening shorefront properties. The sand bar mining operations of Dangriga, Monkey River, Placencia, and the mouth of the Sibun River are also causing erosion.

A construction boom has accompanied economic development in Belize, and an increasing quantity of sand is required for land fill and cement. Sand bar mining is conducted mainly at the mouth of the Sibun River and Dangriga's North Stann Creek. This is basically an artisanal operation, but it may expand with increasing demands. A number of overlapping issues are involved. As the sand is removed, current patterns are altered, resulting in coastal erosion. Coastal land owners are understandably upset, but have little control over sand mining that is not on their property. Traditionally, the local inhabitants have collected sand from these bars for their own lots as well. This complex web of interests will likely require some form of compromise legislation.

In addition to sand bar mining, natural beach erosion is threatening shorefront properties in San Pedro, Ambergris Cay. The construction of protective structures frequently results in accelerated erosion elsewhere. A review of protective structure construction and set-backs

for shoreline development is required. The protection of natural buffers such as mangroves and beach plants is essential.

The Belize Coastal Zone Management Unit supports the addition of a coastal engineer to the Office of Petroleum and Geology to advise on beach erosion and to recommend appropriate regulatory measures, such as mandatory setback lines for construction of buildings and management of shoreline protection structures. Studies should also be initiated, in collaboration with the Hydrology Department, to monitor sea level rise and to draft plans to deal with increasing sea levels. This is of great significance to Belize, since a substantial area of the coast is very low-lying.

Issue #7: Port Dredging and Development

Belize has only 3 major ports: Belize City, Commerce Bight (South of Dangriga), and Big Creek (near Placencia). Commerce Bight and Big Creek are primarily agricultural ports, while the Belize City Port handles most other goods. The Big Creek Port, which is privately operated, became operational in 1989, but it is fast becoming a major shipping point for bananas and citrus.

The need for deep water ports is undeniable. Both the Belize City and Big Creek ports require dredging. There is also a need, however, for dredging controls and regulations to minimize the environmental damage. During the dredging of Big Creek, the spoils were dumped directly on the nearby coastal mangroves, resulting in unnecessary waste and destruction. Fishermen also complained that the fine silt and sedimentation was detrimental to their fishing efforts. Proper management can minimize the problems associated with dredging, but a consistent policy is required.

The possibility of a major oil spill in Belize must also be considered. Two oil tankers, carrying a total of about 55,000 barrels of fuel, visit Belize each month. In 1990, a minor spill occurred from an oil barge near San Pedro, and in 1988, a barge sank on its way to Belize from Honduras. The development of an oil spill contingency plan is needed, as is the acquisition of emergency equipment and personnel training.

HUMAN RESOURCE MANAGEMENT ISSUES

Issue #8: Establishment and Management of Marine and Coastal Protected Areas

A number of marine and coastal protected areas have been established in Belize. Such areas serve as a sanctuary for threatened or depleted species and habitats, as a protected re-seeding ground for depleted species, and as tourist attractions. These include the Hol Chan Marine Reserve at Ambergris Cay, the Half Moon Cay Natural Monument on Lighthouse Reef, and six small cays throughout the country set aside as nesting colony bird sanctuaries. The Half Moon Cay Natural Monument, established in 1982, includes Half Moon Cay, which is home to a red-footed booby colony, as well as significant portions of the reef, inner lagoon, and deep water. An observation tower and paths with information plaques are located on the Cay. The Hol Chan Reserve, established in 1987, is the only marine reserve actively supervised and managed on a daily basis. The Reserve encompasses a portion of the barrier reef surrounding the Hol Chan Channel, as well as adjacent grass beds and mangroves. It is located only 4 and a half miles from San Pedro, Belize's most popular tourist destination. In 1988 alone, 25,000 tourists visited Hol Chan. Large predatory fish such as grouper, which are scarce throughout most of the barrier reef, are plentiful within the Reserve. There have been reports that fishing catches have actually

increased in the waters surrounding the Reserve, though this is controversial and requires further investigation.

The success of the Hol Chan Reserve has encouraged the proposal of several additional reserves. The Belizean CZM project has been actively working with numerous groups to expand the network of marine and coastal protected areas. Potential sites include Glover's Reef Atoll (a management plan has been completed and accepted), an area from just north of South Water Cay stretching south to Wee Wee Cay, Sapodilla Cays, the Rocky Point/Bacalar Chico area of northern Ambergris Cay, Mexico Rocks near Ambergris Cay, the Monkey River Area, and a Manatee Community Reserve in Northern and Southern Lagoons. The status of each of these projects is discussed in more detail in the final section of this document. Finally, the CZM project is working with UNESCO and IUCN to discuss the possible nomination of the barrier reef complex as a Biosphere Reserve and World Heritage Site.

At this time, there is no consistent policy for the management of marine protected areas. The Belize Audubon Society has a formal agreement with the government to manage Half Moon Cay and the other six protected nesting colonies. The Hol Chan Reserve, however, is managed by the Fisheries Department. Future plans may consolidate all marine reserves under one management body. In addition, the potential series of reserves along the reef coincides with a regional plan, Paseo Pantero, sponsored by ROCAP and WCI, which may include marine reserves along the coasts of Mexico, Guatemala, and Honduras.

Issue #9: Obtaining the Training and Education Required for Local Management of the Coastal Zone in Belize

The management of the coastal zone in Belize **requires** educated coastal managers, researchers with technical skills, and information analysts. Foreign training programs frequently result in the loss of qualified individuals who choose to emigrate. In addition, the absence of a program in Belize fails to inspire Belizeans to pursue a career in coastal zone planning and marine research. Considering the stature of the Belize Barrier Reef, it is appropriate for an education and research facility of regional stature to be established in Belize. A facility has been proposed linked with the University College of Belize, with degree programs in marine science and marine affairs. In addition to training and education, the facility would conduct basic and applied marine research by Belizean and international researchers, and would monitor the status of the Belize Reef. This should include a wet lab for the chemical analysis of sea water and may be associated with the water quality monitoring program. A series of simple field stations along the reef and atolls would compliment the facility. The New York Zoological Society has recently purchased Middle Cay on Glover's Reef and plans to establish a field station. Other centers of research exist on Ambergris Cay (the Hol Chan Reserve), Carrie Bowe Cay (the Smithsonian Research Station), South Water Cay, Tobacco Cay, and Wee Wee Cay.

Of equal importance is the promotion of public awareness of coastal zone and conservation issues. Any management plan is worthless without enforcement and compliance with its regulations. This compliance is dependent, for the most part, on the cooperation of all involved. Every effort must be made to educate the Belizean people of the importance of coastal zone issues and the rationale behind regulations. They must gain a strong appreciation for the national treasure that is the Belize Coastal Zone, and they must "want" to cooperate with the management plan. Programs by the school systems, the Belize Audubon Society, and the Belize Zoo promote environmental education. These programs must be expanded where possible. Special seminars for those involved in tourism, development, agriculture, and fishing may help to develop an ethic of sound environmental practices while maintaining economic growth.

Issue #10: Strengthening Belize's Nascent Coastal Zone Management Program

The government of Belize has already established a framework for the implementation of coastal zone planning. A Coastal Zone Management Unit (CZMU), under the auspices of the Fisheries Department, has been established to initiate programs and formalize coastal management in Belize, as recommended by the 1989 Belize Coastal Zone Management Workshop. This body ensures both governmental support and governmental authority for coastal zone management issues. Other organizations which are involved, or have expressed interest in coastal zone management in Belize include: the Belize Audubon Society, Programme for Belize, RENARM, USAID, the World Wildlife Foundation (WWF), the Overseas Development Agency (ODA), the University of Rhode Island's Coastal Resources Center, the Belize Environmental Center, Coral Cay Conservation, and others. Thus, a great deal of expertise and potential funding is available for coastal zone planning in Belize. Although just beginning, the CZM project has a solid framework on which to build. **Every effort should be made to support the goals and programs of the CZMU, and to promote the coordination of efforts between the CZMU and the many excellent NGOs (Non-Governmental Organizations).** A more detailed summary of the Belize Coastal Zone Management Project is included in the following section.

PART IV. CURRENT STATUS OF COASTAL ZONE MANAGEMENT IN BELIZE

Belize is unique among Central American countries, because its coastal zone includes not only the mainland coast, but also the largest reef system in the Western Hemisphere. As such, it is not merely a national concern, but an **international treasure**. The reef and mainland coast are intimately related in Belize, and any management plan must include both regions.

The Coastal Zone Management Unit

In 1989, the Belize Coastal Zone Management Workshop was held in San Pedro to develop a strategy for a Belize Coastal Zone Management Plan. The workshop included participants and coastal zone managers from nine countries. Several recommendations emanated from this meeting, one of which was the need to establish a coastal zone management unit.

The Coastal Zone Management Unit (CZMU) was established in March 1990, with three staff members: a Director, Project Coordinator and Research Biologist. The Director is the Fisheries Administrator; the Coordinator's position is funded by Wildlife Conservation International (WCI); the Research Biologist was funded originally by Programme for Belize and Manomet, and is now supported by World Wildlife Fund (WWF) and WCI.

In June 1991, the CZMU was joined by a fourth staff member, an Environmental Education Trainee, working under the Belize Audubon Society and supported by WWF.

In April 1990, IUCN sent three experts to assist the CZMU draft a planning document on coastal zone management. As a result of this exercise, the project was divided into three major phases.

Phase I has been completed and included the collection and compilation of data relevant to the coastal zone. The data was collected from the literature, field work, and interviews with knowledgeable persons. This information has been mapped on a series of acetate overlays

at the 1:250,000 scale. This data has also been stored on a dBase III computerized database. The types of data include the following:

1. Physical parameters - bathymetry, salinity, currents, watersheds, territorial limits.
2. Habitats and resources - reefs, mangroves, seagrass beds, nesting grounds for turtles and birds and other critical habitats, fishing resources, protected areas (and proposed sites).
3. Uses/Impacts - tourism centers, dive sites, sportfishing areas, shipping channels, fishing cooperatives, communities, roads, fishing grounds, research stations, archaeological sites, ports, dredge-and-fill sites, mangrove clearance sites, development concessions, concession blocks for oil exploration and salvage of wrecks.
4. Inventory of cays - ownership and use.

The Project Coordinator has digitized these map overlays and entered the data into a Geographic Information System (GIS) using Arcinfo at IUCN's World Conservation Monitoring Center in Cambridge. This was completed in May 1991 and copies of the map printouts have been sent to IUCN headquarters and to the CZMU. Once Belize has an operational GIS, this information can be easily transferred from the Center in Cambridge to Belize on diskettes.

It must be emphasized that this phase is ongoing, as the maps and database are continually being updated. Enough data has been collected, however, to start the analysis or Phase II of the project in which the CZMU is currently involved. During this phase, the mapped data and the various issues facing the coastal zone will be analyzed. It is hoped that a coastal zone planning expert from the Great Barrier Reef Marine Park Authority or from IUCN will assist the CZMU staff in this section of the project. Concurrent with this phase, special management plans are being prepared for critical areas.

Phase III will involve the development of an Action Plan which will include a zoning scheme for the coastal zone, definitions of a management framework, policies and legislation, recommendations for additional protected areas, introduction of monitoring mechanisms, and a description of priority areas for further research.

Institutional Arrangements

The Fisheries Department, with support from WCI, has spearheaded the Project which is headquartered at the Fisheries Department. The CZMU should, however, seek to receive formal government approval to gain full authority to carry out its coordinating role.

The forerunner of the Coastal Zone Management Advisory Committee was established as the CZM Technical Committee in July, 1991. This Committee has representatives from the Fisheries Department, the CZMU, the Lands Department, the Department of the Environment, the Housing and Planning Department, the Department of Geology and Petroleum, the Belize Audubon Society and Programme for Belize. To date, this Committee has been considering the many developments taking place in the vicinity of Belize City which are involving the destruction of mangroves, dredge-and-fill operations and the deterioration of coastal water quality. By coordinating the activities of the departments involved, it is hoped that improved planning for development projects will be initiated.

In July 1990, the CZMU submitted a "concept paper" to the Ministry of Agriculture and Fisheries in which it was recommended that an Interministerial Commission comprised of the Minister of Agriculture and Fisheries, the Minister of Natural Resources and the

Minister of Tourism and the Environment be established. The Commission is required to ensure full coordination of activities at the highest possible level. The formation of this Commission should be considered a top priority and should take place before the end of 1991.

It was also recommended that the CZMU be later established as a Statutory Body, a CZM Authority, in order to implement the CZM Action Plan. It is felt that such a body is essential to ensure impartiality and to manage finances more efficiently.

The CZM Authority, working with the Technical Committee and the Interministerial Commission, will be responsible for implementing the policy strategies as defined in the CZM Action Plan. It will act primarily as a coordinating body to manage this multisectoral program, but some direct regulatory management and research will be required to complement the responsibilities of the other government agencies. Some of the regulatory measures required may include permits for all development activities within the coastal zone which may alter environmental quality, e.g., aquaculture, dredge-and-fill operations, removal of vegetation, disposal of wastes, and shoreline protection works. Fishing licenses are already required by the Fisheries Department but the sport fishing industry should also be regulated by permits.

The CZMU has successfully coordinated activities with the Lands Department in conducting the cay inventory, and in mapping exercises. It has also worked well with the Office of Petroleum and Geology on the revision of dredging projects, but this input has been consultative and informal, and therefore needs to be formalized. The Unit has also worked to a lesser extent with the Forestry Department on the management of mangroves. The CZM Plan needs to address jurisdictional gaps and overlaps, and formalize arrangements between departments, possibly through a series of memoranda of understanding.

It was agreed that the Elize Audubon Society, a non-governmental conservation organization with a wealth of experience in environmental education, should be responsible for this aspect of the Project. The CZMU was successful in securing funds for this Project component from WWF.

Training and Staff

In 1990, the Director of the CZMU was attached to the Planning Section of the Great Barrier Reef Marine Park Authority for three months. During this period, he became familiar with various aspects of the running of the marine park. This study trip was sponsored by AIDAB with support from IUCN.

In April/May 1991 the Project Coordinator underwent basic training in the use of a GIS at the World Conservation Monitoring Center in Cambridge. This was funded by IUCN. She also took a graduate course in coastal resources management at the University of Rhode Island in June 1991. Her attendance at this course was funded by U.S. A.I.D.

The Research Biologist has attended many in-country training sessions. These include: coral reef monitoring techniques with the Coral Cay Conservation group based at South Water Cay; rapid environmental assessment of mangroves, in particular the fish fauna, at the Gales Point area with the Overseas Development Administration-sponsored field team; general environmental assessment techniques on Ambergris Cay with a research team from Quintana Roo; and a workshop on remote sensing techniques conducted by a FAO consultant. The biologist attended a workshop on the management of marine turtles held in Tortuguero, Costa Rica, in September 1991. His participation was funded by WCI.

The Environmental Education Trainee spent a few days with a mangrove specialist on Twin Cays, to gain a better understanding of this ecosystem. Her attachment was sponsored by the Smithsonian Institution. She has also spent a week at the turtle nesting site on Ambergris Cay.

It is envisaged that the staff for the CZMU needs to be increased to include a chemist and a field biologist. These increases will be necessary to implement the reef assessment/water quality monitoring and environmental impact assessment sections of the Project. In addition, a data analyst will be required to manage the databases and GIS, when this equipment becomes available. The addition of a coastal engineer to the staff of the Petroleum and Geology Office is also being supported.

Training for all personnel is required, both abroad at the postgraduate and undergraduate level, and in-country with attachments to technical advisors. Attendance at appropriate regional workshops and seminars is, and should continue to be, encouraged.

Environmental Education and Public Awareness

Prior to the appointment of the Education Trainee, presentations on the CZMP were given as the opportunity arose. These included slide shows to students of SJC sixth form and primary school children, presentations to fishing cooperatives, civic groups and local conservation organizations, press releases and a paper given at an ecotourism conference. A display was mounted at the annual Agriculture and Trade Show.

The Coordinator and Research Biologist were involved in a film produced by the Royal Geographic Society on ecotourism in Belize. The CZMP was highlighted in the film. The Coordinator was also interviewed for a television documentary on ecotourism provided by the National Audubon Society.

A Project logo has been designed and decals printed. A brochure which explains the project to the general public has been produced and will be ready for distribution in 1991.

Since the Education Trainee was appointed, weekly radio programs have been produced on coastal issues such as mangroves, ecotourism, coastal zone management, aquaculture, and marine turtles. She is presently preparing slide shows on coral reefs, mangroves and turtles to be given to school children.

In September 1991, the Coastal Zone Management Project was the central theme for a display at the Festival Grand Market. A CZM exhibition is planned for late October 1991.

Environmental education material has been requested from many different agencies abroad and the response has been very encouraging. Using this background material, a comprehensive program will be planned. The Project is particularly interested in holding a workshop for dive guides for training in general reef ecology and the need to protect this valuable resource.

The Project is collaborating with the Smithsonian Institution to introduce a workshop on mangrove ecology for biology teachers in the summer of 1992.

In addition, the Project is actively promoting the introduction of a marine and coastal studies program at the University College of Belize. It was strongly recommended by the Coastal Resources Workshop in 1989 that Belize should work towards having a marine research station which is appropriate to the country's world-class marine resources.

Public Participation

It has been recognized from the inception of the project that its successful implementation hinges on the participation of the public. Therefore emphasis will be placed on increasing the public awareness of coastal issues and the general understanding of the value of coastal habitats. The Plan will be presented to the public at various stages for their comment and input. By active participation in the planning process, support for the management programs will be greatly enhanced.

Protected Areas

A major focus of the CZM Project has been the expansion of the network of marine and coastal protected areas. The Project maintains close ties with the Hol Chan Marine Reserve, which is serving as the model for future marine reserves.

A Management plan for Glover's Reef Atoll has been completed and accepted. Declaration of this marine reserve is expected to take place in the near future.

The Project took part in the Critical Habitat Survey carried out by the Belize Center for Environmental Studies in 1990. Based on the results of this survey, several coastal and marine areas were recommended for protection or special management. Plans for some of these areas are currently being drafted.

A plan is being prepared for the South Water Cay/Carrie Bow Cay area jointly by Coral Cay Conservation (CCC) and Program for Belize (PFB). CCC has successfully obtained funding from the Overseas Development Agency for satellite imagery of the coastal area of Belize and has made arrangements with the University of Edinburgh to have this data interpreted. To date, the area just north of South Water Cay stretching south to Wee Wee Cay has been mapped, both on the barrier reef and lagoon, and biological data on the reef communities of this area has been collected. This data has yet to be analyzed.

PFB has just recently started their marine program and initially will be concentrating on the Carrie Bow Cay area, coordinating their activities with CCC. They have also expressed interest in working in the Port Honduras area.

The Project has started work on a plan for the Sapodilla Cays. The base maps have been prepared using aerial photographs and then ground-truthing the area. CCC has assisted in the mapping and rapid assessment of the surrounding reefs. Data is being collected on the use of these cays and reefs.

Initial work has also begun on a plan for the Rocky Pt./Bacalar Chico area of northern Ambergris Cay. A couple of field trips have been conducted to make a preliminary assessment of the region. The fishermen of Sarteneja are very supportive of this project. The International Tropical Conservation Foundation has offered assistance, and has secured funds from a German foundation to carry out the planning process.

The San Pedro Town Board has requested the staff of the Hol Chan Marine Reserve to draft a plan for the Mexico Rocks area, another of the proposed marine reserves near Ambergris Cay.

Dr. Robert Horwich has drafted a multiple-use management plan for the Manatee Community Reserve which encompasses the Northern and Southern Lagoons. This area has been highly recommended as a coastal protected area and would serve to protect the

coastal lagoon system, an important nesting beach for hawksbill turtles, a large population of manatees, several populations of crocodiles, a couple of important bird rookeries, and stands of mangrove.

Another coastal reserve is being planned for the Monkey River area. Although this region is not on the list of critical habitats, it has substantial community support and will protect an important watershed and estuary.

Funding

Major funding for coastal zone planning efforts thus far has come from WCI, WWF, IUCN, ODA, and Programme for Belize. Funding has also been sought from USAID and the Global Environmental Facility (GEF).

Summary of Progress on Coastal Zone Management Planning in Belize: 1987 to the Present

- 1987 • Hol Chan Marine Reserve Established
- 1989 • August: Belize Coastal Zone Management Workshop, San Pedro
- 1990 • April: Drafting of a planning document entitled "Guidelines for Developing a Coastal Zone Management Plan for Belize" with IUCN consultants
 - June: Memo of Understanding establishing a Coastal Zone Management Unit (CZMU), including a director, coordinator, and a research biologist
 - July: Concept paper for the Coastal Zone Management Authority drafted for government approval
 - September: Completion of WWF Critical Habitat Study
- 1991 • Completion of mapping overlays
 - June: Environmental Education Trainee added to the CZMU
 - July: CZM Technical Committee established
 - Completion of "Provisional Index to the Cays of Belize"
 - Maps digitized for a GIS
 - Various public education programs
 - Planning for several proposed marine protected areas

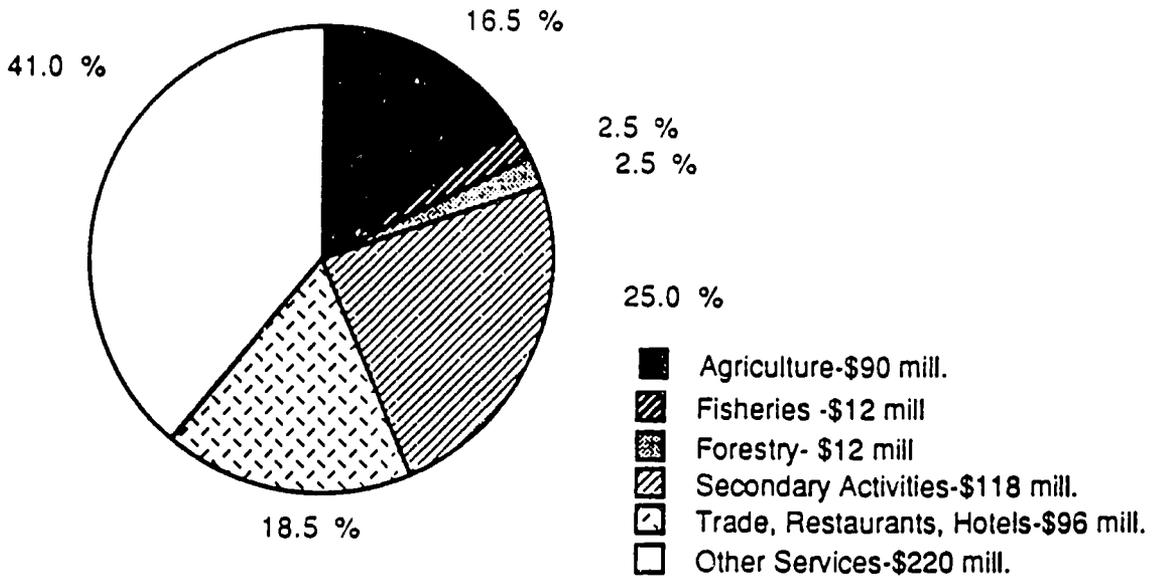
Concluding Remarks

Belizeans have long been able to handle their own problems individually. However, the individual solutions that have worked in the past are no longer entirely effective. The rapidly developing coastal zone requires **effective coordination and long term planning at the community, national, and regional levels**. Great strides have been made toward coastal zone planning in Belize, and it is important to continue to move from the planning stage into the action stage.

It must be emphasized that the sustainable development of the coastal zone of Belize is critical to the economic and social well-being of the country. Two of the major industries, tourism and fisheries, depend on its health. With approximately 40% of the population, the coastal zone is the area under the greatest development pressure. The coral reef and coastal ecosystems of Belize and its neighboring countries are extremely fragile. If the present rate of waste and pollution continues, the coastal zone will be permanently damaged. This is particularly alarming for the coral reefs, which could take thousands of years to recover. The result would be severe damage to the Belizean economy which would merely accelerate the cycle of abuse for the coastal zone. Effective, enforceable policies are of the utmost urgency to guarantee that habitats and ecological processes are not degraded

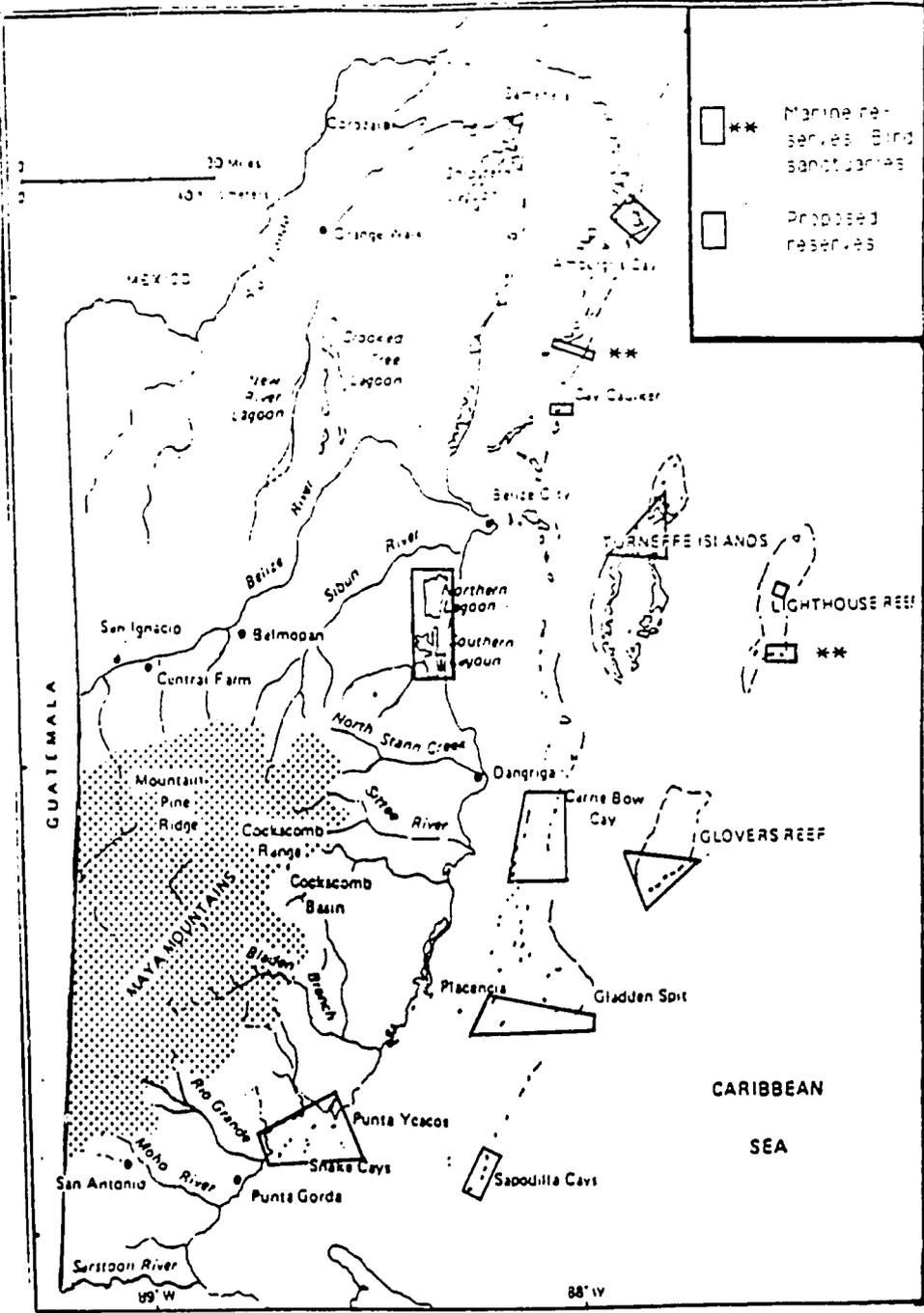
beyond the limit of rehabilitation, or beyond the limit at which restoration becomes prohibitively expensive. This world heritage is too important to ignore.

Figure 1. Belize: Value of Major Sectors of the Belize Economy.
 Figura 1. Belize: Valor de los Sectores Principales de la Economía de Belize.



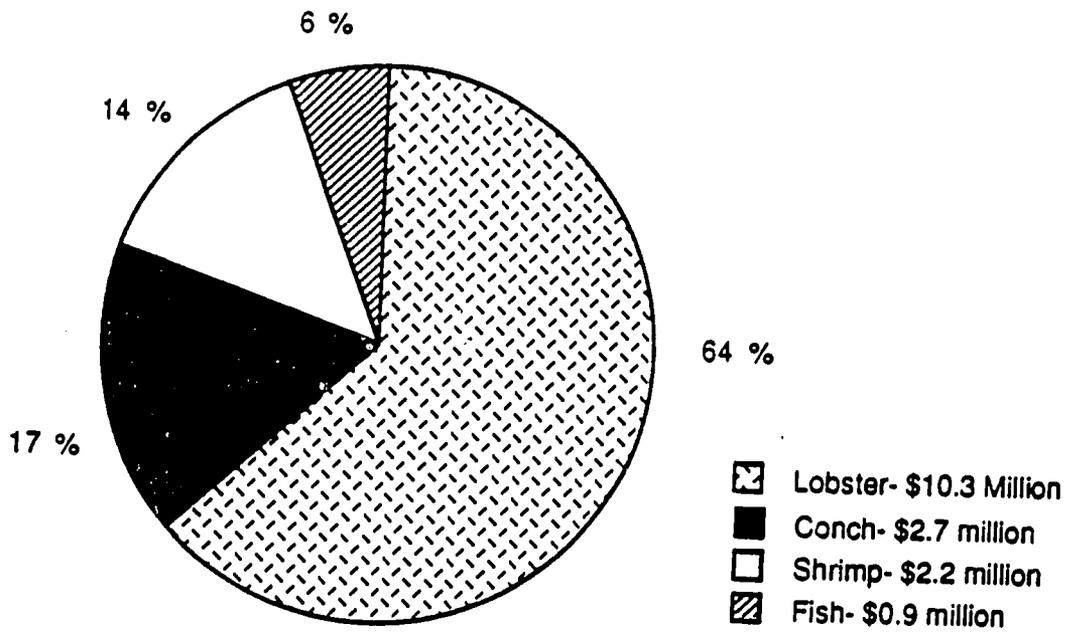
Source/Fuente: El Programa de Manejo Costero de Costa Rica: Lo Positivo y Lo Negativo.
 Noviembre, 1989.

Figure 2. Belize: Marine Protected Areas in Belize.
 Figura 2. Belize: Areas Marinas Protegidas en Belize.



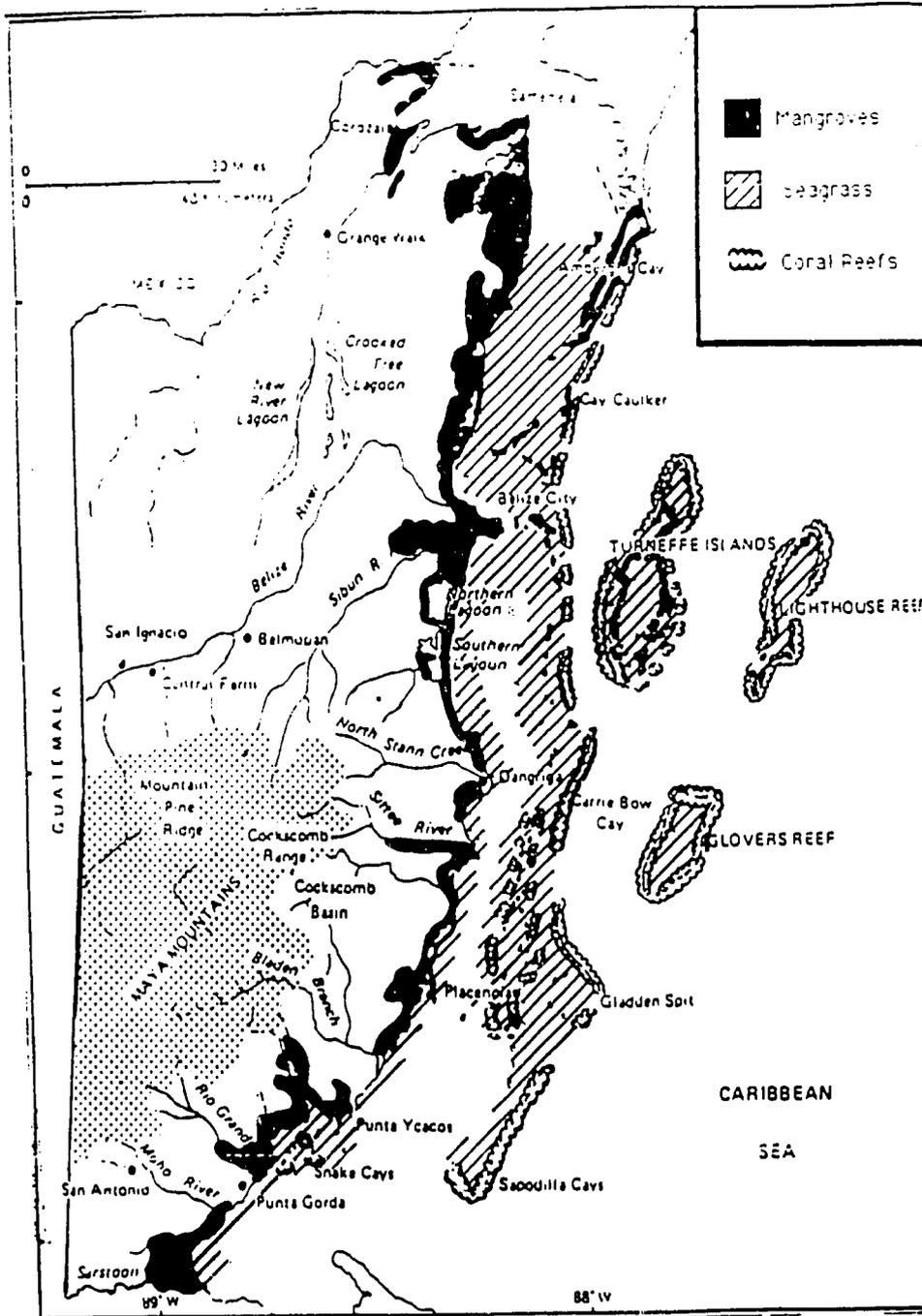
Source: Belize Country Environmental Profile. 1984. Gary Hartshoren et al. Robert Nicolait & Associates Ltd., Belize City, Belize.

Figure 3. Belize: Fishery Exports of Major Products, 1990.
Figura 3. Belize: Exportación de Principales Productos Pesqueros, 1990



Source/Fuente: Universidad de El Salvador, Facultad de Ciencias y Humanidades Departamento de Biología.
San Salvador, El Salvador, C.A. Noviembre, 1990.

Figure 4. Belize: Major Coastal Ecosystems of Belize.
 Figura 4. Belize: Principales Ecosistemas Costeras en Belize.



Source: Belize Country Environmental Profile. 1984. Gary Hartshorn et al. Robert Nicolait & Associates Ltd., Belize City, Belize. Modified by Janet Gibson.

REFERENCES

- Anonymous. 1989. Atlas of Belize. Cubola Productions. Belize.
- Anonymous. 1990. Proceedings of the International Coastal Resources Management Workshop, San Pedro, Belize.
- Barry, T. 1990. Belize, A Country Guide. The Inter-Hemisphere Education Resource Center. Albuquerque.
- Belize Center for Environmental Studies. 1990. Belize Critical Habitat Survey.
- Bohnsack, J.A. et al. 1990. The Potential of Marine Fishery Reserves for Reef Fish Management in the U.S. Southern Atlantic. Plan Development Team, Reef Fish Management Plan, South Atlantic Fishery Management Council, Coastal Resources Division.
- Bolland, O.N. 1986. Belize: A New Nation in Central America. Westview Press. Boulder and London.
- Dickinson, J.C. "Artisanal Fisheries and the Hol Chan Marine Reserve: Convergence of Conservation and Economic Interests?" Tropical Research and Development, Inc.
- Gibson, Janet. 1991. Coastal Zone Management Planning in Belize: An Assessment and an Outlook for the Future. Presented at "Central America and the Coast: Establishing an Agenda for the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America." Guatemala City, Guatemala. September 24 -27, 1991.
- Gray, D.A., S.A. Zisman, and C. Corves. 1990. Mapping the Mangroves of Belize. Department of Geography, University of Edinburgh.
- Hartshorn, G. et. al. 1984. Belize: Country Environmental Profile, a Field Study. USAID Contract No. 505-0000-C-00-3001-00. Robert Nicolait and Associates, Ltd., Belize City.
- Horwich, R.H. and J.Lyon. 1991. Proposal for a Multiple Land Use System for the Community Manatee Reserve.
- ICOD. 1991. Management Plan for the CARICOM Fisheries Resource Assessment and Management Program.
- Midwest Universities Consortium for International Activities, Inc., USAID, and the Ministry of Agriculture, Government of Belize. 1988. An Assessment of Belize's Agricultural Sector.
- Miller, G.W. 1991. Some Aspects of the Fishing Industry of Belize. Presented at "Central America and the Coast: Establishing an Agenda for the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America." Guatemala City, Guatemala. September 24 -27, 1991.
- Myvett, G. 1991. An Update on the Status of Aquaculture in Belize. Presented at "Central America and the Coast: Establishing an Agenda for the Management of Coastal Ecosystems in Central America." Guatemala City, Guatemala. September 24 -27, 1991.

- Perkins, J.S. 1983. **The Belize Barrier Reef Ecosystem: An Assessment of its Resources, Conservation Status and Management.** New York Zoological Society Report.
- Price, A.R.G., A.P. Heinanen, J.P. Gibson, and E.R. Young. 1990. Guidelines for Developing a Coastal Zone Management Plan for Belize.
- Spear. 1989. Profile of Belize.
- Wells, S.M. (ed.). 1988. **Coral Reefs of the World, Volume 1: Atlantic and Eastern Pacific.** IUCN Conservation Monitoring Center.
- White, A. 1986. Marine Reserves: How Effective as Management Strategies for Philippine, Indonesian and Malaysian Coral Reef Environments? *Ocean Management*, 10: 137-159.
- White, A. 1988. The Effect of Community-Managed Marine Reserves in the Philippines on their Associated Coral Reef Fish Populations. *Asian Fisheries Science* 2: 27-41.

COSTA RICA



(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey.)

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF COSTA RICA

November, 1991

This document is an initial attempt to identify the most significant resource management issues affecting the coastal ecosystems of Costa Rica. This document is not a comprehensive summary of all potentially pertinent information on the coastal resources of the country. We have instead attempted to assess both the social and environmental significance of the issues identified, their possible causes, and possible responses. A draft version of this profile was reviewed and modified at a roundtable to which a cross-section of private and public sector representatives were invited.

This profile was prepared by:

Stephen Mack, CEDARENA (Centro de Derecho Ambiental de los Recursos
Renovables), San Jose, Costa Rica
Bruce Epler, Coastal Resources Center, URI
Paul Atelsek, CEDARENA
David Dudenhofer

This project was commissioned by the U.S. Agency for International Development's Regional Office for Central America Programs (AID/ROCAP) and AID/Office of Natural Resources/Bureau for Research and Development (R&D). The University of Rhode Island's (URI) Coastal Resources Center assumed responsibility for the program through its Cooperative Agreement with AID/R&D.

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF COSTA RICA

PART I. INTRODUCTION

Costa Rica is aptly named. Its two coastlines harbor some of the world's most beautiful beaches, are lined by rich, diverse forests, and are home to a great variety of marine and terrestrial fauna. They are also relatively unpopulated and undeveloped. Unlike most coastal nations, Costa Rica's agricultural frontier has progressed out from its geographical center, a high fertile plateau, rather than inward from the coasts. Currently, only 5% of Costa Rica's population lives in coastal areas (Chaverri, no date) but as recently as 15 years ago the coastal zone was mostly unspoiled and undisturbed (**Figure 1**). The few Costa Ricans living in Pacific coastal areas developed a robust but primitive fishing industry based on the rich inshore fisheries in Guanacaste and the Gulf of Nicoya. On the Caribbean coast, fish, sea turtles, game from coastal forests, and agriculture were the basis of the subsistence economy of the Afro-Caribbean inhabitants. Important ports were established at Puntarenas on the Pacific and Limón on the Atlantic which linked the insular central valley with the outside world and stimulated the development of these coastal cities.

However, Costa Rica and its coasts are changing rapidly. The country has begun to attract tourists in large numbers, and with them has come booming development. Resorts and second homes are rapidly being built along much of the coast. Small fishing villages, once isolated and ignored, are now the destinations for international travelers, and land prices are rapidly rising beyond the reach of the residents. As land ownership is transferred into the hands of foreigners and developers, resentment and social tensions are growing. While much past development has been small-scale and relatively benign, recent years have seen the introduction of much larger and more ambitious projects that could have serious environmental, social and aesthetic impacts. The cumulative effect of even small projects can have a great impact as well; many coastal towns have changed dramatically in a short time and lost much of the flavor that attracted the tourists in the first place.

Inland, a search for new agricultural lands by a rapidly increasing population has resulted in the deforestation of much of the country in the last half century. The agricultural frontier has arrived at much of the coastline and the remaining coastal forests are under tremendous pressure. At the present rate, they could disappear within a few years. Not all agricultural expansion has been the work of independent farmers. Banana plantations and other large monocultures are expanding rapidly throughout the country, but most quickly near the coasts. Besides resulting in the deforestation of watersheds, agricultural expansion can cause water pollution from agrochemicals and increased turbidity in rivers and coastal waters.

Costa Rica's fisheries are also under increasing pressure. Because the Costa Rican government does not have the means to control offshore fishing, the offshore fisheries are illegally exploited by foreign fishing fleets and several stocks are in decline. At the same time, overfishing, pollution, and destruction of habitat have decimated the nearshore fisheries. The once thriving, traditional fishing industry in the Gulf of Nicoya, formerly the principal source of fish for the nation as well as for export, is in a state of crisis. As commercial fishing has declined, sport fishing is becoming an important industry. Wealthy foreigners, attracted by excellent billfishing in the Pacific and tarpon and snook in the Caribbean, are arriving in Costa Rica and spending large amounts of money. The industry, however, is largely controlled by foreigners, and relatively little of the profits find their way to local economies.

The increasing popularity of the coasts among Costa Ricans and foreigners alike presents both opportunities and problems. Tourism has become Costa Rica's third largest earner of

foreign currency (**Figure 2**), and is expected to continue growing rapidly. If properly managed, growth in tourism can be an important element in the development and modernization of Costa Rica, with minimal impacts on natural resources. Agricultural expansion in coastal areas likewise could be in the best interests of the nation and its people, but only if it is carried out for sustainable production and in a manner that minimizes impacts on the environment.

Costa Rica has a unique opportunity to demonstrate the benefits of wise coastal resource management. With its numerous parks and reserves, Costa Rica has a well deserved reputation as one of the most ecologically-minded of the developing countries. If Costa Rica can benefit from the growing tourism industry without suffering the negative consequences of rapid, uncontrolled coastal development experienced in Mexico and the Caribbean, other developing coastal nations might follow its example. Because the rapid expansion of tourism and coastal agriculture is recent, there is still time to manage coastal development to maximize economic benefits for the nation and its people and minimize environmental and social impacts. However, the extent of the damage already done and the growing pressure on these resources dictate that any meaningful solution must be arrived at soon.

PART II. DESCRIPTION OF THE COASTAL REGION

Geography and Physiography of the Coastal Region

The total land area of Costa Rica is approximately 51,000 square kilometers, making it the second smallest republic in Central America. Though separated by less than 120 kilometers, Costa Rica's Atlantic and Pacific coasts differ greatly in their physiography, history, demographics, economics, societal pressures, amount and type of coastal resources, and environmental problems. The length of the Pacific coast, at 1,164 kilometers, is more than five times that of the Caribbean coast, 212 kilometers. The disparity in length is primarily because the Pacific coast is sinuous and has two large peninsulas, Nicoya and Osa, which shelter inland gulfs, while the Caribbean coast is fairly straight. Costa Rica's only oceanic island is the 24 km² Coco Island, which is located about 500 km southwest of the mainland in the Pacific. There are dozens of smaller coastal islands, the largest of which are Caño island, near the Osa Peninsula, and a series of islands in the Gulf of Nicoya (**Figure 3**).

The Atlantic coastal plain is very broad in the north, where it reaches a width of nearly 50 kilometers, but it narrows as it sweeps to the southeast, maintaining a width of around 10 kilometers from the city of Limon south to the border. The coastal zone to the north of the city of Limon comprises a complex of deltas, freshwater swamps and canals protected by a series of barrier beaches, whereas there are fewer swamps and no canals to the south of the city. The Atlantic coast's coral reefs are located around the city of Limon and between the mouths of the Estrella and Sixaola Rivers, stretching from Punta Cahuita south to Punta Mona. In contrast to the breadth of the coastal plain, the continental shelf on the Atlantic side is relatively narrow, with a fairly constant width of about 10 kilometers.

The Pacific coastal plain itself is narrow, with a series of low rugged hills rising quickly from the coast, while the continental shelf on the Pacific side is generally broader and more variable in width. Mangrove forests cover about 15 percent of the Pacific coast, and can be divided between "dry" mangroves to the north of Jaco, and the "wet" mangroves to the south. The largest mangrove forests are found in the Gulf of Nicoya and the area north of the Osa Peninsula. The Pacific continental shelf is more extensive and less steep than the Caribbean shelf, and has a richer assemblage of littoral fauna (littoral flora is richer on the

Atlantic side). Whereas the Caribbean coast is lined with long stretches of sand, the Pacific coast has hundreds of smaller beaches, separated by rocky outcroppings, river mouths and mangrove swamps. Also, tides on the Pacific are much more pronounced than on the Atlantic, where they are hardly noticeable.

The coastal climate varies both between the two coasts and laterally along them, whereas temperature varies more with altitude than with season. Costa Rica's low latitude and proximity to the moderating influence of oceanic waters keep the coastal temperatures fairly constant and warm. Because of the influence of the Atlantic tradewinds, the Pacific slope and Central Valley experience distinct wet (May-November) and dry (December-April) seasons. The Atlantic does not have a distinct dry season and the southern Pacific zone experiences a less pronounced dry season. Moreover, the average annual rainfall gradient varies laterally along both coasts: the southern Pacific and northern Atlantic zones are the wettest areas, each receiving about 500 cm of rain per year. In contrast, the southern Atlantic coast gets only half that much rain, and the northern Pacific coast in Guanacaste province is the driest area of the country, receiving only 125 cm per year.

Costa Rica's moderate climate and plentiful precipitation constitute excellent conditions for agricultural production, but its precipitous topography and marginal soils leave much of the country unsuitable for most traditional agricultural systems. Only about 20 percent of the soil in Costa Rica is suitable for permanent production of clean tilled field crops (USAID, 1982). The most appropriate area for agricultural production is the Central Valley, Costa Rica's breadbasket, where the rich soil derives from mineral-laden volcanic ash. Ironically, the Central Valley is where more than half of the country's population resides, and much of the country's best farmland is now covered by concrete. Thus, agriculture, forestry and fishing activities contribute approximately 13% of the GNP, approximately equal to the contribution of industry and mining (Figure 4). Coastal plain soils are generally alluvial in origin, although some organic soils exist in the Atlantic humid tropical zone. The soils of the coastal plains, while generally suitable for agriculture, require irrigation on the northern Pacific coast and drainage elsewhere. Rainforest ecosystems recycle nutrients very quickly and, as a result, organic material exists only in the highest soil horizons. The scarcity of nutrients and widespread mountainous terrain means that about 32 percent of the national territory is appropriate for sustained timber production (AID, 1982) while 24 percent should be covered with protected forests.

Though the need to keep more than half of the national territory under forest might appear to stand in the way of development, the country's growing eco-tourism industry shows that wilderness can be a marketable asset. With between 4 and 5 percent of the world's plant and animal species found in .4 percent of the planet's surface (WWF, no date), Costa Rica is a biological superpower. Its 12 ecological life zones provide a visitor with incredible biodiversity in a relatively small area. The country boasts more than 1,200 species of orchids (25 percent of which are endemic), 218 species of reptiles, 160 species of amphibians, 850 bird species, 205 species of mammals, and innumerable insect species including 10% of all the butterflies in the world. Although habitat destruction is widespread (Figure 5), Costa Rica has taken steps to protect its many ecosystems. As of 1990, almost 11 percent of the country was protected within national parks and biological reserves (Figure 6). The biodiversity protected within these areas has long attracted foreign scientists, who have made a significant contribution to the national economy, and is now the focus of a booming ecotourism industry.

B. History, Society and Economy of Coastal Regions:

Guanacaste, Nicoya and Puntarenas

After the Central Valley, the Guanacaste and Nicoya region, in the northwestern part of the country, was the most significant area of colonial settlement in Costa Rica, and the region retains a distinct culture. In Guanacaste, cattle ranching became the dominant activity, and its open plains were covered by imported grasses, with broad Guanacaste trees providing islands of shade for the cattle. Enamored with ranching and horsemanship, "Guanacastecos," as the inhabitants are called, have traditionally had little interest in crop agriculture. On the coast, small sleepy fishing villages grew up along the arid coves and sweeping beaches, where the Pacific fisheries provided an easy livelihood. On holidays, Guanacastecos from throughout the province would go to the beaches and camp. Playas del Coco, the most frequented beach, became famous through a popular romantic song that has become part of Costa Rican folklore.

As elsewhere, the huge influx of foreign money invested in land and development is changing Guanacaste. Inland, foreign capital has sequestered vast areas of land for agricultural projects such as citrus raising. The traditional use of rangeland for extensive grazing of cattle is a far less attractive option in the face of rising land prices; the people of Guanacaste are generally selling the land and moving on to another way of life. On the coasts, tourism development is rapid. Lands are changing hands at an accelerating rate, and prices for beachfront land are soaring. Playas del Coco is today often mentioned as an example of the negative impacts of unplanned and rapid development. Exclusive resorts are beginning to monopolize the coves and beaches. In coastal towns, smaller and more modest hotels responsive to the lean travel budgets of surfers and backpackers are proliferating. Attracted by soaring prices, long-time residents are often selling their lands and going to work in the hotels.

Conservation is another growth industry in Guanacaste. Large amounts of money are being invested in parks, and "ecotourism" has become popular, even though most of the province has long been deforested. Santa Rosa National Park, established to enshrine the hacienda where Costa Ricans rallied in 1856 to drive the North American filibusterer William Walker out of the country, has become the heart of an ambitious attempt to protect and regenerate the last remaining tropical dry forest in Central America. The beaches of Naranjo and Nancite, important nesting sites for the Olive Ridley, Leatherback, and Pacific Green Sea Turtles, and arguably among the most beautiful beaches in Costa Rica, are included in the park, as is the entire peninsula of Santa Elena. Recently, the park has been expanded to reach inland to cover the Orosi volcano, a 1,500 meter volcano 25 kilometers from the sea. Wildlife Refuges have also been established at Tamarindo and Ostional to protect turtle nesting sites, and on the southern tip of the Nicoya Peninsula, the Cabo Blanco Strict Nature Reserve was the first strictly protected area in Costa Rica. The protected areas are popular with tourists and must be considered important to the region's economy.

The Gulf of Nicoya is the traditional source of fish for Costa Ricans, and Puntarenas, a spit of land near the mouth of the gulf, was the first port. Thus, Puntarenas and the Gulf of Nicoya is where most Costa Ricans first felt the economic benefits of the sea. It was also a popular vacation site because of its accessibility by train from the central valley, and if inland Costa Ricans ever saw the sea from other than a mountain top it was probably at Puntarenas. The gulf was a thriving fishery, providing fish for the nation and for export. Puntarenas was the principal base for the fishing industry, although artisanal fishermen lived all along the banks of the Gulf. The estuary of the Rio Tempisque at the northern end of the gulf provided habitat for a great number and variety of waterfowl.

Today, the principal Pacific port has been moved slightly south to Caldera, and most commerce bypasses Puntarenas completely. Though it is still popular with some vacationing Costa Ricans, many national and most foreign tourists prefer the now easily accessible and more impressive beaches of the Pacific coast, and likewise avoid Puntarenas. The town retains the character of a hot and dirty seaport, with a depressed economy and growing social problems including crime and drugs.

The fishery of the Gulf has been decimated by overfishing and pollution, and commercial fisherman must go much farther out to sea to catch fish. Much of the existing industry has moved to sites with more direct access to the sea, such as Quepos. The Gulf of Nicoya and the Rio Tempisque are lined by large productive farms which produce mostly rice. Although of great importance to the economy of the region and the nation, there is growing concern over the environmental impacts of these operations, especially the impact of runoff of agricultural chemicals on the resources of the Gulf.

The Central and Southern Pacific Coasts

The two largest towns on the central and southern Pacific coast, Quepos and Golfito, are largely the creation of the United Fruit Company. The company established banana plantations and ports in the two areas after Panama Disease decimated the crop on the Atlantic zone. Many of the people in the zone were brought in to serve as laborers or are their descendents. The plantations were perhaps the most important factors in shaping the society and economy of this portion of the country.

Golfito is on a bay opening onto the Golfo Dulce, which is formed by the Osa Peninsula. Its career as a banana growing and shipping hub ended abruptly in 1986, when the United Fruit company stopped all operations in the zone in response to the demands of striking workers and better opportunities in other Pacific countries. They left behind the infrastructure of the plantation, but not the capital and expertise to operate it. Since they left, Golfito has endured a severe depression. One impact of the shutdown of the banana plantations, was that many of the workers, seeking lands of their own, drifted to the Osa peninsula, or south near the Panamanian border. Organized large scale plantation agriculture has in many cases been replaced by subsistence farming and ranching. One result has been massive deforestation, particularly within the Golfo Dulce Forest reserve on the peninsula, as former workers sought to establish their own farms on unoccupied lands within the reserve. The process of deforestation has been facilitated by loggers, who buy timber from those colonizing the lands. Gold prospecting is another important economic activity on the peninsula. Most of the prospectors work by panning in streams, while others are using more sophisticated methods, such as using water pressure to extract gold from stream banks and beds, causing siltation and pollution of streams.

Another pressing social and economic issue is the occupation of state and private lands by legally landless persons, both as individuals acting on their own and as organized groups. This problem has had the most serious consequences in frontier areas, such as the Osa peninsula and more recently, in the area of Pavones, on the coast near Panama. Violence and dissension arising from land invasions have been a serious problem since the 1970s. Violence between the supervisors of a large North American corporation which owned large tracts of land on the peninsula and campesinos, many of whom were already occupying and farming on lands claimed by the corporation, forced intervention by the government. In the past year, organized invasions of farms belonging to foreigners in the Pavones area have precipitated violent confrontations which have drawn national attention.

In an attempt to revive the economy of the region, the Costa Rican government declared Golfito to be a free port in 1990, allowing merchants to import and sell consumer goods

duty-free. While this has certainly revived the fortunes of many merchants in the region, the opening of the free port also generated much opposition amongst influential merchants in San José, and it is probably too early to say whether the free port is more than a fleeting experiment. The difficulty of travel to and within the area, as well as the very hot climate, has meant that tourism has had a much smaller impact on the economy of the Golfito region than elsewhere in the country.

The plantations in Quepos are still functioning, although bananas have been replaced by oil palms. Although the plantations are still the mainstay of the local economy and the principal employer of residents, tourism in the area has expanded explosively over the past decade. The beaches in and adjacent to Manuel Antonio National Park have frequently been described as among the most beautiful in the world, and are attracting an increasing number of tourists and investors. Property values near these beaches are among the highest in Costa Rica. The pace of development has been so rapid that there has been much concern expressed by residents that unplanned and overextended development may in the long term have negative social and economic impacts on the area.

Quepos also supports a growing fishing fleet and a small boat building industry, as well as several recently established fish and seafood processing plants. Popular sport fishing operations have also been established in Quepos, whose boats range southward as far as the Golfo Dulce.

In general the coastline between Quepos and the mangrove estuary of the Rio Sierpe at the northern extremity of the Osa Peninsula are lined by rice fields and cattle ranches, and there are few population centers of any size. Dominical and Uvita, the largest towns on this portion of the coast, support artisanal fishermen and modest tourist enterprises, and also serve as centers for the provision of governmental services.

3. Limón and the Atlantic Coast

Limón has always been a singular province. Economically, it has in the past been dominated by the activities of transnational fruit companies such as the United Fruit Company and the Standard Fruit Company, and only marginally integrated into the economy of the Central Valley and the rest of Costa Rica. The principal importance of the province to the economy of Costa Rica was the port at Puerto Limón, connected to San José and the rest of Costa Rica by a railway constructed towards the end of the last century. The railway was built under very arduous conditions over a number of years by the North American Minor Keith. As part of his payment for overseeing construction of the railway, Keith received vast amounts of land in the Atlantic lowlands. When construction of the railway proved more difficult and expensive than anticipated, Keith began planting bananas on the lands that he had received and exported them to the United States to help finance the effort. From this episode the United Fruit Company was born. Ports were established at Moín and Limón, and Limón became an important and thriving seaport.

The inhabitants of the province were largely Jamaican blacks who, along with a number of Chinese, were brought in to work on the construction of the railroad from Limón, and remained to work on plantations. There was also a much smaller indigenous population which survived in the remote southern part of the province, which by and large had been able to retain its independence and customs by retreating to more remote areas. While Limón was the center of economic activity in the region and the largest settlement, other towns were established. The banana company established settlements for its workers amongst the plantations along the railway line. The most important of these inland towns was Siquerres, where the railway line to San José intersected the lines serving the

plantations. In the south, the United Fruit Company soon introduced plantations in the valleys of the Rio Estrella and the Rio Sixaola.

On the coast, small villages were established by blacks more content to make their living by capturing sea turtles, fishing, hunting, and small-scale farming. Barra del Colorado, Tortuguero, Cahuita, Puerto Viejo and Manzanillo were such villages. Some of these villages predated the railway, having been settled in the first half of the nineteenth century.

Interracial conflicts were a growing problem fueled by increasing immigration into the zone of landless peasants from the central valley. The problem was aggravated by the fact that the North American managers of the banana plantations favored hiring and working with the black population, who spoke english as their principal language. The Costa Rican government, for its part, did not consider the blacks to be Costa Ricans, and restricted their movement out of the province. It was not until after 1950 that the blacks of Limón were granted the privileges of citizens. Since that time, racial tensions have abated as the province has increasingly been integrated into the national economy and blacks have been afforded access to government services, among them schools which taught them spanish.

In the 1920 and 1930s, the Fruit companies largely abandoned their plantations in Limón when Panama Disease decimated their crops, and as would happen in Golfito when the Banana company left, Limón entered into a severe and prolonged depression. While Limón continued to be an important port, many of the residents of the province were forced to turn to subsistence farming. The cultivation of cacao proved to be an important element in the economic recovery of Limón, and by the 1970's was providing a good income for many of the province's farmers. Disease resistant strains of bananas were reintroduced. In the early 1970's the first highway from San José to Limón was opened, further integrating the province with the rest of Costa Rica. One result of this was an increase in settlement and an increase in logging and deforestation.

In the early 1980's Monilia disease abruptly ended cacao's importance. This period also marked the beginning of two extremely important economic and social trends that eased the impact of Monilia: the rapid expansion of a revitalized banana industry and the discovery and marketing of the Atlantic coast as a tourist destination.

Today, these trends are firmly established. Inland, banana companies, loggers, land speculators, and small farmers compete for land and resources. The indigenous population, ensconced in reserves established by the government in San Jose, are struggling to protect their lands from squatters and loggers. On the coast, particularly in Tortuguero to the north and Cahuita, Puerto Viejo and Manzanillo in the south, large and small developers are building hotels and cabins at a rapid rate. As on the Pacific, land prices are rising quickly in coastal areas.

On April 22, 1991, an earthquake measuring 7.4 on the Richter Scale hit the province. Although fortunately fewer than 100 persons lost their lives, there was a tremendous economic impact, as the destruction of roads and bridges isolated the southern half of the province, cutting off access to markets for crops and stopping the influx of tourists. Large landslides in the steep watersheds above Limón severely impaired Limón's supply of potable water. In August of the same year, serious floods hit the same region, destroying crops and washing away temporary bridges erected after the earthquake.

PART III. PRINCIPAL ISSUES AFFECTING COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS

ISSUE #1 REGULATION OF DEVELOPMENT AND LAND USE IN THE MARINE TERRESTRIAL ZONE

To date, efforts to manage the coastal zone have concentrated on assuring public access and regulating development within the "marine terrestrial zone" (MTZ) which extends inland 200 meters from the mean high tide mark. The law which defines this zone was passed in 1977 and is titled the Law on the Marine and Terrestrial Zone (Ley Sobre la Zona Maritimo Terrestre), but is commonly referred to as Law 6043.

Law 6043 divides the ZMT into two sections; a "public zone," defined as the first 50 meters inland from the high tide mark, and a "restricted zone" which comprises the remaining 150 meters of the MTZ (Art. 10). As a general rule, no development at all is permitted in the public zone. Development is allowed in the restricted zone, at the discretion of the responsible agencies, but only after a permit has been obtained. The MTZ applies to all islands, except Coco Island and other islands that are administered under other provisions or laws.

The location and width of these zones are not static, however, because the coastline itself is not static. If the coastline is being eroded, at least a 200 meter MTZ must be maintained and the zones move inland to reflect the loss of land to the sea. However, if accretion occurs, the zones do not move seaward to take advantage of the new land. Instead the public zone widens to encompass the emerged land. An illustration of the importance of this provision resulted from the April 22, 1991 earthquake that occurred in Limón. The seismic movement that accompanied the quake caused the entire southern Caribbean coast to rise by as much as 1.5 meters. The concomitant retreat of the sea resulted in a significant widening of the public zone in some areas.

As important as the legal definition of the MTZ, however, are the many limits placed on its jurisdiction. Law 6043 excludes many different categories of land use. Some important exclusions are coastal cities and ports, national parks and refuges, estuaries and mangroves, within the restricted zone categories, private property that was registered before 1970 (a grandfather clause), and certain areas of the northern Atlantic coast that are under the jurisdiction of another agency (Figure 7). Taking all of these exclusions into account, 6043 is in force over only 45 percent of the coastal areas in Costa Rica. However, this amount includes nearly 80 percent of the coast with "national tourism value" (Sorensen, 1990)

Because the administration and development of lands within the ZMT is contingent on whether the land is designated public or private, a critical first step towards improving coastal management is to carry out an inventory of the legal status of coastal lands. Because no such inventory exists, it is often unclear as to where Law 6043 should be applied and who should exercise jurisdiction. An inventory of coastal lands would bring the government up to date on which lands it owns and which are private. This would not only clarify where Law 6043 applies, but would provide the municipalities, ICT, INVU and the National Registry with an ordering and mapping of all public and private lands. Another positive outcome of an inventory may be that the government and the municipalities would identify public lands which could provide them with additional revenue from concessions.

Instead of a single agency charged with implementing the provisions of Law 6043, several agencies share in the responsibility for implementing various aspects of the law. The Costa Rican Institute of Tourism (ICT) is designated as the agency with responsibility for oversight, but in practice its regulatory power is restricted to the non-urbanized portions of

the coast. The ICT is also charged, along with other agencies, with the responsibility for devising a general plan for land use in the MTZ that gives priority to the interests of national development, while taking into account conservation interests (Art. 26). Another indication that Law 6043 is targeted at promoting development is the requirement that the ICT demarcate areas of tourism interest and formulate detailed regulation plans only for those areas. Less detailed "regulation schemes" are required for the non-tourist areas. While this might seem a practical concession to the economic limitations of the agency, it fails to take into account non-tourist types of development, such as agriculture or industry, that might be occurring in the MTZ.

Although Law 6043 doesn't apply to coastal cities, the National Institute of Housing and Urban Planning (INVU) tries to integrate Law 6043's objectives into its regulatory plans. The INVU must approve all plans for urban or tourist development that could affect the MTZ. Regulatory plans for the cities, however, take longer and are more heavily beset by political opposition.

The coastal municipalities themselves have the direct, and therefore ultimately the most important, responsibility for caring for the coastal environment and enforcing the law. The municipalities are given the responsibility for granting concessions in the restricted zone, although the ICT or INVU must approve them if there is no development plan in force. They are charged with naming inspectors to enforce the law. However, powerful developers are often able to avoid compliance with the law. Municipalities also typically lack both monetary and human resources to meet the burden of regulation.

Other agencies sharing administrative responsibilities in coastal areas are the Junta Administrativa Portuaria de Desarrollo Economico de la Vertiente Atlantica (JAPDEVA) and Ministerio de Obras Publica y Transporte (MOPT), the National Parks Service, the Forest Service, the Wildlife Service, and Port Authorities. There is little coordination between these agencies, and the inevitable bureaucratic turf-wars make the system work even more inefficiently. Moreover, the overlapping responsibilities foster the assumption that some other agency will take care of enforcing the law, and illegal developments often occur. For example, when planners began investigations to develop a regulatory plan for the coastal zone in Tortuguero in 1989, it was learned that the municipality, INVU, JAPDEVA, and the Instituto Geografico Nacional, which is responsible for delineating the public zone, had all been operating under inconsistent interpretations of their obligations under the law. But because the law had never been fully implemented by any of the agencies, the conflicts never became enough of an issue to force resolution. The making of the regulatory plan finally forced one.

The implementation of Law 6043 involves determining its geographical jurisdiction, determining which areas possess national tourism value, developing regulatory plans for those areas, and enforcing the provisions of the law within the MTZ (Sorensen, 1990). The necessary first step of determining the jurisdiction of the law means establishing the inland limit of the coastal wetlands and estuaries, as defined by salt water or tidal influence. The boundaries of national parks, cities, and other areas excepted from jurisdiction must also be determined. Once this is accomplished, the public zone within the MTZ must be surveyed and marked with concrete boundary markers.

Development is allowed in the public zone in "exceptional" cases for coastal-dependent activities that must be situated next to the sea, such as mariculture, sport fishing docks, and ports. Concessions are granted in the restricted zone by the municipalities for use and enjoyment of the restricted zone. The law prohibits ownership of concessions by officials in charge of granting them.

Enforcement of the law, at least as regards the restricted zone, is lacking. Detection of violations is comparatively easy -- Costa Rica is a small country and the locals take great interest in local development. The primary problem is that the municipalities, which are in charge of enforcement, have neither the motivation nor the resources to prosecute violators. Moreover, the courts do not have much experience in enforcement of 6043 and, perhaps in an attempt to avoid stepping into unknown legal territory, have traditionally suspended the few sentences that they have handed down. This lenient sentencing policy further reinforces the feeling among the municipal authorities that Law 6043 is not really worth enforcing. Even if the courts do hand down a demolition order, the municipal governments sometimes permit the illegal activity to continue.

Financing for implementation of the law should come from taxes levied against the property owners who have concessions in the ZMT, based on the location of the property and the value of the improvements on it. This money is collected by the municipalities and 60% of the revenues should be spent by them for maintaining the ZMT. However, there is a tradition of tax-avoidance in Costa Rica which extends to non-payment of concession fees. In addition, the municipalities do not always spend the proper proportion of the revenues on ZMT maintenance. There is a great advantage to be gained from proper collection of concession fees because the largely foreign-owned concerns which are planning development on the coast are accustomed to paying taxes, and in most cases could afford them. These foreign interests could lead the way in convincing the local developers that concession charges are to be taken seriously. If the municipalities could be assisted in assessing and collecting realistic concession fees, the resulting income could greatly strengthen local government.

While Law 6043 has serious flaws, it has one very strong point: the inherent simplicity of the concept of the ZMT. Practically everybody living in coastal zones knows and understands that the first fifty meters from the high tide line is off limits to development, and that a concession is needed to develop the adjacent one hundred and fifty meters. Thus the principal problem with the law is not education, but rather implementation and enforcement.

The limited scope of Law 6043 in coastal zone management and land use planning could be mitigated to some degree by a provision in the Law of Urban Planning (Ley de Planificacion Urbana), which allows the municipalities to plan and control urban development within its jurisdiction. Although the definition of "urban development" and "urban areas" in the law is vague, another clause allows the municipality to extend planning to "other sectors," presumably rural. Although rural land use planning is untried in Costa Rica -- except in the ZMT -- it could be a useful tool for coastal zone management.

ISSUE #2: DEGRADATION OF WATERSHEDS

As noted in the previous section, a serious drawback of Costa Rica's existing coastal zone management program is its limited scope. In focusing on the first 200 meters of the coast, the law does not address what is probably the most serious threat to coastal and marine resources in Costa Rica: deforestation, pollution, and environmentally unsound uses of lands in watersheds. Although legislation regulating deforestation and pollution in watersheds does exist, it is not comprehensive or unified, and administration is scattered among a great many institutions. Therefore, enforcement of the legislation is weak.

According to the classification developed by the Costa Rican Electricity Institute, the country has 34 major watersheds which vary in area from 207 km to slightly over 5000 km (Figure 8). At the community or municipal level, some 1,400 microwatersheds are being used for potable water and irrigation (Abt, 1990). Virtually every major watershed is being

degraded by deforestation, agrochemicals, and other forms of pollution, with significant consequences. Among these are deterioration of the quality and quantity of water supplies for consumption and irrigation, erosion, the deterioration of riparian and coastal ecosystems, increased flooding, and siltation leading to the reduced efficiency and projected longevity of hydroelectric plants, which supply about 90 percent of the country's electricity.

The principal cause of the deterioration of watersheds is deforestation. Despite many positive steps such as the establishment of parks and reserves, Costa Rica has one of the highest deforestation rates in Latin America (Figure 5). The problem of deforestation is complex, driven by a series of economic and social factors. Among these are the search for new lands by large agribusinesses (principally banana companies), ranchers, speculators and subsistence farmers, as well as an aggressive logging industry. Enforcement of forest legislation is very weak and it is estimated that more than half of all deforestation is illegal. Land distribution and titling legislation also encourage deforestation, as persons seeking to claim lands deforest in order to establish and demonstrate possession.

The removal of forests causes rainfall to reach streams and rivers much more quickly, increasing the chances of flooding, and aggravating periods of drought. In Guanacaste, shortages of water in streams during the dry season have caused important losses in agricultural production in recent years. In wet Limón, flooding has caused great hardship and destruction, particularly in the south. But perhaps the single greatest problem affecting Costa Rica's watersheds is soil erosion. The high amount of rainfall in most of the country combines with the steepness of the terrain to ensure that the loss of protective forest cover results in serious erosion. This situation is exacerbated when forests are replaced by land uses that aggravate erosion. These include cattle grazing and the planting of annual crops on steep lands, the establishment of monoculture plantations in areas of high rainfall, and underutilization of soil conservation practices in the agricultural sector in general. Erosion not only depletes the productive capability of the land, but has important impacts on coastal areas and marine resources as well. Specific instances of these impacts are discussed below.

Land uses which pollute are also impacting watersheds. The wastes of urban areas located in watersheds have polluted some of the most important rivers in Costa Rica. The Rio Grande de Tarcoles, which drains much of the central valley, is the most obvious example of this. Raw sewage, garbage, road runoff, and industrial and agricultural wastes from numerous cities and towns have rendered the river's waters dangerous to downstream users.

Agricultural pollution is an issue as well. Pesticide and fertilizer runoff is undoubtedly contributing to the degradation of the rivers and coastlines of Costa Rica, although the extent and seriousness of the problem are only beginning to receive the analysis that they deserve. Large banana, coffee and sugarcane plantations are the focus of most scrutiny. One well-documented form of agricultural pollution is the dumping of wastes from coffee and sugarcane processing plants into rivers. This has long been a serious problem, which is recognized in numerous laws and regulations; nevertheless, the pollution persists.

Perhaps the best known example of the impact of watershed degradation on marine resources is the severe degradation of the coral reefs on the southern Atlantic coast. Located between the mouths of the Estrella and Sixaola Rivers -- which drain two significantly deforested watersheds -- these reefs are by far the most important in Costa Rica. Concern that the coral reef was dying prompted the government to establish Cahuita National Park in 1979 and was an important consideration in the creation of the Gandoca Manzanillo National Wildlife Refuge in 1987.

However, deterioration of the 5000 year old reef has not subsided. As of 1987, approximately 75 percent of the reef building coral throughout the southern Atlantic region was dead. Similarly, 90 percent of the gorgoneans and sea fans were dead. Tropical fish were becoming scarce as were species of commercial importance such as lobsters, crabs, conch, snapper, bass, etc. (Robinson, 1987). There is fear that continued degradation of the reef and Gandoca Lagoon, which is the only known spawning area for Tarpon in Costa Rica, may lead to the demise of the multimillion dollar sport fishery off Tortuguero.

As the percentage of living coral cover on a reef is the primary determinant of productivity in both fish and invertebrate populations, the alarming and continuing loss of living coral cover is both an environmental and social tragedy of grave consequence. The social implications of this are now unfolding as the diminution of both sustenance and livelihood from sealife is now being felt by residents all up and down the Limon and Talamanca coast. Lobster divers and fishermen are currently reaping the survivors of an already deteriorated resource and no doubt accelerating the pace of depletion. This is a clear case where designating protected areas has failed to protect the resource, primarily because the main cause of damage came from outside of the protected areas.

Increased sedimentation from the Rio Estrella, which reduces light and dissolved oxygen, is primarily responsible for killing the reef. The increase in sedimentation has been caused primarily by deforestation and runoff from extensive banana plantations in the Valley of the Rio Estrella. Contamination from commercial, municipal and private operations, particularly in the Port of Limon, are also contributing to the demise of these reefs. Recuperation can only be achieved when the problems affecting upland watersheds and urban contamination are resolved.

A second area where mismanagement of a watershed has caused serious problems is the estuary of the Rio Tempisque at the northern end of the gulf of Nicoya. The estuary is an important nursery and feeding area for the shrimp and fish of the Gulf of Nicoya -- Costa Rica's most important fishing area, and an important habitat for waterfowl such as woodstorks, ibis and spoonbills. The estuary is highly vulnerable to silt, organic materials and agricultural chemicals generated by farming operations in the watershed. Large scale irrigated rice and sugarcane production are a major threat to the estuary, primarily through overuse and inefficient application of fertilizers and pesticides. Cattle ranching, traditionally the principal economic activity in the watershed, contributes to siltation of the waters of the Rio Tempisque through deforestation and erosion caused by allowing grazing on steep lands. It is widely believed that the degradation of the watershed is an important factor contributing to the drastic decrease of the fishery in the Gulf of Nicoya over the last decade.

According to Carlos Vargas, the head of the Watershed Management Department of the National Water and Sewage Service, the greatest problem affecting watersheds in Costa Rica is the lack of regulation of land use. While the state has the authority to control land uses on government property, its ability to regulate private property is very weak. There is no zoning in rural areas, and the state does not have the authority to impose soil conservation measures. Control of the use of Agricultural chemicals and fertilizers is also weak, limited primarily to poorly enforced registration requirements. While the state does have the power to control deforestation on both private and public lands, it has not demonstrated the ability to effectively slow deforestation. It has been estimated that over half of all logging in Costa Rica is carried on illegally, much of it on public lands. Urban wastes are openly discharged in rivers despite legislation prohibiting dumping, and only a very small percentage of sewage generated in Costa Rica is presently being treated before it is discharged.

As with the issue of development on the coast, much progress in the short term could probably be made at the municipal or community level. Where communities depend on a small watershed for their water supply, their members have often worked together to protect it. There are numerous instances where community organizations have successfully pressured the government to declare protected zones, pressured landowners to manage their lands adequately, undertaken reforestation and environmental education, filed lawsuits to stop deforestation and pollution, and have even gone so far as to attempt to physically restrict the activities of loggers by blocking roads. While planning and action on the national level are also very important, and are in their initial stages, they will take much longer to implement.

ISSUE #3: FISHERIES

In spite of Costa Rica's substantial marine resources, commercial fishing has never made a major contribution to the country's economy. Currently the fishing industry hardly generates .025 percent of Costa Rica's GNP. Less than 6,000 Costa Ricans work as fishermen, and a total of 12,000 depend on the fishing industry for their livelihoods. Approximately 98 percent of total production and 90 percent of fishermen are found on the Pacific coast (FAO, 1986), with the small Caribbean fleet concentrating on the capture of lobster and green turtles (Figure 9).

The fisheries resource is characterized by a high diversity of species, but the tendency in Costa Rica has been to exploit only those species which have traditionally been utilized and are most accessible. The demand of the international market has, however, led to the exploitation of previously ignored species, as was the case with the dorado (dolphin or mahi mahi). The percentages by weight of types of fish and seafood caught by Costa Rican fishermen between 1970 and 1985 are as follows (Figure 10):

Shrimp	25.2%
Fish	55.8%
Sardines	7.4%
Tuna	8.7%
Lobster	1.3%
Green Turtle	.9%
Mollusks	.7%

The fishing industry can conveniently be divided into three categories of participants. Artisanal fishing is conducted on both coasts from small vessels that generally operate within sight of land. Artisanal fishing is labor intensive and relatively inefficient, and does not usually imply the processing of the catch. Semi-industrial fishing is carried out from larger vessels that primarily target shrimp and sardines, while a few industrial vessels fish for tuna far offshore in the Pacific. Large foreign vessels illegally take the bulk (36,000 tons per year) of Costa Rica's offshore tuna catch and are decimating several species of marine mammals (Abt, 1990).

The bulk of Costa Rica's fishing fleet could be classified as artisanal, and consequently most of the fishing takes place within 19 kilometers of shore. Thanks to the country's claim to Cocos Island, some 500 kilometers from the mainland, and the national claim to 200 miles of "patrimonial" waters, Costa Rica's territorial waters cover some 520,000 square kilometers, an area ten times that of the national land area. But since few national vessels are equipped to fish for days on the open sea, most of the fishing takes place within about 4 percent of the country's territorial waters.

The annual catch of fish rose from 3,400 metric tons in 1966 to 22,300 metric tons in 1979, fell to 10,600 metric tons in 1982 and recovered to 20,400 in 1988. The drastic decline between 1979 and 1983 has been attributed both to the El Niño phenomenon and the economic crisis and consequent fuel shortage that Costa Rica suffered during those years. In the Gulf of Nicoya, the catch fell 40.7 percent from the 1975 peak of 7,312 metric tons to 4,335 tons in 1987, while the number of fishing vessels doubled between 1980 and 1988 (Abt, 1990). Though the industry may be expanding in other areas, the Nicoya fishing fleet, a large part of which is based in the city of Puntarenas, has been in a state of crisis for years.

Most of Costa Rica's coastal nearshore waters are being intensively fished, and areas like the Gulf of Nicoya have long been overfished. Add to this the contamination and degradation of estuaries, and the future of the country's coastal fisheries looks dim. Catches of many species have been declining over the years, such as corvina (or sea bass), shark, sardines and several species of shrimp. Local sardine canneries now import fish from Peru and Ecuador, and a three-month prohibition on the capture of 3 species of corvina was instituted in 1987.

Though many commercial species are being overexploited in Costa Rica, there are also opportunities to increase domestic landings of offshore species, such as tuna, and to diversify by exploiting non-traditional underutilized species. An attempt in the late 1970s to establish an internationally competitive tuna fleet ended in 1986, when the national tuna-fishing cooperative was liquidated with \$18.6 million of debts. The country now settles for collecting fees from a fraction of the foreign vessels that fish its waters, and most of the tuna sold by local canneries is purchased from foreign vessels. There are also opportunities to curtail waste, particularly in the shrimping industry, where large numbers of fish, including economically valuable species, are caught and discarded. It has been estimated that between 4,000 and 6,000 metric tons of by-catch, many of them commercial species, are killed and discarded by the nation's shrimp fleet.

Sports fishing, which is usually considered a sector of the tourism industry, is experiencing rapid growth in Costa Rica. What began with several charter boats in the early 1980's is now a multi-million dollar industry consisting of nearly 100 boats operating out of more than a dozen ports; several fishing lodges and countless hotels and restaurants are benefitting from sports-fishing dollars. The recreational fishing industry is also based predominantly in the Pacific, primarily out of the beach resorts on the Gulf of Papagayo. Costa Rica's potential as a sports-fishing destination was illustrated during the International Sailfish Tournament in May of 1991, when a record breaking 1,691 fish were caught in three days. Recreational fishing is a fairly species-specific industry, which concentrates on billfish (mostly sailfish) in the Pacific and snook and tarpon in the Atlantic canals and rivermouths. Unlike commercial fishing, the majority of fish caught are released alive.

Effective management is essential in promoting sustainable exploitation of fisheries stocks but is not a panacea. As mentioned, the bulk of the harvest is taken nearshore, so the quality of nearshore waters and estuarine habitats that provide food and nursery grounds for marine organisms is crucial to maintain the health of these valuable and sustainable stocks. The drastic decline of the fisheries in the Gulf of Nicoya cited above is the best example of the effects of overfishing and environmental degradation on the resource. On the Atlantic coast, extremely valuable species such as the spiny lobster and tarpon are threatened by damage to their habitat.

In Costa Rica, the institution responsible for fisheries is the Ministry of Agriculture's (MAG) General Division for Fishing Resources and Aquaculture. Because fishing constitutes such a small part of the national economy, the MAG is unable to invest much in

its management; between 1964 and 1980 the percentage of the MAG's budget assigned to the fishing sector oscillated between 2.5 and 4 percent. The University of Costa Rica, through CIMAR (Center for Marine Studies), has completed research and provided technical support for the country's fishing sector. Weak management of the fishing industry seems to result not from a lack of knowledge, but from lack of funds and political will. The government is unable to effectively enforce laws governing exploitation of marine resources, and the steps needed to halt overfishing, such as limiting the number of fishing permits and ending government subsidies, have very high social and political costs which few democratic leaders are willing to risk.

ISSUE #4: MANAGEMENT OF COASTAL AND MARINE PROTECTED AREAS

Costa Rica has made tremendous achievements in the area of conservation over the past two decades, but only a fraction of the country's efforts have been focused on protecting and managing its coastal resources. Nearly 30 percent of the national territory is under some legally mandated management, though the level of protection ranges from well-managed national parks and biological refuges that serve important conservation roles to neglected protected zones and forest reserves that are often little more than lines on paper.

Whereas only about 20 percent of the Pacific coast lies within the boundaries of national parks and refuges, about half of the Caribbean coast is comprised of protected areas. However, much of the conservation and management activities of the country's protected areas are concentrated on inland resources, and the coastal zones are consistently neglected. In fact, the only park where the marine resources are being effectively managed is the recently created Ballena Marine National Park, on the Pacific coast south of Dominical.

Conservation of coastal species and species that depend on coastal resources has been effective in certain areas. Fishing and collection of coral is prohibited in the marine sectors of Manuel Antonio and Cahuita National Parks and Cabo Blanco Absolute Nature Reserve, though enforcement is difficult due to limited personnel and lack of boats. Protection of important marine turtle nesting sites has been fairly successful at Nancite Beach in Santa Rosa National Park, on the beaches of Tortuguero National Park and to a certain degree at Playa Grande, which was formerly protected within the Tamarindo National Wildlife Refuge and was recently declared Las Baulas National Marine Park. An innovative and controversial resource management project has been underway for some six years at the Ostional National Wildlife Reserve, where a local community of about 300 families is allowed to collect and market turtle eggs gathered during the first 36 hours of monthly "arribadas:" massive nestings by olive ridley turtles that last several nights. Scientists who designed and monitor the project believe that gathering the first batch of eggs improves the survival rate of eggs laid on following nights, but critics claim that the marketing of legal Ostional eggs creates a cover for illegal egg harvesting from other beaches, which are consumed throughout the country to the detriment of other turtle populations.

Protected Zones

The largest protected coastal zones on the Pacific are the coastlines of Santa Rosa and Corcovado National Parks. Although there has been ongoing sea turtle research at Nancite beach in Santa Rosa, the coastal sectors of both parks have received little attention in conservation efforts. Nevertheless, the coastal resources of those parks have suffered little degradation thanks to their relative inaccessibility. Caño Island Biological Reserve, a 3-square-kilometer island surrounded by coral, is located about 20 kilometers northwest of Corcovado and is under the jurisdiction of the park, but is neither actively managed nor patrolled.

Other protected Pacific coastal areas include Bolaños Island National Wildlife Reserve, near the Nicaraguan border, Curú Wildlife Reserve, on the southeastern Nicoya Peninsula and the Islands of Negritos, Guayabo and Pajaros, three biological reserves located in the Gulf of Nicoya, all of which receive only minimal management and protection. Management of Cabo Blanco Absolute Nature Reserve, on the southern tip of the Nicoya Peninsula, is concentrated on terrestrial fauna and flora. The beach sector of Tamarindo National Wildlife Reserve was recently declared Las Baulas National Marine Park, which should bring increased vigilance of this vital leatherback turtle nesting area. However, the reserve's estuary and surrounding forest receive little or no protection and are threatened by tourism development. The Conte Burica Indian Reservation includes a considerable stretch of coast near the border with Panama, but only traditional resource management is practiced there.

Almost 70 kilometers of the Atlantic coast are comprised within a conservation unit consisting of Tortuguero National Park, Barra de Colorado National Wildlife Refuge and a biological corridor that stretches between them. Though vigilance of the beach at Tortuguero is fairly thorough, the coast receives little attention in the under-staffed refuge, which is the home of a growing population of squatters. The coral reef and coastal forest of Cahuita National Park are fairly well protected, though the coral has been damaged both by chronic sedimentation and the earthquake of April 22, 1991. The southern stretch of the Atlantic coast lies within the boundaries of the Gandoca-Manzanillo National Wildlife Reserve and a corner of the Coles (Kékoldi) Indian Reservation. Projects run by Association ANAI are promoting management of the reserve's resources by its inhabitants, but sedimentation due to immigration, deforestation and tourism development are threatening the equilibrium of the area.

Some 500 kilometers from the mainland and virtually uninhabited, 24-square-kilometer Cocos Islands is covered with pristine forest and surrounded by a wealth of marine life. The island was declared a national park in 1978, and the protected area has since been expanded to include the surrounding 15 kilometers of ocean, but protection and management of the area have been weak and sporadic. The National Parks Service lacks the funding needed to patrol or maintain a presence on the island, and rangers from other parks who volunteer to spend time there have to travel to and from the park with fishermen, who regularly travel to the island from Puntarenas. The only permanent presence on the island is maintained by coast guard officers, who have no training in conservation, and who entertain themselves by hunting on the island. Much of the park's marine fauna has been decimated by fishermen from Puntarenas, and coral is regularly damaged by the anchors of private yachts. Costa Rica has petitioned UNESCO to declare Cocos Island a World Heritage site, which might make help the government raise conservation funding, and a new daily admission fee of ₡1,000 (about \$7.50) may help finance more consistent vigilance of the park.

Mangrove forests, which are found almost exclusively on the Pacific coast, are protected under the jurisdiction of the National Forestry Directorate (DGF), but only one employee of the under-funded DGF is responsible for all the country's mangrove forests. With some 420 square kilometers of mangrove forests covering 15 percent of the Pacific coast, and two patches of mangroves near Gandoca and Matina on the Atlantic coast, mangroves are an important coastal resource. Though degradation of mangrove forests is widespread, less than 5 percent of the forests have been completely destroyed. While some small mangrove areas have been destroyed for tourist development, for the construction of shrimp tanks or to accommodate salt production, the most common cause of damage is the cutting of wood for the extraction of tannin or the production of charcoal. The National Autonomous University's Mangrove program has begun a project with a community near the Terraba/Sierpe delta, which consists of sustainable harvest of mangrove wood for charcoal

and tannin production, and similar projects are planned for other areas. The general health of mangrove estuaries is also threatened by pollution, both from pesticides, as in the Tempisque area, and sewage, as in the area north of Puntarenas.

Reorganization

Costa Rica's protected areas are in the midst of a major reorganization, through which nearby parks and refuges are being joined in regional conservation areas and much of their management is being moved from San Jose to regional offices. The idea is to integrate conservation with the needs of local communities, and to avoid the problems that arise when decisions affecting nearby Cahuita National Park, Cocles Indian Reservation and Gandoca-Manzanillo Wildlife Refuge are being made in three separate offices in distant San Jose. Part of this reorganization meant the creation of a System of Marine Parks and Reserves, through which all marine and coastal conservation should be organized through one office. The Marine Parks and Reserves System has only seven employees at the moment, four of whom are permanently stationed at the Ballena National Marine Park. The office's current priority is to obtain funding and hire personnel for the management of Cocos and Caños Islands. Eventually, the office should develop a nation-wide strategy for conservation of protected coastal areas.

ISSUE #5: USER CONFLICTS

User conflicts will always exist between groups that exploit coastal resources and those exploiting the resources of the hinterland, especially on issues concerning the use of watersheds and rivers, which connect the coasts with the rest of the country. Widespread deforestation and consequent soil erosion as well as contamination from agricultural runoff, industrial and urban waste have left many of the country's major rivers polluted, which leads to the sedimentation and contamination of marine ecosystems like coral reefs and mangrove estuaries. Conflicts also exist between groups that exploit the same coastal resource, such as between commercial and recreational fishermen, or between groups interested in developing coastal areas and those intent on conserving them.

The issue of agricultural activity in the hinterland impacting coastal ecological systems is common in Costa Rica, though it is rarely addressed by the country's laws, institutions or conservation strategies. A well documented example of this phenomenon is the degradation of the coral reef of Cahuita National Park due to sediment originating in the expansive banana plantations that flank the nearby Estrella River. In the northern Atlantic coast, the canals and coastal lagoons are fed by streams and rivers that drain the country's major banana zone, and the agrochemical runoff from those plantations is one of the factors blamed for the decline in that area's sports fishing, which has been estimated to be about 30 percent what it was a decade ago. On the Pacific coast, the severe contamination of the Gulf of Nicoya -- caused by a combination of agrochemical runoff, urban and industrial waste -- is regularly cited as an important factor in the collapse of that region's fisheries.

The siltation and contamination of estuaries and coral reefs impacts the coastal and national economies in a variety of ways. The degradation of the Atlantic coast's canals and coral reefs has in turn hurt the local fisheries, which are predominantly exploited for subsistence but, as in the case of lobster, constitute a commercial resource and significant export. The degradation of the coastal environment can also impact the tourism industry, which has become a predominant force in the local and national economies. The reefs of Cahuita and the snook and tarpon fishing of the Tortuguero and Barra de Colorado area are important tourist attractions for both Limon and Costa Rica, with five fishing lodges operating on the canals and dozens of hotels and restaurants in Cahuita, and the destruction of those resources would be devastating for the local economy and a significant loss for the national

economy. The Pacific coasts fisheries represent an even greater economic asset, since the bulk of the nation's commercial and recreational fishing is based there, and any damage to the estuaries that those fisheries depend on has a negative impact on both local and national economies.

The destruction of mangroves by coastal communities, whether for their wood or to convert the area to another use, has a direct and very negative impact on both fisheries and nature-based tourism. However, widespread mangrove destruction is not yet a problem in Costa Rica. Healthy mangrove estuaries are also vital for many mariculture ventures, and though there has been little development of mariculture in Costa Rica thus far, mangrove conservation improves the likelihood of future development. One specific conflict involving mariculture developed in the Osa peninsula in 1989, when a group of shrimp farmers tried to stop a local farmer from spraying pesticides on his rice fields because the pesticides were apparently killing their shrimp.

Though degradation of estuaries impacts all fisheries, an obvious conflict exists between commercial and recreational fishermen concerning the exploitation of certain species. Sports fishermen complain that commercial fishermen, using longlines and gill nets, are decimating the local populations of species that have much higher recreational values than commercial values. An example of this is the sailfish, which has a low commercial value and which is commonly dumped by fishermen using longlines, and are only taken to "top off" the catch when the vessels is ready to return to port and the space used to store sailfish won't be needed for more valuable species. Meanwhile the sailfish is a major attraction of Costa Rica's multi-million dollar sports fishing industry, and most of the fish caught by recreational fishermen are released alive. Representatives of the sports fishing industry lobbied hard for a law banning the commercial capture of billfish in Costa Rican waters during the previous administration -- similar legislation has been passed in Mexico and the U.S. -- but the measure was opposed by commercial fishermen and failed to pass.

The conflict between the use of resources for production or for tourism is a common one in modern Costa Rican society. Costa Rica's tourism industry is based on the country's natural attractions, and when those attractions are diminished, whether they be aesthetic or tangible attractions, the potential for tourism is also damaged. When agricultural expansion causes the deforestation of the coastal zone, the area becomes less attractive to tourists who seek a lush tropical setting. Likewise, the destruction of mangroves, damage or overfishing of a reef, or hunting in conservation areas all decrease the attractiveness of an area for tourists interested in a natural experience. The reason that such problems arise, however, is because many people in areas exploited for tourism haven't received any economic benefits from that exploitation and consequently don't understand the importance of conserving an environment conducive to tourism.

The ill-planned expansion of tourism itself can also damage the very natural beauty that the industry thrives on. Over-development of beaches like Playas de Coco and Jacó have made once beautiful areas less attractive, and consequently many tourists now bypass those destinations for quieter spots. One example of lack of planning in local tourism development is the fact that most coastal hotels pipe their untreated sewage into the ocean near where their guests swim. A 1990 report by the Ministry of Health found disturbingly high bacteria counts in the water off many popular beaches, which caused a minor scandal in the tourism industry. And although conservation efforts have been a boon for the country's vibrant ecotourism sector, the growth of nature-based tourism can be contrary to conservation priorities. An example of this has been cited in Tortuguero, where more than 100 tourists may be on the beach at once during nesting season, and with the rangers unable to supervise all the visitors, tourists have been known to make excessive noise, shine their flashlights into the turtles eyes, and even try to ride the cumbersome creatures.

Though conflicts that arise within tourism and between tourism and conservation present problems, they are no doubt easier issues to resolve than those user conflicts that exist between the tourism industry and more traditional sectors of the economy. User conflicts that are restricted to one area, such as conservation of a mangrove or cleanliness of a beach, are also easier to resolve than problems that have distant sources, like estuary degradation caused by pollution up river. Since Costa Rica is a democratic society, the mechanisms for solving such conflicts do exist, but because the country is in a constant state of economic crisis, solutions to user conflicts are most likely if they provide some economic benefit for the government or parties involved.

PART IV. INSTITUTIONAL FRAMEWORK

Costa Rica has a firmly established democratic tradition and its government is among the most stable in the developing world. Free and fair elections have been carried out every four years since the adoption of the present constitution in 1949, and trouble-free transfer of power between parties is the rule. The Constitution divides the government into three independent branches, the executive, the legislative and the judicial. The Constitution also abolished the armed forces. Police duties are carried out by the Civil and Rural Guards, and by a Coast Guard. The president and members of the Legislative Assembly are elected every four years and cannot succeed themselves.

In Costa Rica much of the responsibility for management of coastal resources is divided amongst a great number of centralized public institutions. The institutions involved vary depending on the issue to be addressed. For example, management of the Zona Maritima Terrestre involves, besides the local municipality, the ICT, INVU, IGN, and the Procuraduría (Attorney General). Fisheries are primarily the responsibility of the Fisheries and Aquaculture Department of the Ministry of Agriculture. Management of coastal parks and reserves is the responsibility of either the National Park Service, the General Forestry Directorate (DGF), or the Wildlife Service, depending on the type of reserve. Each of these are departments within the Ministry of Natural Resources, Energy and Mines. The management of watersheds involves the greatest number of institutions, simply because watershed management incorporates the broadest array of problems. While the DGF, the Water and Sewage Service (AyA), the Costa Rican Electricity Institute, and the National Service of Subterranean Waters, Irrigation and Drainage, play the largest roles, one study cited twelve other institutions actively involved in watershed management. Institutions involved in managing coastal issues can also vary according to regions. For example, JAPDEVA has an important role in determining coastal land use on the Northern Atlantic zone, while the National Commission on Indian Affairs (CONAI) and the Community Development Association have major roles in coastal Indian Reserves. The Agricultural Development Institute (IDA), the National Registry, and agrarian courts, as the agencies principally responsible for land tenure issues, also have an important role in rural coastal areas.

Typically, there has been little coordination and communication between agencies. One glaring example of this lack of coordination is presented by the management of the Golfo Dulce Forest Reserve on the Osa Peninsula, where the DGF and IDA have attempted to manage much of the same land for the last thirteen years as a forest reserve and as an agricultural settlement, respectively. Although this condition obviously hinders both agencies, and is bewildering to the residents of the area, there has until recently been little effort to resolve the situation. Lack of coordination also exists between different departments of the same ministry and between Central Offices in San José and regional offices. In the DGF, for example, regional offices operate with a great amount of

autonomy, and records of forestry permits and management plans approved in regional offices are commonly not available in San José.

Government agencies regularly complain that they lack adequate resources and staff to properly fulfill their mandates. For some agencies, this is obviously true. The National Park Service and the Wildlife Service lack the personnel and equipment to adequately protect parks and reserves. CONAI is notoriously understaffed and underequipped. Hiring freezes imposed by agreements between the Government of Costa Rica and the International Monetary Fund have forced the National Park Service to use guards hired by the private National Parks Foundation. At the same time, however, complaints that some government agencies are highly inefficient and overly-centralized are also common.

Provincial and local governments are traditionally weak in Costa Rica, and the creation of a large national bureaucracy following the revolution of 1948 have further diminished their relative importance. While each of the seven provinces of the country has a governor, he or she has very limited administrative powers. Municipal governments in each cantón (county) are far more significant. Municipal governments were given the potential for strengthening by a Municipal Code adopted by the legislature in 1970. The Code sought to professionalize and capacitate municipalities by allowing for the hiring of permanent staff to assist the municipal councils and by establishing procedures and standards for tax collection, fees for services, and issuance of construction, business and professional licenses. Individual communities within each canton can also form Community Development Associations to undertake projects. Two state institutions, the Institute for Municipal Development (IFAM) and the National Administration for Community Development (DINADECO) have been established to assist municipalities and Community Development Associations, respectively.

As noted earlier, municipalities have an important role in the administration of the Maritime Terrestrial Zone. In addition, they have much influence over coastal development through their authority to grant or deny construction permits, liquor licenses, etc. Also, they have some authority to plan development within their jurisdiction. Unfortunately, in most coastal areas they have not been very effective. In rural areas -- and most coastal municipalities are in decidedly rural areas -- municipal governments are typically understaffed, unable or unwilling to systematically collect revenue, highly politicized, and sometimes corrupt. A high priority for Coastal Zone Management in Costa Rica must be to assist and capacitate municipal governments to adequately implement existing laws.

Community Development Associations are often effective because they are typically responsive to the true needs of the community. Often they are formed when municipalities or national agencies are unable or unwilling to respond to community needs. In coastal areas, they are particularly important where the community is far from the seat of the municipality or where the seat is in an inland area. For example, the community of Tortuguero is a four hour boat ride and a two hour bus ride away from its municipal government, Pococí. Pococí is also dominated by inland agricultural interests and has historically paid little attention to coastal communities. In any Coastal Zone Management strategy, the potential role of these associations should be carefully considered.

PART V. INITIAL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR ACTION

1. Build on Existing Legislation

The Ley Sobre la Zona Maritima Terrestre established a functioning Coastal Zone Management program, although it is of limited scope and hampered by an unwieldy administrative structure. Nor has it yet been fully implemented throughout the country. A high priority should be land tenure and land use studies to demarcate public and private lands within the Maritime Terrestrial Zone, a necessary first step towards complete implementation of the law. Local municipalities bear most responsibility for implementation and administration of the law but are in many cases unprepared to shoulder this responsibility. Other government institutions involved have often acted in an uncoordinated fashion, hindering effective application of the law.

The existing program can best be implemented by identifying priority areas for implementation and working closely with the local municipality and communities on land use planning and control in the coastal area. Where necessary and feasible, planning efforts should be expanded beyond the 200 meter zone contemplated by existing regulations. All planning efforts should involve a process that works closely with the local communities in order to reflect and incorporate local knowledge, address local needs and resolves conflicts on a local level. Experience has shown that land use plans imposed without significant community involvement are not readily accepted and therefore ineffective. At the same time, there must be strong support for such a program at the national level and improved coordination amongst national agencies. A lead agency should be designated to supervise the process or a special commission formed to accept this role.

2. Identify Priority Areas and Issues

Priority areas should be identified. Attempts to implement an effective Coastal Zone Management program for the entire nation at once have not been effective because of lack of resources and insufficient communication and coordination with the local populations and institutions affected. A strategy for control of coastal land uses must therefore focus on limited areas. Once priority areas for implementation have been selected, inter-institutional working groups should be formed to plan and guide implementation. Representatives of the municipality, local organizations, national agencies and non-governmental organizations -- including development interests -- should be formed to oversee implementation of the planning process.

For each area, priority issues should be identified. Coastal management priorities vary greatly by region. For instance, along the south Atlantic coast the most important coastal issues are posed by rapid development of the coastal region, rapid expansion of banana plantations and consequent rise in pollution, and problems caused by uncertainty of land tenure and the invasion of indigenous reserves. In the Gulf of Nicoya, protection of mangroves and estuaries and the decline of the traditional artisanal fishing are the most important issues.

Integrated watershed management is an important issue in virtually every coastal region, and should be a priority for land use planning where community watersheds are of a manageable size.

3. Build on Existing Community Level Action Plans

Fortunately, there are precedents for inter-institutional coordination for land use planning on a local level. The Ministry of Natural Resources, Energy and Mines, in an effort to

decentralize the system of National Parks and Reserves, created "conservation areas" in different regions of the country, and one for Marine Parks. Each area is in part managed by committees made of representatives of the Ministry, community organizations, and non-governmental organizations. In the case of the Plains of Tortuguero Conservation Area, such a commission has worked effectively to promote conservation. The Caribbean Conservation Corporation (CCC) and the International Union for the Conservation of Nature (IUCN) have sponsored various workshops which effectively integrated both local and national participants to promote conservation programs, and in the case of the CCC, implementation of a Coastal Management program for the village of Tortuguero. Private groups such as ANAI in the southern Atlantic region and the BOSCOA project on the Osa Peninsula have worked closely with small community organizations on agroforestry and forestry projects respectively, and both have actively worked on land tenure and use issues. ANAI is presently developing a program for the protection and regeneration of marine resources. In the Monteverde region, various commercial and conservation interests in the community have organized a project to promote and organize a process for effective land use planning in the area. This effort is an important precedent because it relies heavily on education and procuring meaningful participation by all segments of the local population through workshops and town meetings.

4. Education and Training

While the many ongoing efforts to work towards better resource management at the community level are heartening and should be studied closely, most are also relatively recent undertakings and their long-term effectiveness is still in doubt. What is clear is that institutionalized land and resource management and planning is a relatively new concept for Costa Rica, and is typically viewed with suspicion. This is particularly true where restraints are viewed as impinging on property rights, including the traditional and popular view that one has a right to do what one wishes with one's own property and the resources on that property. The prevalence of this attitude is probably a large factor in the failure of land regulation laws such as the Forestry Law and the Urban Planning Law to adequately address the problems which they were enacted to control.

Therefore, education must be an important part of any effort to improve coastal land and resource management. The population must be convinced of the benefits of management efforts. Again, in this sense working on the community level is a great advantage, because it allows for education through participation in planning and projects, the most effective kind. Training is part of this educational process, and is also a tangible benefit to the recipient, whether an individual or an institution.

**Participants in the Roundtable Discussion
of the Draft Profile of the Coastal Resources of Costa Rica**
July 12, 1991 San Jose, Costa Rica

Government Institutions

Roberto M. Aviles
Servicio de Parques Nacionales

José Barahona
Procuraduría General de la
República

Eduardo Chinchilla V.
Instituto de Fomento y Asesoría Municipal

Private Institutions

Diego Lynch
Jesús A. Valenciano
Benson Venegas
Asociación ANAI

Erika Harms Salom
Asociación Pro-Conservación Acuática

Rodrigo Barahona y Stephen Mack
Centro de Derecho Ambiental de los Recursos Naturales

Gilbert Rojas
CORBANA, S.A.

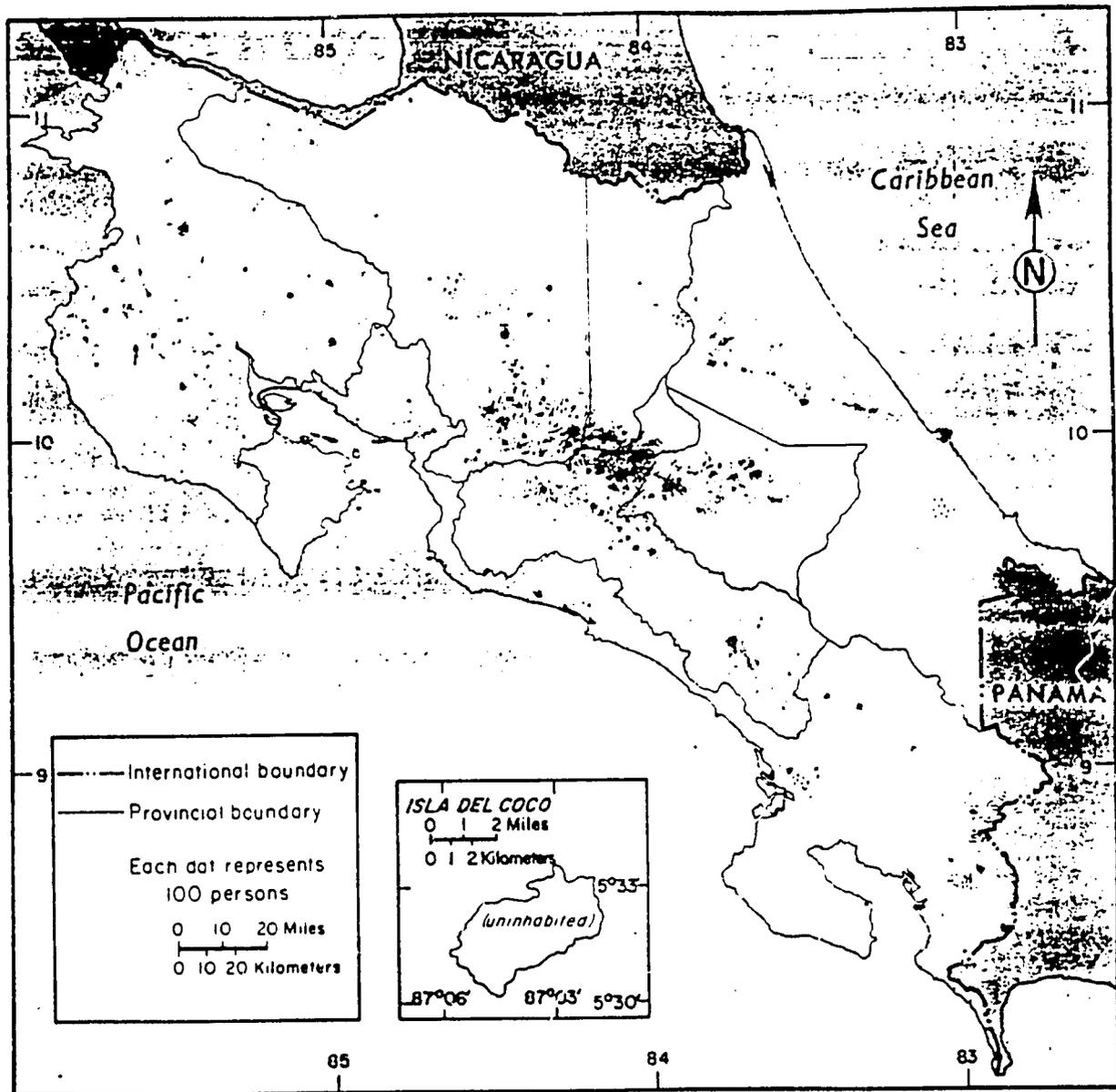
Alberto Salas
International Union for the Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources

International Participants

Bruce Epler
Gordon Foer
Adalgisa LaForgia
Stephen Olsen
The University of Rhode Island
Coastal Resources Center

Paul Atelsek
University of Georgia Law School

Figure 1. Costa Rica: Distribution of Population: 1973.
 Figura 1. Costa Rica: Distribución de Población: 1973.

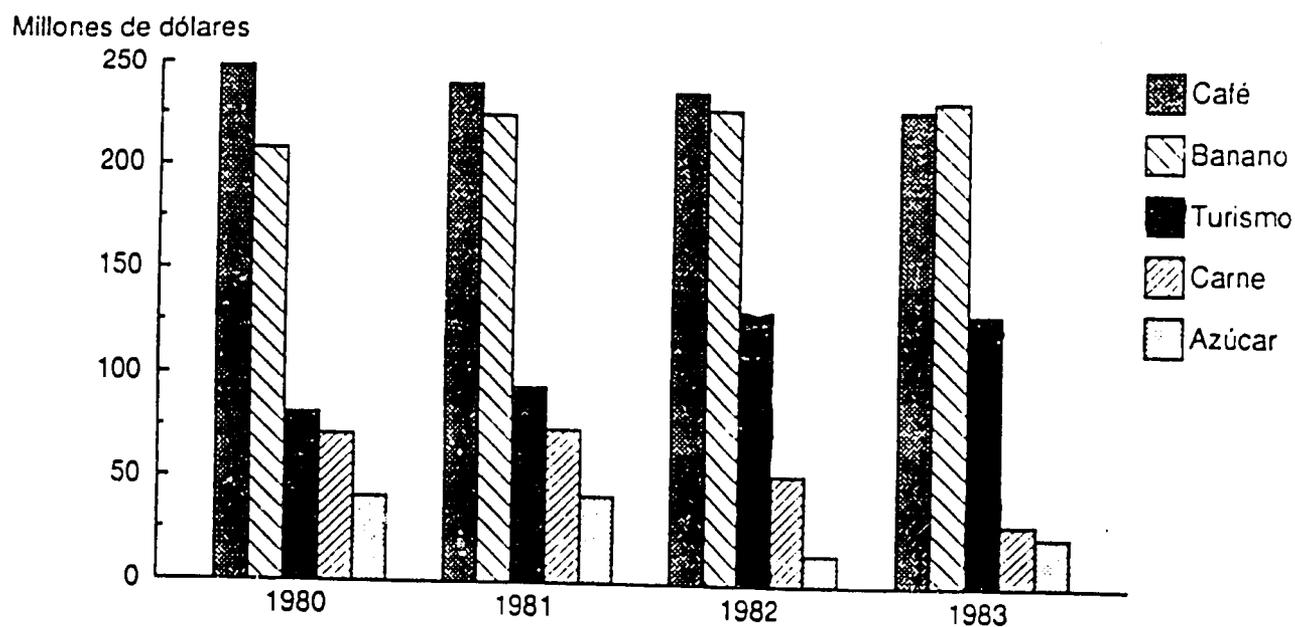


Based on information from Costa Rica, Dirección General de Estadística y Censos y Oficina de Planificación Nacional y Política Económica, *Atlas estadístico de Costa Rica*, No. 2, San José, 1981.

Source/Fuente: Nelson, Harold, ed. 1983. *Costa Rica: A Country Study*. The American University. Foreign Area Studies. Washington, DC.

Figure 2. Costa Rica: Income from Tourism Compared with other Traditional Exports: 1980-1983.

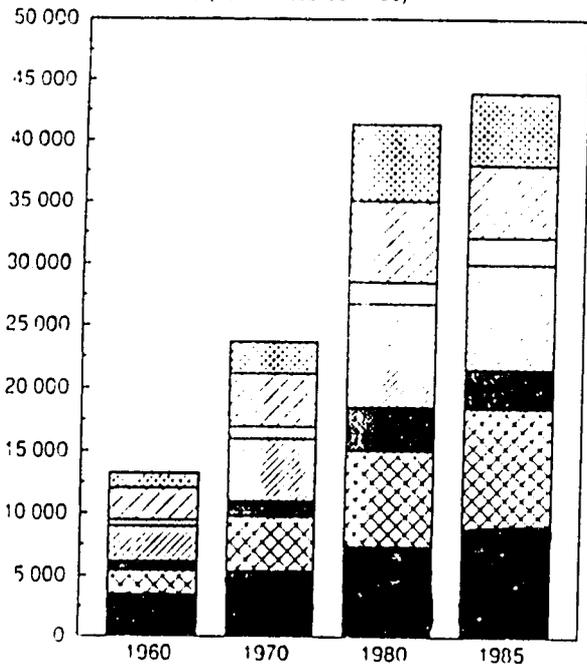
Figura 2. Costa Rica: Ingresos por Turismo Comparado con Otras Exportaciones Tradicionales: 1980-1983.



Source/Fuente: Desarrollo Socioeconómico y el Ambiente Natural de Costa Rica: Situación Actual y Perspectivas, 1988. Fundación Neotrópica. San José.

Figure 4. Costa Rica: Gross Domestic Product by Sector: 1960, 1970, 1980, & 1985.
Figura 4. Costa Rica: La Producción Interna Bruta por Sectores: 1960, 1970, 1980, y 1985.

Millones de colones (constantes de 1980)



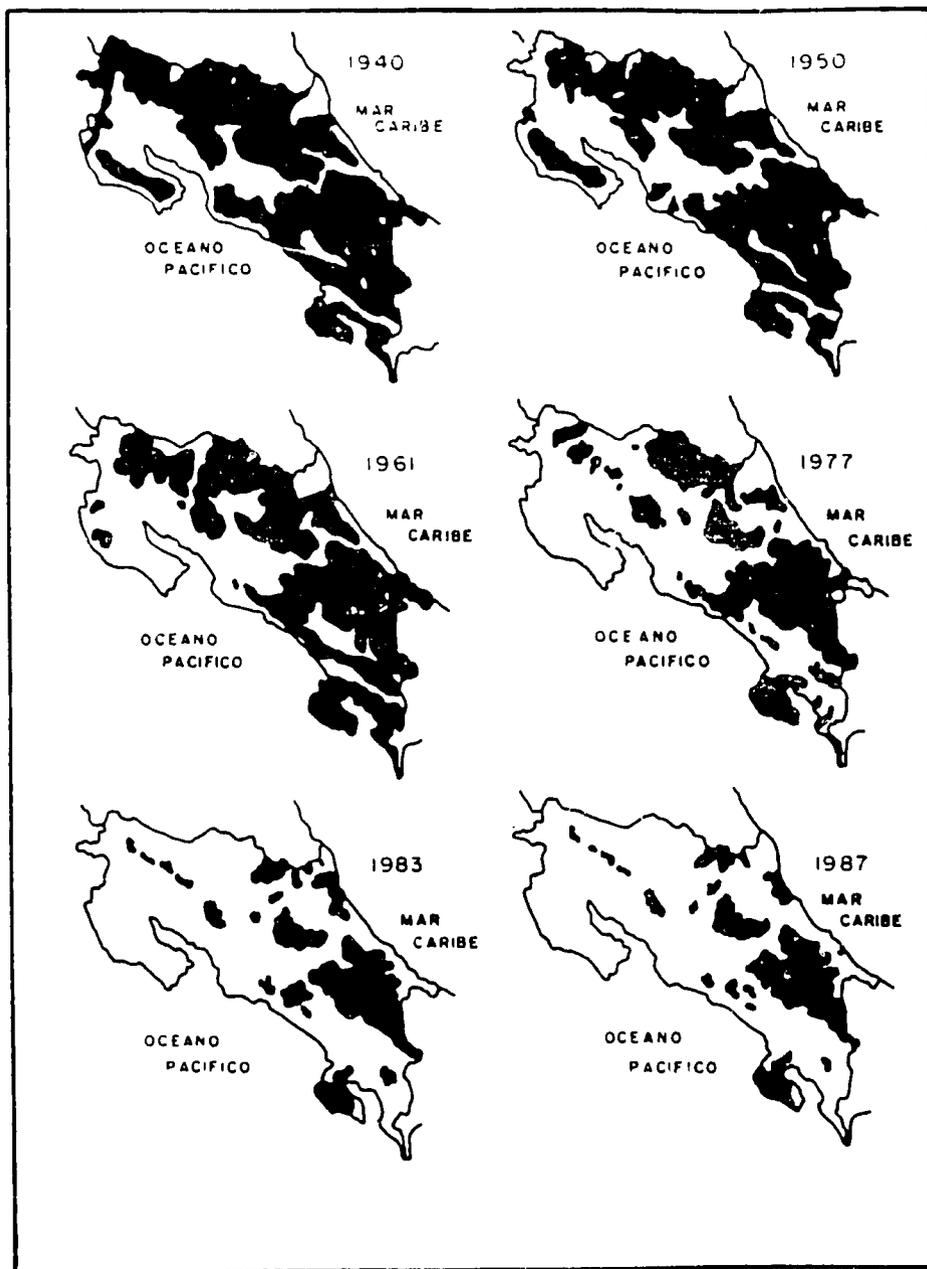
-  Gobierno general
-  Establecimientos financieros, seguros, bienes inmuebles, vivienda, servicios a empresas y servicios personales
-  Transporte, almacenamiento y comunicaciones
-  Comercio, restaurantes y hoteles
-  Electricidad, agua y construcción
-  Industrias manufactureras y explotación de minas y canteras
-  Agropecuaria, silvicultura, caza y pesca

Porcentajes del PIB para cada año:

	1960	1970	1980	1985
Gobierno general	26%	23%	18%	20%
Establecimientos financieros, seguros, bienes inmuebles, vivienda, servicios a empresas y servicios personales	15	18	19	22
Transporte, almacenamiento y comunicaciones	6	5	8	7
Comercio, restaurantes y hoteles	21	21	20	19
Electricidad, agua y construcción	4	4	4	5
Industrias manufactureras y explotación de minas y canteras	19	18	16	13
Agropecuaria, silvicultura, caza y pesca	9	11	15	13

Source/Fuente: Desarrollo Socioeconómico y el Ambiente Natural de Costa Rica: Situación Actual y Perspectivas, 1988. Fundación Neotropical. San Jose.

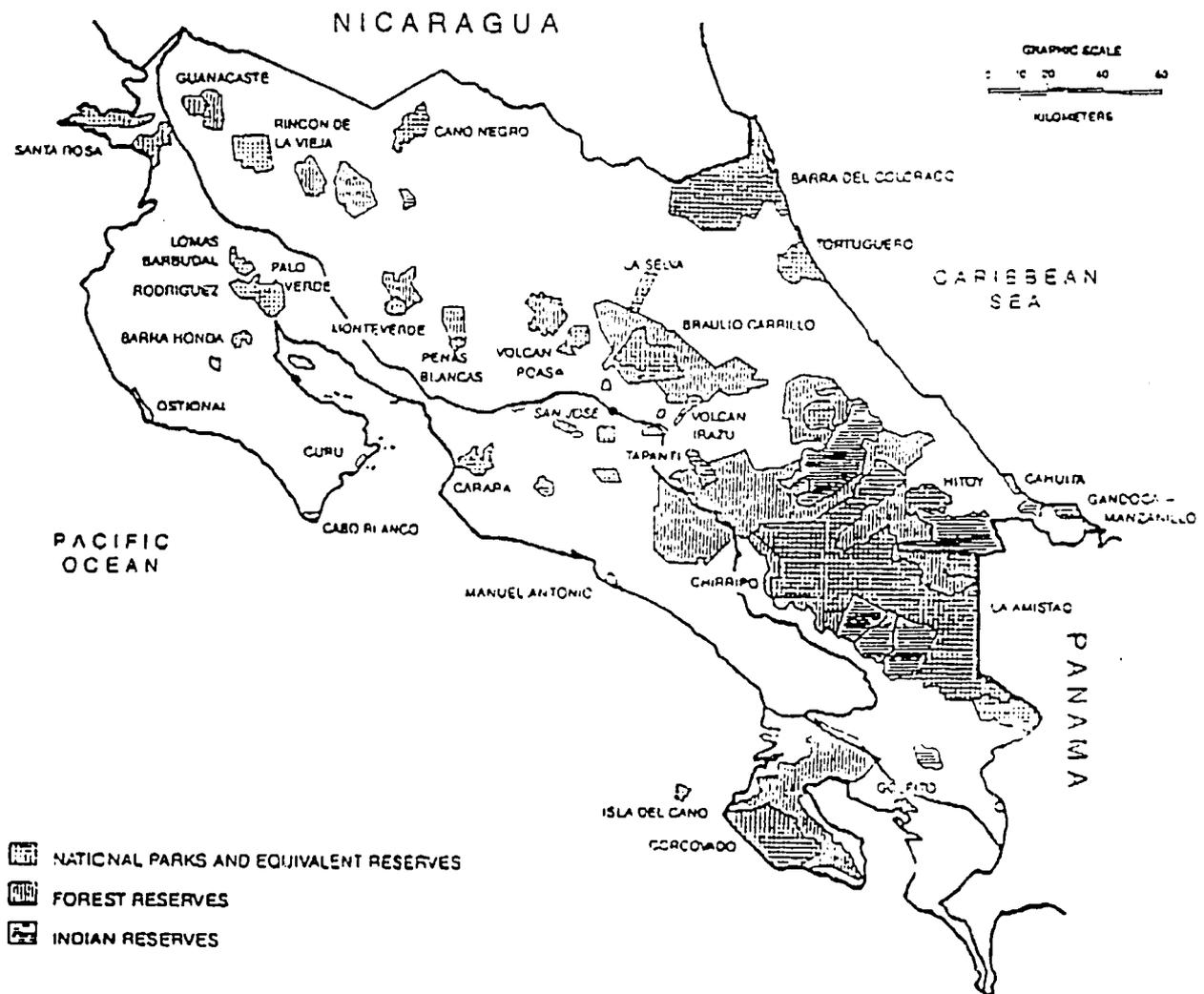
Figure 5. Costa Rica: Dense Forest Cover: 1940, 1950, 1961, 1977, 1983 and 1987.
Figura 5. Costa Rica: Cobertura Boscosa Densa (80-100% de cobertura del suelo) en Costa Rica en los Años: 1940, 1950, 1961, 1977, 1983 y 1987.



Oficina de Planificación Sectorial Agrícola (OPSA), Dirección General Forestal (DGF).

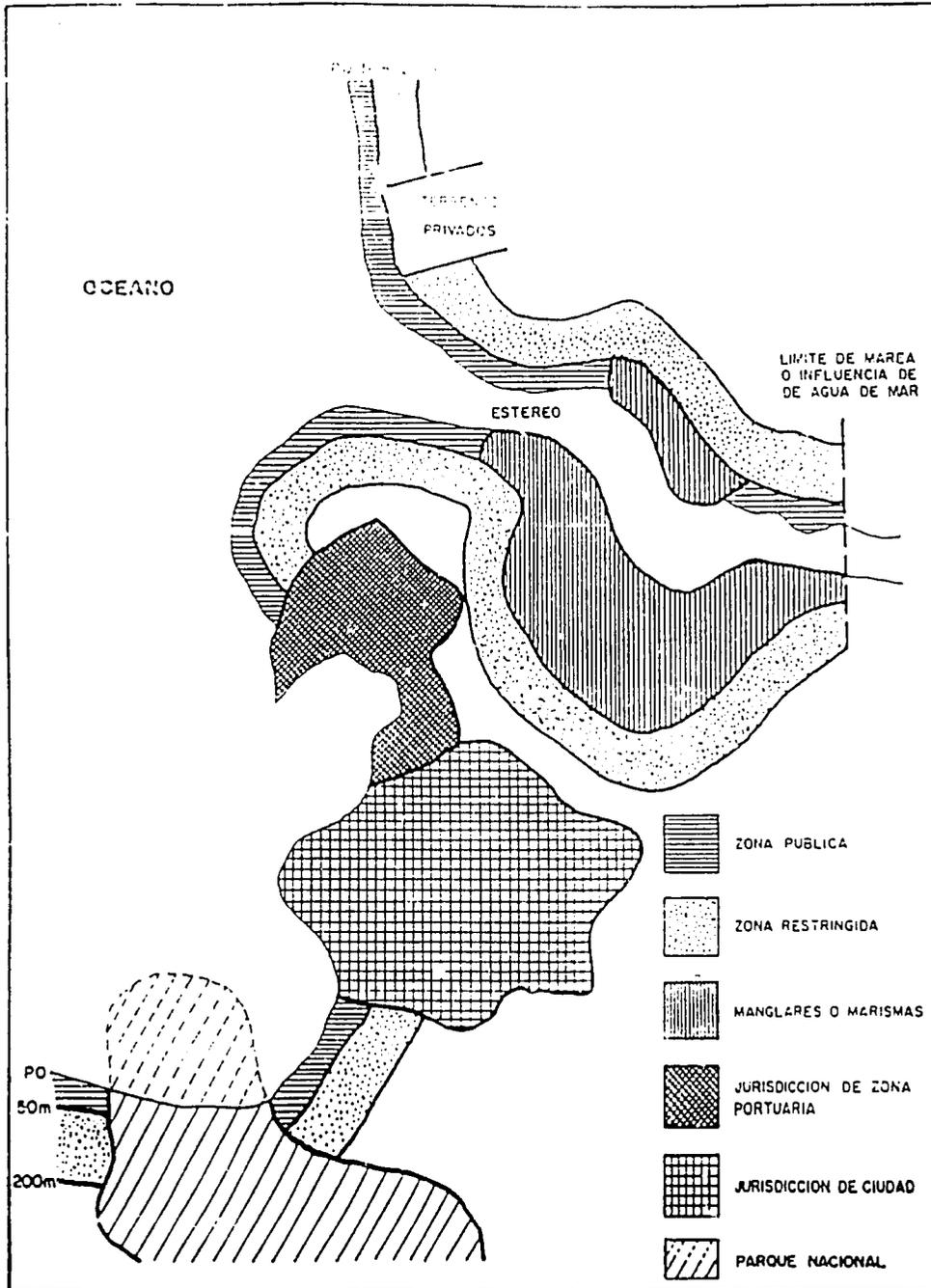
Source/Fuente: Desarrollo Socioeconómico y el Ambiente Natural de Costa Rica: Situación Actual y Perspectivas, 1988. Fundación Neotrópica. San José.

Figure 6. Costa Rica: Wildlands of Costa Rica.
 Figura 6. Costa Rica: Areas Silvestres de Costa Rica.



Source/Fuente: Desarrollo Socioeconómico y el Ambiente Natural de Costa Rica: Situación Actual y Perspectivas, 1988. Fundación Neotropical. San Jose.

Figure 7. Costa Rica: Jurisdiction of Law 6043-Law on the Marine and Terrestrial Zone.
 Figura 7. Costa Rica: Jurisdicción de la Ley 6043-Ley Sobre la Zona Marítimo-Terrestre.



Source/Fuente: Chaverri, Robert. Departamento de Recursos Turísticos Instituto Costarricense de Turismo. El Programa de Manejo Costero de Costa Rica: Lo Positivo y Lo Negativo. Noviembre-1989.

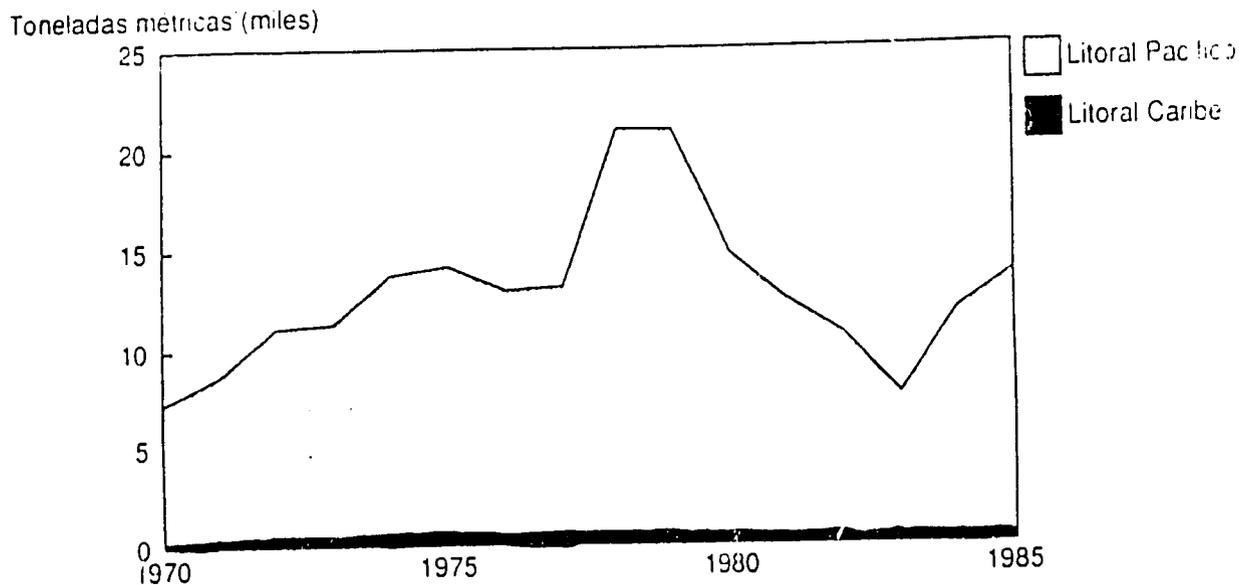
Figure 8. Costa Rica: Watersheds and Political Divisions-Provincial Level.
 Figura 8. Costa Rica: Cuencas Hidrográficas y División Político-Administrativa a Nivel Provincial.



Instituto Geográfico Nacional.

Source/Fuente: Desarrollo Socioeconómico y el Ambiente Natural de Costa Rica: Situación Actual y Perspectivas, 1988. Fundación Neotropica. San Jose.

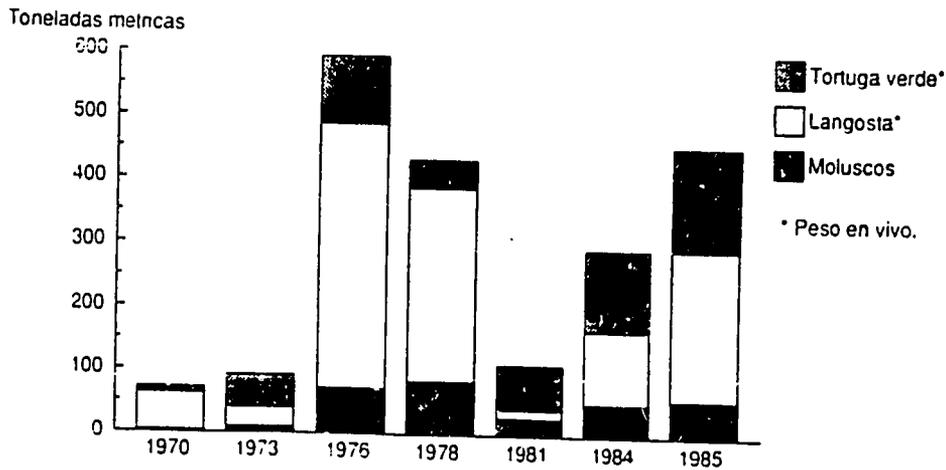
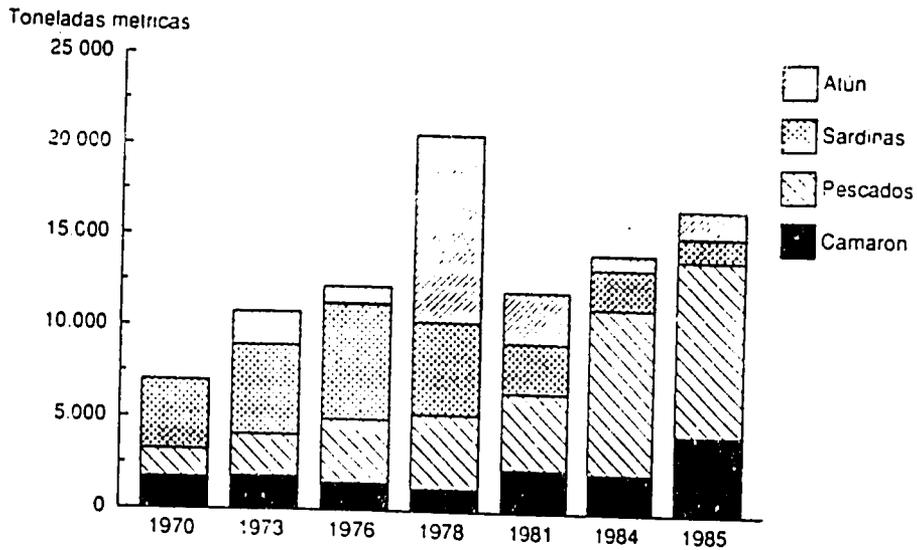
Figure 9. Comparison of Total Landings of the National Fleet: 1970-1985.
Figura 9. Comparación de los Desembarques Totales de la Flota Pesquera Nacional:
1970-1985.



Dirección General de Recursos Pesqueros y Acuicultura.

Source/Fuente: Desarrollo Socioeconómico y el Ambiente Natural de Costa Rica: Situación Actual y Perspectivas, 1988. Fundación Neotropical. San Jose.

Figure 10. Costa Rica: Total Landings by the National Fléet: 1970-1985.
 Figura 10. Costa Rica: Totales Desembarcados por la Flota Pesquera Nacional: 1970-1985.



Source/Fuente: Desarrollo Socioeconómico y el Ambiente Natural de Costa Rica: Situación Actual y Perspectivas, 1988. Fundación Neotrópica. San José.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Books and Articles

- Abt, 1990. Costa Rica Natural Resources Policy Inventory USAID/ROCAP Renarm Project Vol. I-ID, USAID, Bureau of Science and Technology, Bethesda, MD.
- Arid Lands Information Center 1981. Draft Environmental Profile of the Republic of Costa Rica University of Arizona, Tuscon, Arizona.
- Caulfield Vasconez, Kimberly, 1987. Costa Rica: A Country Profile, Evaluation Technologies, Inc., Arlington, Va.
- Chaverri, R. no date. An Analysis and Evaluation of Costa Rica's Coastal Management Program Presented at CZ '87 [location?].
- FAO. 1986. Fishery Country Profile: Costa Rica Rome, Italy.
- Foy, Z. and H. Daly. 1989. Allocation, Distribution and Scale as Determinants of Environmental Degradation: Case Studies of Haiti, El Salvado and Costa Rica, Environment Department, Environmental Department Working Paper No. 19 World Bank, Washington, D.C.
- Fundación Neotrópica. 1988. Desarrollo Socioeconomica y El Ambiente Natural de Costa Rica: Situación Actual y Perspectivas San José, Costa Rica.
- Hartshorn, G. et al. Costa Rica: Country Environmental Profile: A Case Study Tropical Science Center. San José, Costa Rica.
- Inter-American Development Bank. 1990. Economic and Social Progress in Latin America, 1990 Johns Hopkins Universtiy Press, Washington, D.C.
- International Coastal Resources Management Project: Ecuador. 1988. Structure and Objectives of a Coastal resources Management Program for Ecuador and A Manifesto in Support of the Program. Coastal Resources Center, University of Rhode Island.
- Lutz, Ernst and Herman Daly, 1990. Incentives, Regulations and Sustainable Land Use in Costa Rica, Environment Department, Environment Working Paper No. 34, The World Bank, Washington, D.C.
- Ministerio de Recursos Naturales, Energia y Minas. 1990. Estrategia de Conservación para el Desarrollo Sostenible de Costa Rica San José, Costa Rica.
- Mora, Darner, et. al. 1989. "Criterios Bacteriologicos y Calidad Sanitaria de las Aguas de las Playas de Costa Rica" in Tecnologia en Marcha, Vol. 9 No. 3.
- Nelson, Harold, ed., 1983. Costa Rica: A Country Study U.S. Government Printing Press, Washington, D.C.
- Robinson, Steve and A. Salas. 1987. An Inventory of Beneficial Marine Life of Costa Rica's Atlantic Coral Reef. International Institute for Environment and Development

(IIED), Asociación ANAI and Corporación de Investigación Para El Desarrollo Socio-Ambiental (CIDESA). Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.

Sorensen, Jens, 1990. An Assessment of Costa Rica's Coastal Management Program in Coastal Management Vol. 18, pp 37-63

United Nations Environmental Program, 1976. Exploratory Study of the Environmental Situation in Central America Mexico City, Mexico, UNEP.

Vargas, José. 1989. A Three Year Survey of Tropical intertidal Macrofauna CZ '89, New York, NY.

Newspapers

La República September 8 and 9, 1991

The Tico Times July 19, 1991, August 3, 1990, October 13, 1989, July 25, 1986, October 20, 1978.

Interviews

Jorge Campos, Marine Biologist, CIMAR and the University of Costa Rica School of Biology, San José, Costa Rica.

Adan Chacón, Department of Fisheries and Aquaculture, Ministry of Agriculture, San José, Costa Rica.

Jorge Jimenez, Director of Mangrove Program, National Autonomous University, Heredia, Costa Rica.

Christian Mata, Assistant Director of the system of Marine National Parks, San José, Costa Rica.

Jerry Ruhlrow, sport fishing specialist and columnist for the Tico Times, San José, Costa Rica.

EL SALVADOR



(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey.)

Previous Page Blank

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF EL SALVADOR

November, 1991

This document is an initial attempt to identify the most significant resource management issues affecting the coastal ecosystems of El Salvador. This document is not a comprehensive summary of all potentially pertinent information on the coastal resources of the country. We have attempted to assess both the social and environmental significance of the issues identified, their possible causes, and possible responses. A draft of this profile was reviewed and modified at a roundtable to which a cross-section of private and public sector representatives were invited.

This profile was prepared by:

Gordon Foer, Coastal Resources Center, The University of Rhode Island
Important assistance was provided by Ricardo Hernandez, Director,
CENDEPESCA, San Salvador

This project was commissioned by the U.S. Agency for International Development's Regional Office for Central America Programs (AID/ROCAP) and AID/Office of Natural Resources/Bureau for Research and Development (R&D). The University of Rhode Island's (URI) Coastal Resources Center assumed responsibility for the program through its Cooperative Agreement with AID/R&D.

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF EL SALVADOR

PART I. THE COAST FROM A NATIONAL PERSPECTIVE

A. Definition of the Coastal Region

International experience in the management of coastal ecosystems suggests that the boundaries of a coastal zone should be pragmatically defined to include those geographic areas that must be considered when formulating management strategies for the selected issues that the program will address. Because the likely focus of a coastal program for El Salvador has not yet been identified, the El Salvadoran coastal zone can be broadly defined to include all resources and activities that are present (1) on, or immediately adjacent to the shoreline, (2) in coastal alluvial plains and small coastal watersheds wherein human activities directly and significantly impact coastal activities and features, and (3) within the EEZ. So defined, the El Salvadoran coastal zone contains approximately 10-15% percent of the land area (Haggerty, 1990).

El Salvador is the smallest country in Central America and the only one that does not have an Atlantic coast. Although dominated by mountains, the coastal plain, which varies in width from 1 to 32 kilometers, contains the richest soils and many of the most important crops (**Figure 1**). The EEZ is almost six times the continental territory, and supports an important and growing fishing industry. A dispute with Honduras over ownership of several islands in the Golfo de Fonseca is currently being examined in the International Court of Justice (the Hague).

El Salvador does not have a true coastal culture, nor any ethnic group(s) distinctly associated with the coast. Small, traditional communities of artisanal fishermen, mangrove harvesters, and subsistence agriculturalists do exist, but do not form a significant aspect of El Salvador's character.

B. Economic Significance of the Coast

In an economy heavily dependent upon agricultural production (14% of GNP in 1987), coastal and marine based agriculture, fisheries and related activities have a significant and increasingly important role in El Salvador. On a smaller scale, coastal populations are employed in the production of salt (2-3,000 hectares) and charcoal, and in the raising of fowl. The coastal plain contains the country's most fertile lands and largest, most modern farms. Principal products here are cattle, sugar cane, cotton, melons, corn, rice and some fruit and vegetables (coffee, shrimp, sugar and cotton are currently, in that order, the leading agro-exports). If the Pacific slopes are included, then the large quantities of coffee grown there increase this contribution even more (overall, coffee represents 7% of GDP, 30% of agricultural output and 60% of total exports; Haggerty, 1990). While the GNP in real terms has shrunk over the last decade, as has the agriculture and livestock sector as a whole, the fisheries sector continued to grow and by itself now "officially" (without compensating for under-reporting) contributes about .5% to the national economy.

Industry is concentrated in San Salvador, but the coastal cities of La Libertad, La Union and particularly Acajutla are also industrial centers (fertilizer plants, oil refineries, fisheries activities, shipping).

C. Major Coastal Resources and Ecosystems

El Salvador's coastal zone contains a diversity of resources and ecosystems with a large potential for generating wealth and a good quality of life for the El Salvadoran people. The

coastal wetlands, lagoons, riverine estuaries and coral reef all play highly important roles as habitats and nursery grounds to a variety of fish, crustaceans, molluscs, and as essential habitat for many kinds of birds. They are also important sources of timber and provide important functions in flood control, erosion control, and the self-purification of waters. 24,000 families depend directly upon the mangrove forests (CENREN, 1989; cited in Yanes Paredes, et al., 1990). Significant quantities of shellfish, fish and other species are harvested from these mangrove ecosystems every year (see Figure 2). Unfortunately, in the past forty years a very large portion of these resources have been destroyed. Virtually all of the forests that once covered the coastal plain have been eliminated to establish cattle ranches, cotton, sugar cane, and other plantations. However, mangroves are perhaps the last salvageable natural ecosystems in the country.

D. Population and Settlement Patterns

In 1988 the population was variably estimated at 4.9 million (World Bank, 1990) to 5.4 million (Haggerty, 1990). Similarly, the average annual rate of growth in the 1980's was either 1.2% (World Bank, 1990) or 2.4% (Haggerty, 1990: 54). The rate would be substantially higher but for the mass emigration due to the war. The World Bank (1990) projected the population to grow at 2.1% annually between 1987 and 2000, at which rate El Salvador's population would double in 35 years. El Salvador is the most densely populated country in the Western hemisphere, with approximately 233 inhabitants per square kilometer (World Bank, 1990) as compared to Belize, with 7.8. One source estimates that it will increase to 420 people per square kilometer by the turn of the century (Haggerty, 1990). The coast is less densely populated than the central mountains, in general. Income, wealth, and land distribution in El Salvador are among the most highly skewed of any nation. Two percent of the population owns more than 60% of the arable land while the poorest 20% own no land and receive two percent of the national income (Barry and Preusch, 1986). The result is that between one-quarter and one-half of the country is categorized as "extremely impoverished" (insufficient income to meet basic food requirements) according to surveys by the Ministry of Planning (unidentified El Salvador newspaper, March, 1991). About 72% of the urban population and 7.7 % of the rural population have access to running water. According to UNICEF, child mortality in El Salvador is on average 70 per thousand, varying from 55 in urban areas to 81 in rural areas (cited in USAID/1985). Nearly half of the farmers in El Salvador have no formal education, and over three-quarters are functionally illiterate (USAID/ROCAP, 1990: pg 21).

The plantations, farms and ranches on the fertile soils of the coastal alluvial plain were formerly owned by a very small group of people, which ensured that most of El Salvador's population was concentrated in the mountains. In the past ten years, as part of a nationwide agrarian reform program, the Government organized many of the largest holdings into peasant cooperatives. There are few population centers/ports along El Salvador's coast (Acajutla, La Libertad, El Triunfo, La Union), but small settlements and a virtually uninterrupted and widening chain of vacation homes line the coast. A 1980 study by the National Park and Wildlife Service estimated that more than 70% of the beaches had already been divided into lots for recreational purposes (cited in AID/1985). The largest and fastest growing coastal population centers are the port-cities.

The rapid growth of El Salvador's population and the movement of large numbers of El Salvadorans over time from one part of the country to another, and from El Salvador to neighboring countries (and the US), due to the two decade long civil war, the 1986 earthquake, the search for arable land and for a "better" way of life in general, have complicated attempts to manage natural resources. These pressures will certainly continue to have a profound impact on natural resources and efforts to manage them, including those in coastal areas. At least a quarter of the population has fled the country or been internally

displaced as a result of the civil war. Estimates of the number of those displaced from their homes but still living in the country range from 200,000 to 500,000 (United Nations High Commission on Refugees, 1989 cited in Barry, 1990). Pressures on mangroves (and other coastal resources) diminished during the 1980's in the eastern - and most conflictive - region of the country, as numerous people abandoned such towns as Jiquilisco (15,154 people emigrated), San Agustin (1,523), Ozatlan (440), Puerto El Triunfo (4,195), San Dionisio (310) and Santa Maria (780). However, the displacement of people from this area led to an increase of forest and mangrove exploitation in other areas such as La Herradura, along the Jaltepeque Estuary (Yanes Paredes, et al., 1990).

When the civil war ends, it is anticipated that large numbers of refugees will return to the country. In addition, some 60,000 soldiers and 10-20,000 guerrilla fighters will need to find some other livelihoods. Some coastal areas, currently inactive due to the war, will again become available for development and settlement as the conflict dwindles, while the coast in general will almost certainly be subjected to the pressures of increasing population and resource exploitation. **An important task facing El Salvador overall, including those concerned with the management of coastal areas, is to develop a framework and lay the foundations for these people to resume productive economic activities in appropriate areas and using appropriate methods, so that they do not contribute to the continued degradation of El Salvador's natural resources and ecosystems.**

PART II. Geography of the Coast

El Salvador's coastline represents a transition from the straight coasts to the west (Mexico and Guatemala) to the irregular coastlines of areas further east (Nicaragua, Costa Rica and Panama) which are characterized by peninsulas, gulfs, and cliffs created by ocean-cut mountains (Gierloff-Emden, 1976). The Pacific Ocean floor is being carried northeast by the underlying motion of the Cocos Plate. This Plate is being forced under the the Central America land mass, creating the deep Middle America Trench that lies off the coast of El Salvador and accounting for the long history of destructive earthquakes and volcanic eruptions.

The Perfil Ambiental de El Salvador (AID, 1985) distinguishes six zones along El Salvador's coast (**Figures 1 and 3**):

- The **western coastal plain** containing small lagoons and estuaries (including Barra de Santiago);
- The "**Sierra de Balsamo**", extending from the western part of Barra Salada to La Libertad, a region of cliffs reaching 40 meters in height, with rocky and sandy beaches;
- The **Central coastal plain**, 100 km in length, with mangrove forest and the two largest estuaries in the country, Jiquilisco and Jaltepeque;
- The **Sierra de Jucuaran stretch**, dominated by cliffs and some of the country's prettiest beaches;
- The **eastern plain** extending from El Cuco to the beginning of the Golfo de Fonseca, characterized by sandy beaches, and small lagoons;
- The **Gulf of Fonseca**, including the Gulf islands and Conchagua Volcano, a diverse landscape of rocky beaches and cliffs, sandy islands, and extensive mangroves.

In more general terms, starting from the west, El Salvador has a long, fairly straight coast with many small rivers and lagoons. Near La Libertad the mountains slope abruptly down to the sea, pinching the lowlands out. A broad coastal plain and several long lagoons (Jaltepeque and Jiquilisco) then dominate the middle section of the coast. Volcanic mountains separate this area from the northward turning coastline leading into El

Salvador's widest coastal plain along the shared waters of the Gulf of Fonseca. The coastal plain covers approximately 15% of the country's territory. Situated entirely on the Pacific slope of the Central American mountain range, all rivers beginning or passing through El Salvador empty into the Pacific.

PART III ISSUES AND OPPORTUNITIES FOR COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT

El Salvador has no clear policies, laws nor regulations guiding the use and development of the coast although there are laws, inadequate as some may be, regarding specific coastal and marine resources (mangroves, fisheries, water, etc.). Before 1980 and the escalation of the civil war, El Salvador had one of the most dynamic and diversified economies in Central America, albeit one of the most skewed in terms of wealth. Similarly, in many respects its natural resource management institutions were more advanced than in neighboring countries, and it had many excellent technically trained people.

ISSUE # 1. THE DEGRADATION OF HABITATS IMPORTANT TO THE ECONOMY AND THE QUALITY OF LIFE

El Salvador's coast contains natural habitats which are essential to its biological productivity, and many economic activities depend directly or indirectly upon them. Until the late 1940's the entire coastal plain was covered by extensive forests. Beginning in 1948 and continuing for at least the next 15 years, the high world demand for cotton, the suitability of coastal soils for cotton production, and abundant cheap labor resulted in systematic elimination of the coastal forests, construction of new roads, and the heavy application of pesticides (May and McLellan, 1972; Zepeda, et al., 1989). Mangroves were the next target, being sought for timber and firewood, converted to aquaculture or salt extraction ponds, and filled to create agricultural or urban sites. Today there are only a few pockets of original or only slightly degraded ecosystems in the entire coastal plain, of which several have been declared national parks or otherwise designated for protection.

There is one small area of coral reef, located immediately to the south-east of the Los Cobanos beach; this is possibly the most biologically diverse marine area along El Salvador's coast.

A. Mangroves

Significance and Trends: All of El Salvador's estuaries are fringed by mangroves. Pressures on this resource are enormous and increasing. While originally there may have been 120,000 hectares of mangrove (USAID, 1985), in 1950 there were approximately 65,000 has. (conversation with Maria Luis Reyna, Dir. Ejec. of Jardin Botanica La Laguna). Recent estimates of mangrove coverage range from 29,670 has. (MAG, 1989, cited in Yanez Paredes, et al, 1990) to 35,000 (Miranda, 1986, cited by Horna, 1987) to 45,000 hectares (USAID/ROCAP, 1990) but the vast majority of these are in a state of advanced degradation. According to Jorge Marcos from FUSADES (cited in TRD, 1989) the pressures on mangroves are decreasing because synthetic tannin dye substitutes are more economical, and salt extractors primarily use solar evaporation. The largest remaining relatively intact mangrove stands exist around Barra de Santiago, although a few other patches can be found in the Esteros de Jiquilisco and Jaltepeque. **As mentioned earlier, approximately 24,000 families are directly dependent upon mangrove ecosystems and their products.** AMAR (Amigos del Arbol), an environmental NGO, is working with residents of the Barra de Santiago estuary to protect and reforest mangroves, protect turtle nesting sites during egg laying seasons, and increase the general appreciation of natural resources.

Management Issues: The main causes of mangrove destruction today are due to its uses as: (1) fuel for domestic use and salt evaporators and (2) construction materials. Some mangrove is smuggled from western El Salvador into Guatemala, but the quantities are not known (AID/ROCAP, 1990).

Ability of the Government to Protect Mangroves: Permission to cut mangrove must be granted by the Forestry Service (in CENREN, within MAG) but such permission is rarely obtained by harvesters. It is not clearly established in the Ministry of Agriculture who has the responsibility for implementing policies (see Part IV, Institutions). The Navy Department (Ministry of Defense) sometimes assists CENREN in confiscating illegally cut mangrove timber. Decree 14 of 1986 regulates the establishment of salt production on coastal lands and the use of mangroves in aquaculture. Although CENREN staff are aware of the need to protect mangrove forests, and site inspection is required prior to the authorization of mariculture or salt producing facilities, CENREN staff do not have specific criteria to help guide their decisions (TRD, 1989).

Reliability and Completeness of Data: The last aerial photography analysis of El Salvador's coast was in 1979. The most recent study on the state of the country's mangroves was published by the Department of Biology of the University of El Salvador in December, 1990, which reported **serious deterioration in the quality of the remaining stands**. Estimates of mangrove cover and rates of clearance or degradation are very crude and unreliable, but more groups of university students are writing their theses on various aspects of mangroves.

B. Lagoons and Estuarine Ecosystems

Status and Trends: The history and situation of these habitats is closely linked with the associated mangroves and the expansion of the cotton plantations, which destroyed many mangroves and applied tons of pesticides and other chemicals which wash into these waters. Enormous loads of eroded sediments - up to 500 tons/hectare/year (DIRENARE, 1984 cited in AID/ROCAP, 1990: 117) - carried downstream are silting up some estuaries, smothering vegetation and marine creatures, although 70 - 140 tons/hectare/year in coastal areas might be more typical (personal communication with Robert Denys). The port of El Triunfo was able to take commercial cargo ships until 1938, but siltation now allows only for the passage of shrimp trawlers. Pesticides, urban discharges and other wastes are also settling in many estuaries, making some marine life unfit for consumption by humans and other wildlife. Annual flooding occurs in the lower portions of Rio Grande San Miguel and Rio Jiboa. Hurricane floods have affected Rio Paz, near the Guatemala border.

C. Water

Status and Trends: Coastal El Salvador has no water treatment nor sewage plants. The Ministry of Public Health reports in its 1988 Yearbook, covering 25% of the population, that 65% or 370,138 cases of sickness originated because of poor environmental conditions, with intestinal parasites and diarrhea comprising 56.3% of those illnesses (cited in AID/ROCAP, 1990: 117). Pollution from bilge pumping and other ship wastes are a significant problem in ports, as are occasional small oil spills. Two of four city-ports have municipal sewage (primary) treatment plants which are not operating. Fecal coliform counts in coastal areas regularly exceed 1000 ppm (AID/ROCAP, 1990) to 10,000 ppm. Red Tides and associated poisonings seem to be occurring more frequently. There are no studies on the effects of the heavy metals arsenic and boron in the geothermal outfalls into the Carita Palmera Beach near the Guatemala border, although CEL has conducted some studies on the loads.

Management Issues: Water pollution laws are general pronouncements with no standards, and although fines for violations can theoretically be quite high, they are rarely

levied. No long term, regular monitoring of marine waters occurs in El Salvador. CEL, CENTA, ANDA, Ministerio de Salud, and CENREN all have chemistry labs to monitor water quality.

D. Pesticide/Fungicide Abuse

Status and Trends: Up to ten years ago, El Salvador used more pesticide per hectare of crop land than any other country in the world. Although the most toxic pesticides are illegal (DDT, dieldrin, etc.) many other pesticides used in El Salvador have been banned in other countries for their toxicity or persistence in the environment. Surveys in five national hospitals identified 510 pesticide poisonings in 1986, and 473 in 1987, and pesticide contamination has resulted in the death of cattle and massive numbers of birds in coastal areas (Lopez Zepeda, et al, 1989). When cotton production was high, many fish and fauna died after rains. In recent years, although still quite intense in some areas, pesticide use has decreased substantially due to the pressure by guerrilla fighters to eliminate export crops, and the decrease in cotton plantations due to price decreases and the high costs of pesticide inputs and applications (cotton traditionally consumed 80% of plagacides). However, fungicide imports have recently increased due to expanding production of melons. Pesticide levels in surface and subterranean waters, birds, fish and other marine animals have been recorded at extremely high levels, threatening or already damaging the health of humans and other animals which consume them. Results of a recent one-time sampling of pesticide levels in various animals by the Biology Department of the University of El Salvador will be published later this year.

Management Issues: Use of pesticides and other dangerous substances to kill riverine and estuarine life, which is then consumed locally, occurs on an apparently limited basis (personal communication with Ricardo Hernandez). Pesticides are widely available and are often applied by people with very little or no training and protective equipment. At least one plant now produces pesticides in El Salvador and other pesticides enter illegally through Guatemala. Prices are not subsidized by the government, but import taxes are reportedly quite low, thus providing no incentives for use reduction. Information on how much is being imported or what taxes are imposed are not divulged by the government. Laws regulating pesticide use are not vigorously enforced.

E. Coral Reefs

The Cobanos Reef, located to the south-east of Puerto Acajutla, is a unique feature of the Salvador coast. According to Guevara et al (1985; cited in TRD, 1989), the reef formation actually extends into Guatemalan waters and is on the order of 8,000 hectares. Some of the reef was apparently damaged when the Acajutla pier was built (AID, 1985). Other factors which may be affecting the reef are the oil refinery, shipping and other activities in the port of Acajutla. The primary threat is from the large amount of silt from inland erosion which is restricting the penetration of light, which is essential to a healthy coral reef. Although not frequently visited, the reef has the potential of becoming a significant tourist attraction and should be protected. Particular care should be taken if mariculture is developed in the nearby coastal areas, as enriched return waters, silt and increased oxygen demand from unutilized feedstuff could affect the reef. Artisanal fishermen perhaps cause the most damage to the reefs when their gill nets become tangled on them and are left behind.

ISSUE #2. CONTROLLING THE OVEREXPLOITATION OF FISHERIES

Significance and Trends:

Fisheries have become increasingly important in El Salvador over the past ten years, being one of the few sectors that has actually grown in real terms. Exports from fisheries occupy fourth place in the economy, mostly in the form of shrimp exports. Fisheries have

consistently produced about .3 to .5% of the Gross National Product (Banco Central, 1989). Average annual growth in terms of value has been about 4.6% between 1979 and 1988. Since 1985, the number of people employed in fisheries has grown from just 5,000 to over 20,000 people (including processors, marketers, etc) in 1990 (CENDEPESCA, 1990: **Figures 4a and b**). While the total catch is about equally divided in recent years between artisanal and industrial sectors, the annual value produced by the industrial sector is several times larger (**Figure 5**).

Industrial fishing began in 1958, and produces almost exclusively for export to the United States, principally shrimp. For the period 1979 to 1988, the industrial sector produced 76.2% of total fisheries value and 53.2% in terms of volume (CENDEPESCA, 1990). In 1986, \$8 million worth of "langostino chileno" (crawfish) was exported, but due to administrative problems there is currently no industrial level langostino fishery operating. The size of the industrial fleet grew rapidly over the past 15 years to 109 fishing ships in 1989, but the government has imposed reductions to protect demersal fisheries which are showing drastic decreases due to destruction of by-catch associated with shrimp trawling. Approximately 45 trawl licenses lapsed during a major strike lasting several years and CENDEPESCA has chosen not to renew them. The fleet remained at 73 boats until 1982, and then increased to 109 vessels until 1989, although 226 licenses existed. At any time, about 80% of the fleet is operating. There are three industrial ports: La Union, Puerto El Triunfo, and Acajutla. Removed "approx. 70% of the boats..."

Artisanal production was entirely oriented to domestic consumption but in recent years several exporters have been selling high grade fish purchased from artisanal fishermen to the United States, worth about \$1 million per year. Only a very small portion of the protein of Salvadoreños is from marine sources. Some 30 artisanal fishing zones are found along the entire coast, of which only four have any facilities (Puerto Acajutla, La Libertad, Puerto El Triunfo and Puerto Pesquero Industrial Punta Gorda). In 1990 there were a reported 16-18,000 artisanal fishermen (CENDEPESCA, 1990), the majority located in the eastern part of the country (**Figure 6**).

Issues for a Resource Management Strategy

Reliability and Completeness of Data: CENDEPESCA is the only entity collecting fisheries catch data regularly from the industry, artisanal fishermen and processing plants and checked against Banco Central and US commerce export/import figures for verification; the discrepancy between these figures are often quite large. The Director of CENDEPESCA estimates that statistics are perhaps only 60% of the true export value. The most important (as well as most recent) stock assessment was carried out in 1987, but much important information is still lacking.

Status and Trends in Stocks

Shrimp: Various studies indicate that CPUE has been dropping over the past decade (Villegas, 1986; Ulloa, 1988; Abrego, 1990; from CENDEPESCA, 1990). Current policy to gradually reduce the number of licenses and fishing permits to the trawling industry to 55 (NORAD, 1990), although in 1962, the FAO recommended a maximum of 47 boats. The operating shrimp fleet now numbers 82.

Spiny lobster: This lobster primarily supports the artisanal fishery and is consumed locally, although some is exported.

Finfish: Commercial-size (larger than 12 cms) demersal by-catch (associated with shrimp trawling) has declined drastically since the industry began in the late 1950's (Hernandez, R., 1983: speech to National Assembly):

Year	Pounds of By-catch per hour of trawling
1958	670
1975	35
1983	16
1984	6-13

The total **by-catch** (all sizes and species) to shrimp ratio is 90:1, and the ratio of commercial size fish to shrimp is also high; therefore, most of the by-catch is discarded. Artisanal fishermen also report decreases in catch of virtually all species except for skipjack and a few other species which are reportedly flourishing due to the by-catch which is discarded overboard.

Other: Conch, molluscs, crabs, oysters have all been heavily overexploited resulting in the disappearance of some of these species.

Capacity of government to regulate and manage: The most important laws regarding fisheries regulation are the General Law for Fisheries Activities (1981), and the Regulation for Implementation of the General Law (1983). CENDEPESCA does not have the resources to adequately enforce fishery laws and the Navy is too distracted by other objectives to focus on resource law enforcement although their assistance is requested from time to time by CENDEPESCA and CENREN. CENDEPESCA has 20 inspectors based at 20 coastal sites. No fees are charged for fishery permits and licenses and there are no export taxes on shrimp. Thus, the fishing industry is receiving "unnecessary" benefits under current policy, and the government is losing a significant source of legitimate and vitally needed income.

Illegal and/or Other Damaging Practices: Dynamiting in estuarine waters to kill fish is commonly practiced. There are isolated cases in which large amounts of pesticides are dumped directly into rivers and estuaries by small scale fishermen to stun or kill harvestable fish, which of course also effects non-targeted species; CENDEPESCA is currently exerting pressure to curtail this practice. Semi-balloon trawl nets, which scrape along the seafloor to collect shrimp, may be causing large scale damage to bottom communities, particularly bottom-dwelling invertebrates, destroying tube-dwelling species, eliminating organisms on the sediment surface, and increasing the turbidity of the water.

Outlook:

Fisheries will continue to play an important economic role in El Salvador although more research and effort is required to determine and regulate optimum levels of effort and technology to ensure an ecologically and economically sustainable industry. Exploratory efforts to develop a potentially significant tuna fishery using small boats are underway. Other fisheries which could be developed are: species of shark, dorado, and certain nearshore small pelagic species such as sardines, herrings, etc. Other offshore deep-water species are also unexploited. An unanticipated development likely to affect shrimp exports is the passing of the 1989 law in the United States requiring the banning of imports from countries unless they adopt programs comparable to those in the U.S. to protect endangered turtles by May 1, 1991. The regulations will require shrimpers to employ "turtle excluder devices" or TED's which allow turtles to escape the nets. Small vessels must limit their tow times, checking their nets frequently to free turtles before they

suffocate. In anticipation of future pressures by foreign environmental groups to include Pacific coast fisheries under this law, El Salvador has requested USAID to demonstrate to the industrial fishermen that the use of TED's does not significantly reduce their revenues.

ISSUE #3. ESTABLISHING A SUSTAINABLE MARICULTURE INDUSTRY

Status and Trends: Mariculture is at present a relatively minor activity in El Salvador. However, while there are only about three hundred hectares of ponds (100 hectares near the Guatemala border and the rest near the border with Honduras) produced by 4 commercial shrimp companies, the value produced was 10% of total fishery production in 1988 (CENDEPESCA, Anuarios Estadísticos Pesqueros). These ponds are operating irregularly, primarily due to management and technical problems. Extensive cultivation ponds yield about 400 lbs./ha/year while those utilizing semi-intensive methods are producing almost 2000 lbs./ha/year (CENDEPESCA, 1991), with total volume in 1988 being 7 times the amount produced in 1985 and 1986 each (Anuarios Estadísticos Pesqueros CENDEPESCA, Figures 7 and 8). FUSADES plans to support the development of 1000 hectares of ponds over three years, and another 4000 hectares during the subsequent five years. Development of another 3000 hectares will be supported over five years by USAID in cooperation with CENDEPESCA, CENREN, FUSADES and other groups (TRD, 1988). These 8000 hectares could produce \$120 to 150 million and approximately 24,000 jobs, according to one estimate (TRD, 1988). About 85% of these 8000 hectares of ponds would be built along the Pacific coast (3,500 has. in the east, 2,700 in the west), with the remainder (1,800 has.) along the Gulf of Fonseca. The current status of these efforts are delayed by lack of credit, and unwillingness of businessmen to be the first to invest in the industry. A boom can be expected once peace is achieved and there is greater economic stability.

Management Issues:

Quality and Completeness of the Database. The total lands available and appropriate for mariculture have not been adequately studied nor mapped and estimates range from 8,000 hectares (TRD, 1988) to 14,000 hectares (CENDEPESCA, 1991). Probably the most comprehensive report as to site conditions and description of potential mariculture areas is by Cheney, et al (1988) which identified 12 major coastal areas, with the greatest concentration around Jiquilisco. A reliable supply of post-larvae will be required by an expanding industry. There are no reliable estimates of the abundance of wild larvae.

Lack of a Clear Policy to Guide Development: El Salvador does not have a clearly stated policy toward mariculture development describing the desired social and economic objectives (i.e., maximize employment or total production?; increase the distribution of income, or increase total wealth?; extensive vs. intensive production?; monoculture or polyculture? etc. and whether these different goals actually conflict or are mutually supportive). Agricultural cooperatives created under the Phase 1 Agrarian Reform control a large percentage of land suitable for marine shrimp mariculture and could play a major role in the development of the shrimp industry with sufficient, sustained support. No studies exist on coastal soil and land use potential. There are presently some regulations and laws that restrict shrimp mariculture development in El Salvador (short concession length, small number of hectares that can be developed) but it is not clear what their rationale is. In any case, there are currently few applications for mariculture permits.

The capacity of government to regulate and direct the process of shrimp mariculture development is in the hands of CENREN and CENDEPESCA. Currently, management is very weak and the regulations are too vague and unenforced to adequately

manage any rapid expansion of mariculture. The selection and planning of sites which are appropriate for mariculture will require training and funding. Worldwide experience in shrimp mariculture should be brought to El Salvador so that mistakes made in southeast Asia and elsewhere in Latin American can be avoided and the social and economic benefits of the industry maximized.

Other Issues. The U.S. is tightening its monitoring of pesticide and other chemical levels in imported foodstuffs. Increased agricultural production in coastal areas requiring chemical applications will need to be carefully managed to prevent shrimp pond contamination if this activity is expanded.

Outlook: Although a minor activity now, mariculture can be expected to grow rapidly once the war ends. El Salvador has large populations of brood stock which one private company collects and exports to other countries including Panama, Costa Rica, United States, Colombia and Venezuela. One governmental maturation facility exists and another hatchery, currently devoted to freshwater shrimp, will convert to the production of *pennaeus vannemei* to meet post-larvae demand in larvae-scarce countries (personal communication with R. Hernandez). El Salvador's estuaries and rivers also offer potential for the development of mariculture of oyster and finfish.

ISSUE #4. TOURISM

The small size of the country, the fact that the civil war has not usually affected the Pacific coast region, and the very adequate coastal highway which provides access to virtually the entire coast are some reasons which have led to the almost unbroken string of vacation homes that line the coast. International tourism was growing rapidly until the war put a damper on it. Visits reached 285,000 in 1974 (Robert Nathan and Associates, 1975). In 1990, according to the Instituto Salvadoreño de Turismo, **94,268 foreigners spent \$70 million** in El Salvador, an increase in visitors of 44.3% over 1989 (El Diario de Hoy, 25 de Marzo, 1990). It is not clear how many were "tourists" as opposed to those who were coming primarily to visit relatives or strictly for business. No clearly defined policy for enticing or developing foreign tourism can be identified in either the public or private sectors (AID/ROCAP, 1990). There are only three hotels of international class in coastal El Salvador: Tesoros Beach, Izalco Cabana Club and Pacific Paradise located near the Estero Jaltepeque. Plans to build a five-star hotel in La Libertad exist but construction is on hold. In 1975 Robert Nathan and Associates published a study titled "Análisis Decisivo de Sitios Alternativos para Selección de un Polo de Desarrollo Turístico de Prioridad" (Robert Nathan and Associates, 1975). This study analyzed four coastal areas and recommended that Jaltepeque be targeted for development as a large scale tourism "pole", not the least because of its superior environmental quality. The first quarterly report of the study identified no less than 91 different sites with potential for tourism development. El Salvador's coast is rich in **archaeological sites**, which for the most part are unstudied, and have been heavily sacked. However, **their potential for generating tourist revenues should be explored.**

The Salvadoran Institute of Tourism (ISTU) has promoted domestic tourism much more energetically. ISTU administers or sponsors 14 tourist centers, excursions, and festivals throughout the country for the benefit of people of all income levels although they are mostly utilized by lower income groups. Several are found along the coast, but facilities are very primitive and lacking in basic services (bathrooms, hotels, etc.). Public access to beaches is presently not a contentious issue in El Salvador, but the fact that the public is limited to very few beach areas could very well become a more important issue in the future. A group calling itself "Campaña de Playas" (Beach Campaign) is organizing itself

now to resolve the problems of vehicle traffic on the beaches, trash, and other issues relating to beach attractiveness.

The issues to be addressed in a **tourism/coastal management strategy** are:

- 1) What is the market for international tourism to El Salvador? What style is most appropriate (i.e., small scale, high-end luxury or simple, mixed, etc.)?
- 2) Is public access to beach and other shore areas likely to become an important issue in the future? How should this be dealt with?
- 3). Is the loss of scenic and natural values of the coast affecting or going to affect its desirability as a tourist attraction?

ISSUE #5. OVEREXPLOITATION OF WILDLIFE

Status and Trends: Hunting and fishing are to a large degree non-regulated activities. El Salvador became a signatory to the CITES convention to prevent trade of endangered species in 1987, and although illegal wildlife traffic has dropped significantly, certain endangered species are still commonly sold on the streets of San Salvador. While one wildlife management law submitted to Congress has languished for ten years with no discussion, the Department of Fisheries, CENDEPESCA, approved Resolution 265 in 1991 which bans the catching of dolphins, sea turtles, and lobsters with eggs or which are less than 20 cms. long. Virtually every turtle egg that is laid is removed and consumed, but turtle meat is not directly consumed. Turtle numbers appear to be declining, which may be due to the large numbers that drown in shrimp trawling, overharvesting of eggs and the destruction of most nesting sites. Other formerly abundant species of marine life such as several crabs and molluscs (casco de burro), caimans, and crocodiles have been virtually eliminated from El Salvador by exploitation and shorefront development.

Management Issues: Exporters trying to comply fully with the CITES regulations still find it a frustrating process, which most likely discourages many people from even attempting to comply with them. Public awareness of the ecological, aesthetic and touristic values of wildlife is minimal, as is the concept of "sustainable management" of wildlife populations. Some experimenting with iguana and turtle farming is occurring.

ISSUE #6. THE MANAGEMENT OF SHOREFRONT DEVELOPMENT

Although there are only a few significant towns/ports, most of El Salvador's shoreline is occupied by one type of structure or another. A long chain of vacation homes stretches along the coast. Many of these are built directly on the water, "protected" only by sea walls and/or a few feet of sand. Most of this construction entails the complete elimination of vegetation. There are no studies documenting which parts of the coast are accreting and which eroding, and at what rates, but this does not appear to be a problem as there are no structures which have been damaged by these dynamic processes. Construction in inappropriate sites is a common occurrence. Beach access to the public is not a heated issue now, but may become one as the population grows, the shorefront becomes more crowded, and demand for recreational areas increases. Demand for coastal property for competing uses can lead to heated conflict, lengthy delays in implementation, loss of income, and government intervention.

PART IV: ASSESSMENT OF INSTITUTIONS WITH A ROLE IN COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT

KEY NATIONAL AGENCIES FOR COASTAL MANAGEMENT

Centro de Desarrollo Pesquero (CENDEPESCA)

This institution, located within MAG (Ministerio de Agricultura), has lead responsibility for developing and regulating all of El Salvador's fisheries through the formulation of plans, policies and management strategies and implementation of the Ley General de Las Actividades Pesqueras and its regulations. CENDEPESCA is involved in research, technology transfer, administration and regulation. Very recently, CENDEPESCA has reclaimed its authority to be a normative and operative agency which deals with all fisheries related issues including water contamination affecting fisheries. CENDEPESCA works closely with the Navy, the Central Bank, Quarantine Office of MAG, and the Ministry of Public Health.

Centro de Recursos Naturales (CENREN)

A dependency of MAG, CENREN is in charge of managing the natural resources of El Salvador. It is divided into the following "Servicios": Conservation of Soils; Forestry and Fauna; National Parks and Wildlife; and Meteorology and Hydrology. CENREN occasionally monitors some chemical parameters in rivers and has a role in the process of granting concessions for salt and mariculture production. CENREN has over 520 employees but only 6% of its budget is used for project implementation, and qualified personnel are difficult to retain due to the low salaries. Some people believe that the regionalization of CENREN in 1984 has decreased the effectiveness of its various Services, and that the national office has very little real power. It is not clearly established in the Ministry of Agriculture who has the responsibility for implementing policies, collecting fines for violations, and carrying out other operative procedures. CENREN is undergoing reorganization along with the rest of MAG, which it is hoped will resolve these issues.

Ministry of Economic and Social Development Planning and Coordination (MIPLAN)

The Ministry is responsible for coordination and design of overall development planning for the country, including project design and negotiations for major investment in infrastructure. By law, every governmental investment project, scholarship, internationally funded project, etc. must be approved and supervised by MIPLAN.

Marina Nacional

Among its duties, the Navy Department, within the Ministry of Defense, has the following primary duties: monitor shores and beaches to prevent smuggling and illegal transport of mangroves by boat; control sailing at Salvadoran ports; curtail illegal marine fishing activities and dumping at sea; and exercise national sovereignty on the territorial sea. The Navy has ultimate authority in the area between low and high tides. It offers assistance in law enforcement to other agencies when requested.

National Tourism Institute (ISTU)

ISTU was established in 1961 to regulate, develop and promote tourism activities and areas of tourist interest. Through its National Tourism Centers Department, ISTU supervises tourist centers, national parks and tourism resorts assigned to the institution.

OTHER NATIONAL AGENCIES RELATED TO COASTAL MANAGEMENT

National Commission for Environment and Development (CONAMA)

CONAMA was recently created by the National Assembly to coordinate at the highest levels of government all environmental legislation and planning. The Director of CONAMA is the Sub-Secretary of the Environment within MAG (SEMA). Ultimately, various non-governmental organizations will also be represented on CONAMA.

Ministry of Public Works

This Ministry regulates and issues permits for small and large urban development projects as well as provides technical assistance in designing drainage systems.

Lempa River Hydroelectric Commission (CEL)

CEL is a regional commission with over 100 technicians, responsible for the development, conservation, management and use of the water resources of the Lempa River and its watershed, the largest in the country. Its decisions and projects may have numerous effects on some coastal areas, including rates, timing, sedimentation, and chemical composition of waters flowing into the coast.

Ministry of Public Health and Social Assistance (MSPAS)

This Ministry is involved in any issues affecting human health, including water well contamination, containment of Red Tides, control of insect disease vectors, etc.

Ministry of Agriculture and Livestock

Several organizations (Directorates) exist under MAG (including CENREN, CENTA, CENDEPESCA, Riego y Drenaje, Ganaderia) giving it broad control over livestock, agriculture, fisheries, and wildlife management. MAG has undergone several reorganizations and budget cutbacks, decreasing its ability to effectively manage coastal areas.

National Aqueducts and Sewage System Administration (ANDA)

ANDA constructs water systems and maintains drinking water quality. Water quality tests are carried out in its own laboratories. The Specialized Water Office (OEDA), created by the Law on Integrated Use of the Water Resources, now operates under ANDA. The law authorizes OEDA "to design norms on water quality and the control of sewage disposal, industrial, mining and other kinds of waste, as well as any other active or passive water use that could contaminate the resource". It is generally regarded as a capable and well-run agency.

LOCAL AND REGIONAL AGENCIES

El Salvador Development Foundation (FUSADES)

FUSADES is a private, non-profit development foundation that has assumed a major role in agricultural and mariculture development in El Salvador by providing technical assistance, training programs, arranging funding requirements, etc. It has an eight year Master Plan outlining its intentions to promote the development of 5,000 hectares of shrimp mariculture.

Municipal Government

There are 14 departments and 262 municipalities in El Salvador. The municipalities are responsible for giving building and land permits and have significant authority over all land use and development decisions within their boundaries.

PART V. INITIAL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR A COASTAL MANAGEMENT STRATEGY

The review of coastal resources, coastal dependent activities and coastal regions makes it clear that resource management issues are closely interrelated and that the mix and relative importance of specific problems and opportunities varies somewhat from one area of the country to another.

Participants at a Roundtable Review and Discussion of a draft of this document made the following general observations and recommendations: (1) There are many laws and organizations dealing with coastal areas, but there is no coordination in planning and implementing appropriate uses of coastal resources and ecosystems; (2) A comprehensive coastal zoning and land use plan would be very useful in the management of El Salvador's coastal areas; (3) As a first step to gain experience and define what a national coastal management program should look like, El Salvador should organize pilot integrated management programs in several areas, one of which should be the Bahía de Jaltepeque.

A. From a national perspective the major coastal management issues require:

1. strategies to sustain coastal habitats/resources critical to maintaining a good quality of life, including mangrove, water quality, coral reef, estuarine and lagoon systems;
2. strategies designed to achieve sustainable levels of exploitation of fishery and wildlife resources
3. strategies to achieve a sustainable, socially beneficial, coastal tourism industry;
4. planning and management of the future expansion of mariculture.
5. management of shorefront development

All of these will need to be addressed within the context of "**re-integrating**" the large numbers of displaced persons and military connected personnel into the economy. Coastal resource management strategies should be designed to directly address:

- the reduction of poverty;
- maximizing employment opportunities;
- improving the contribution of and benefits to women;
- the long term sustainability of use patterns;
- interrelationships with other regions and resource management initiatives.

More important than the specific recommendations of a **management strategy** is the process by which it is formulated, tested, and refined. This process should have the following characteristics:

- consideration of the best available information on the condition and use of natural resources and the human activities they support;
- each plan must be formulated through an open and participatory process in each region; all major stakeholders must be identified and involved and actions taken only when adequate consensus on specific measures is attained;
- at least some elements of a plan must provide tangible benefits to the communities involved and must combine conservation and development aspects;
- each plan must focus on a few carefully selected issues;
- each plan must be incrementally developed and tested and management and development ideas should be reality-tested quickly so that the experience gained can be fed back into the ongoing planning process.
- there must be a strong commitment to the strengthening of locally based institutions involved - both governmental and non-governmental - in the management process;
- the planning process must feature strong public education and training programs.

B. Recommendations for Central Government

1. The single most important action that should be taken in response to the closely coupled problems of poverty and environmental degradation in El Salvador is a sustained, strategically designed, public education program. There is currently very limited public consciousness of the the severity of coastal resources degradation, and thus little support for coastal management programs. In order to accomplish any significant progress in improving natural resource management, an organized public education campaign is absolutely essential. This should have three linked components: **informal education programs, school programs** and a **university center for environmental management**.

-The informal education program should focus on the interrelationships between environmental quality and quality of life. The implications of such specific actions as deforestation and misuse of agrochemicals, and for coastal resources, of overfishing and destruction of mangroves should be stressed. Local programs should reflect the issues of greatest local concern.

-The school program would require the development of curriculum materials and the training of teachers.

-A university center for environmental management is crucial since environmental management in El Salvador can never be effective without a sizeable cadre of locally-trained, motivated professionals. It will be necessary to provide scholarship incentives and funds for research and internships.

2. A second priority is to design and implement a simple, carefully targeted **environmental monitoring program**. The objectives of resource management strategies, the interrelationships among environmental processes and human patterns of

resource utilization and the often rapidly changing condition of ecosystems must be known and widely promulgated if management strategies are to be effective. Such a monitoring program should combine remote sensing with extensive activities at the community level designed to involve resource users in the monitoring process. The data collected must be applied directly to: 1) evaluate the impacts of resource management strategies, 2) periodically review management priorities and, 3) very importantly, develop the public education program.

3. **The existing decision-making process** and the criteria used by agencies which make resource allocation determinations must be carefully re-examined. In El Salvador, the coast is not currently perceived nor treated as a "unit" with its own distinct set of issues, interactions and opportunities, and there is no single authority or commission which coordinates the utilization of coastal areas and resources. Permits, site review, and other regulation and oversight of development along the coast is virtually non-existent. Adjustments to the roles and responsibilities of institutions should recognize that reorganization in itself too often results in only marginal improvements. The objective of institutional reform should be to ensure that the many agencies inevitably involved in the management of coastal regions operate in a collaborative manner, following as simplified and efficient a decision-making process as possible. It is crucial that local levels of government are empowered and trained to make decisions affecting the allocation of natural resources and perform the required balancing among competing interests. Institutional development must recognize that the learning process will be slow, at times painful, and that finding "quick fixes" is highly unlikely. Worldwide experience suggests that the "discovery process" whereby effective institutions emerge is most likely to succeed when decisions regarding permits, concessions, enforcement, etc. are made at the local level on the basis of detailed resource management plans that have the support of major elements of the local population. The role of central government should be to provide for overall coherence in policy and the decision-making process, oversight, and a vehicle for the funds and technical assistance that will be required by the local management entities. Participants at a Roundtable Discussion and Review of a draft of this document emphasized the importance of coordinating the various of government institutions which now operate in almost complete isolation from each other.

C. MAJOR RESOURCE MANAGEMENT ISSUES

1. Sustaining coastal habitats/resources critical to maintaining a good quality of life, including mangrove, water quality, coral reef, estuarine and lagoon systems

Virtually all of El Salvador's coastal resources and ecosystems are suffering from acute overexploitation and other types of degradation. The few remaining mangrove forests continue to be felled for fuelwood and construction materials and stripped for their bark. Deforestation and poor agricultural practices are contributing massive amounts of sediment and pesticides to estuaries and coastal water, and transforming perennially flowing rivers into seasonally dry riverbeds. The following areas are recognized as having particularly important ecologic and/or economic significance for large numbers of people and a variety of activities, and are being subjected to intense pressures which threaten their productivity:

- a) Estero de Jaltepeque
- b) Bahia de Jiquilisco
- c) Barra de Santiago
- d) Las Islas del Golfo de Fonseca
- e) The lands around the Gulf of Fonseca
- f) Area Natural de Santa Clara

g) Parque Deininger

Each of these areas and any others identified as critical to the health and productivity of the coast should be considered for immediate designation as Special Area Management (SAM) Zones (Zonas Especiales de Manejo) incorporating the guidelines suggested in section A (above). Lessons learned from experiences here can later be applied to other coastal areas. The plans should initially encompass only a limited number of issues in specific areas, focusing on those which have the greatest potential for immediate, positive, visible results to motivate those involved to grapple with more difficult issues. The Ministry of Agriculture has established a number of regional offices which might serve to coordinate the development of SAM plans undertaken in that particular region, perhaps under the coordination of CENREN. Local committees comprised of representatives of all of the major stakeholders dependent upon these resources and areas might then work with (the various "servicios" within) CENREN and other government agencies to prepare SAM plans, guiding future development and resource management in the SAM. The local committees would be responsible for implementing small scale projects to build local management capacity while solving local problems. The planning process would include the production of detailed maps (denoting the location of important habitats, economic activities, tourist attractions, etc.) and the creation of zoning and land use schemes.

Community education campaigns should provide the SAM communities with practical information directly related to their local resource problems and opportunities.

A strategy to protect El Salvador's only coral reef, near Los Cobanos, should be immediately formulated and implemented. Access to the reef should not be encouraged until adequate protection can be guaranteed. The proposed development of mariculture activities in the region should be carefully controlled to avoid damage to the reefs.

2. Overexploitation of Fisheries and Wildlife

Most of El Salvador's economically important marine species are suffering moderate to severe declines and increasing pressure primarily due to overexploitation, but also due to loss of habitat and degradation of water quality. Other wildlife is also being systematically destroyed by hunters, exporters, indiscriminate use of pesticides, loss of habitat, etc. Steps must be taken immediately to stop and reverse these trends. If managed well, fisheries can provide large amounts of locally consumed protein as well as foreign currency from exports. Abundant wildlife can serve as a tourist attraction besides fulfilling its many ecologic roles. Exploitation of new species (tuna, shark, etc.) should proceed in a cautious manner until adequate stock assessments are undertaken.

CENDEPESCA should continue to reduce the total effort expended by the shrimp trawl industry (whether by reducing the number of shrimp trawler licenses as is currently being done, or by other means) until shrimp and other demersal stocks recuperate to levels permitting higher sustained yields. The particular approach chosen to accomplish this (currently by non-renewal of some trawling licenses) should be reviewed periodically for its effectiveness.

CENDEPESCA should investigate the feasibility of developing a market and industry for the enormous amounts of shrimp associated by-catch, which could potentially be utilized as fertilizer, cattle feed, and other products while creating employment in the process.

3. Planning Ahead for Mariculture's Expansion

Mariculture has the potential to provide substantially more food and generate much more employment and income than is currently the case. It is estimated that as much as 15,000 hectares of land is appropriate for mariculture in El Salvador. However, to fulfill even a portion of this potential while avoiding unnecessary social conflict and the largescale destruction or otherwise inappropriate development of resources and ecosystems, a mariculture management strategy which includes the following elements should be developed:

1. Preparation of detailed maps, based on recent photography and ground truthed, showing playones, mangroves, seasonal lagoons, areas of rapid sedimentation, land use within the watersheds, major roads and settlements, reserves and such special features as turtle nesting sites, archaeological sites, etc.
2. Designation on the maps from Action 1 of areas suitable for shrimp ponds, areas recommended for reserves, areas designated for multiple use, points of public access, etc. Such a zoning plan should be the subject of open discussion and debate at the community level.
3. Promotion of a variety of marine species to avoid overdependency upon a single crop (increased susceptibility to diseases and fluctuations in market prices, diminished biological diversity, breakdown of the ecosystem, etc) and to increase the number of ecological niches utilized.
4. A policy to create employment for the largest number of people while generating "adequate" levels of income without unduly damaging the ecosystem;
5. A program of technical assistance and training to bring to bear worldwide experience in similar environments, including specific techniques of mariculture that can provide maximal employment and produce protein for local consumption. Such a program should be considered in cooperation with Honduras and Nicaragua.

4. Tourism

With its limited resources, ISTU has done a good job creating a network of simple beach facilities for locals but there are few hotels, sanitary facilities, etc and the few that do exist are overwhelmed during holidays. Most of the shorefront areas are already occupied by vacation homes of El Salvador's wealthiest citizens. However, some very lovely beaches are still relatively undeveloped, and plans for development should include guarantees of public access.

ISTU should review and modify the findings and recommendations of the 1975 Robert Nathan and Associates study on coastal tourism to reflect the current situation.

The few remaining stands of relatively unmodified mangroves can be a source of tourist income if protected or managed in such a way to preserve their basic integrity and condition. Several archaeological ruins could be promising tourist attractions.

5. Overexploitation of Wildlife

Most of the larger animals, game, birds and other wildlife once found over the entire coastal area have been largely eliminated. The only animals still hunted for food or other products are iguana and some birds. Turtle eggs are collected for food. Exports of wildlife have decreased dramatically as these animals have disappeared, and since CITES was adopted. Abundant wildlife can not only attract tourists, but is a fundamental link in a healthy ecosystem.

Illegal trade in wild species must be stopped. More vigorous effort to enforce CITES can find support from international organizations.

Employment can be created by promoting wildlife breeding (i.e. crocodiles, parrots, oysters, tropical fish, iguana, black conch) for various purposes and for both domestic and/or international "consumption".

The few remaining wild or natural areas should be protected and/or managed for multiple uses. Plans for expanding and linking these natural areas could help to prevent inappropriate development in surrounding areas. A system of green corridors could stimulate a proliferation of wildlife.

6. Management of Shorefront Development

As El Salvador's population grows and new coastal economic activities are developed, construction along the shorefront will need to be managed so as to prevent or mitigate problems. Studies and mapping of currents, beach erosion and sedimentation, particle movement, etc. will become increasingly useful to guiding development. Setback requirements should be considered for all construction. The construction large developments should be subjected to site analysis by appropriate authorities.

**Participants in the Roundtable Discussion and Review of the El Salvador
Draft Coastal Resources Profile, May 20, 1991**

EL SALVADOR

Santiago R. Hernandez
Biologo, CENDEPESCA

Ricardo Hernandez
Director, CENDEPESCA

Daniel Roberto Burgos Cuellar
Biologo, CENREN (Centro de Recursos Naturales)

Jesus de Maria Perez Siguienze

Jose Roberto Denys
Ing. Agron,
Director, CENREN

Alexander Vasquez
Ecologista,
ASACMA (Asoc. Saivadoreno de Conservacion y Medio Ambiente)

Nadia Evelyn Navarrete
Ing. Agr/Ecologista

Ernesto Lopez Zepeda
Chair, Depto de Biologia
Univ. de El Salvador

Jorge Acosta Hernandez
Amigos del Arbol

Jose Antenor Romero
Aguas Tropicales

Juan Marco Alvarez
V-P/Eco Activo 20-30

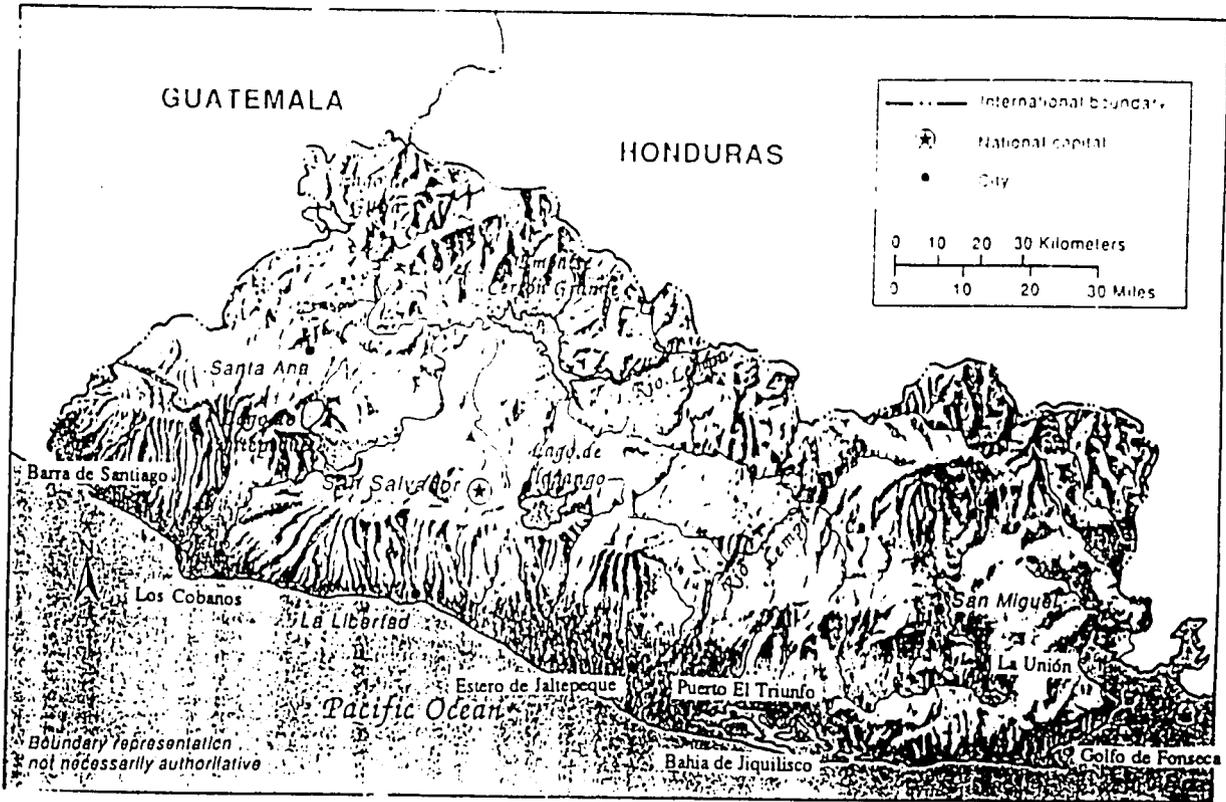
Peter Gore
RDO/ENR
AID/El Salvador

Jorge Hernandez Medea
Saneamiento Ambiental
Ministerio de Salud

Franciso Adolfo Carrilla
Asoc. Amigos del Arbol

Gordon Foer
University of Rhode Island

Figure 1. El Salvador: Geography.
 Figura 1. El Salvador. Geografía.



Source/Fuente: Haggerty, R., 1990. El Salvadore: A Country Study. Area Handbook Series, Department of the Army, November, 1988. US Government Printing Office, Washington, DC.

Figure 2. El Salvador: Annual Production of Species Exploited from Mangrove Dominated Areas.

Figura 2. El Salvador: Producción Anual de las Especies que se Explotan en el Manglar (lbs y colones).

ESPECIE NOMBRE COMUN	1 9 8 1*		1 9 8 2		1 9 8 3**		1 9 8 4***		GRAN TOTAL	
	Producción ANUAL (LBS.)	VALOR TOTAL (COLONES)	Producción ANUAL (LBS.)	VALOR TOTAL (COLONES)	Producción ANUAL (LBS.)	VALOR TOTAL (COLONES)	Producción ANUAL (LBS.)	VALOR TOTAL (COLONES)	LBS	COLONES
"curi" o										
"concha"	533412.0	934238.52	-	-	233587	516682.72	15498.8	590542.06	782494.8	194,463.30
"jaiba"	171136.5	130580.90	-	-	43391	27570.56	28036.0	15832.00	242563.5	202,083.46
"punche"	262732.0	218093.23	-	-	132851	57983.43	37693.0	53030.84	433276.0	329,062.50
"cangrejo azul"	665.0	934.30	-	-	5	10.00	443.0	443.00	1113.0	1,387.80
"camaron-cillos"	214791.0	579820.60	-	-	6750	119567.27	167808.0	351769.88	389349.0	1051157.75

Nota: El Anuario de 1982 no estaba a la disposición.

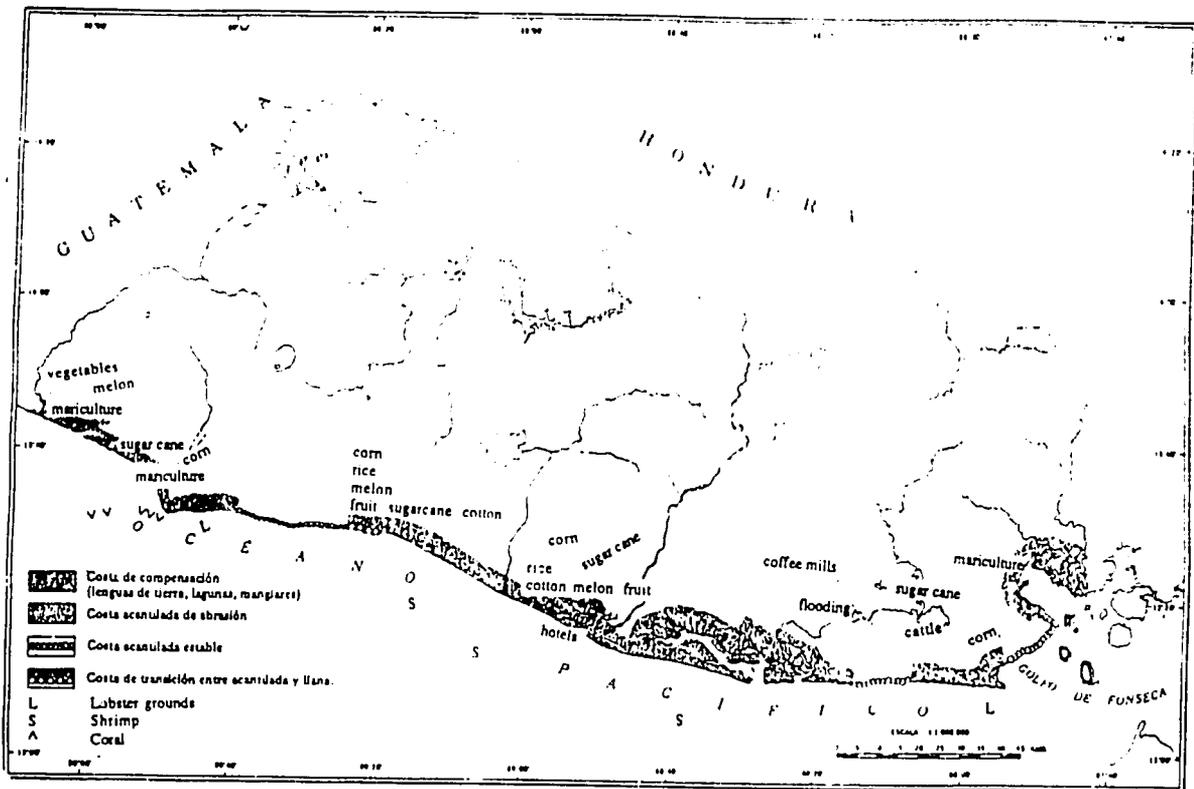
* : Tomado del Boletín Informativo de Producción Pesquera de 1981, Nos.: 1, 2, 3, y 4.

** : Tomado de Estadísticas Pesqueras de 1983.

***: Tomado de Estadísticas Pesqueras de 1984.

Source/Fuente: Diagnostico Preliminar de la Situación de los Manglares en El Salvador. Universidad de El Salvador, Facultad de Ciencias y Humanidades Departamento de Biología. San Salvador, El Salvador, C.A. Noviembre, 1990.

Figure 3. El Salvador: Coastal Formations in El Salvador, 1977.
 Figura 3/ El Salvador: Formas de Costas en El Salvador, por Helmut Lessmann, 1977.



Source/Fuente: Geografía de El Salvador, 1986. Dirección de Publicaciones. Ministerio de Cultura y Comunicaciones, San Salvador, 1986.

Figure 4A. Numbers Employed in the Fisheries Sector.
Figura 4A. Generación de Empleo en el Sector Pesquero.

Empleados en la pesca industrial*		3018
Administrativos	436	
Extracción	656	
Procesamiento	1926	
Comerciantes**		157
Exportadores	59	
Comercio Interno	98	
Pescadores Artesanales***		20958
Continetales	5012	
Marinos	15946	

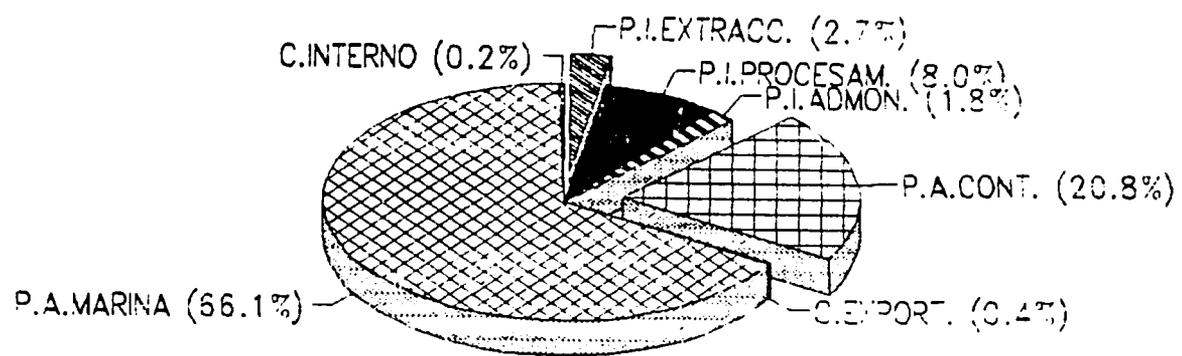
* Source/Fuente: Hernández, S.R. 1989. Informe sobre la realidad pesquera. Proyecto OLDEPESCA.

** Source/Fuente: Registro del Departamento de Estadísticas de CENDEPESCA. 1990

*** Source/Fuente: CENDEPESCA 1990. Censo de Pescadores Artesanales.

Source/Fuente: "Diagnostico Pesquero: El Salvador." CENDPESCA. Julio, 1990.

Figure 4b. El Salvador: Number of People Employed in the Fisheries Sector.
 Figura 4b. El Salvador: Generación de Empleo en el Sector Pesquero.



P.I.=PESCA INDUSTRIAL

P.A.=PESCA ARTESANAL

C.=COMERCIO

FUENTE:INFORME REALIDAD PESQUERA 1989

FUENTE:DEPTO.ESTADISTICAS PESQUERAS 1990

FUENTE:CENSO DE PESCAD.ARTESANALES 1990

Source/Fuente: Diagnostico Pesquero: El Salvador. CENDEPESCA. Julio, 1990.

Figure 5. El Salvador: Fishing Production from 1979 to 1988 in Volume and Thousands of Colonies.

Figura 5. El Salvador: Produccion Pesquera de 1979 a 1988 en Volumen y Miles de Colones.

SECTORES	1 9 7 9		1 9 8 0		1 9 8 1		1 9 8 2		1 9 8 3	
	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.
Pesca Industrial	3,361.0	35,279.9	4,979.0	48,468.2	5,309	60,668.8	5,562	65,788	3,235	44,341.2
Pesca Artesanal	3,218.6	7,596.5	2,246.9	5,968.3	2,058.8	5,033.6	1,361	3,524.3	1,936.4	5,346.4
Acuicultura	48.0	111.4	6.6	12.0	26.7	83.3	24.4	78.7	23.7	78.4
Totales	6,627.6	42,987.8	7,232.5	54,448.5	7,394.5	65,785.7	6,947.4	69,384.9	5,195.1	49,766.0

SECTORES	1 9 8 4		1 9 8 5		1 9 8 6		1 9 8 7		1 9 8 8	
	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.	Volumen TM	Valor Miles C.
Pesca Industrial	4800.7	57,949.7	2979.8	34,467.7	4105.0	83,448.2	3194.8	48,173.6	3300.8	116,744
Pesca Artesanal	3062.2	8,089.2	7,174.3	26,648.0	4,078.7	29,651.8	3,124.4	28,670.3	4,304.4	41,398.7
Acuicultura (Marina)	62.3	211.9	728.4	4,237.7 (3,900)	805.8	3,182.5 (2,900)	887.5	4,264.0 (4,000)	7,18.3	17,629.8 (17,500)
Totales	7,925.2	66,250.8	10,882.6	65,353.4	8,989.5	116,283	7,206.7	111,108	8,323.5	175,773

Source/Fuente: Informe del Estado de la Acuicultura en El Salvador, Proyecto AQUILA, 1989.

Figure 6. Composition of Artisanal Fishermen by Geographic Location and Activity, 1990.

Figura 6. Composición de los Pescadores Artesanales por Ubicación Geográfica y Actividad, 1990.

UBICACION GEOGRAFICA	No PESCADORES ENTREVISTADOS	TOTAL PERSONAS DEDICADAS A LA PESCA	BENEFICIARIOS*	PESCADORES**		PESCADORES ASOCIADOS	
				No.	%	No.	%
Region I:							
Marinos	873	2,189	4,760	782	-	55	-
Continetales	985	2,040	4,786	893	-	269	-
Sub-Total	1,858	4,229	9,546	1,675	84	324	16
Region II:							
Marinos	1,074	2,438	5,644	981	-	42	-
Continetales	856	2,068	4,922	823	-	10	-
Sub-Total	1,930	4,506	10,566	1,804	97	52	3
Region III:							
Marinos	1,302	3,158	6,502	1,095	-	58	-
Continetales	541	9098	2,741	531	-	-	-
Sub-Total	1,843	4,067	9,243	1,626	97	58	-
Region IV:							
Marinos	4,228	12,424	23,105	3,621	-	108	-
Continetales	544	1,183	3,116	511	-	67	-
Sub-Total	4,772	13,607	26,221	4,132	96	175	4
TOTAL	10,403	26,409	55,576	9,237	94	609	6

* Familiares que viven junto a los pescadores entrevistados.

** La suma de estas dos columnas no concuerda con la de pescadores entrevistados debido a que algunos se abstuvieron de contestar la pregunta referida a organización.

Region 1 (Occidental): Los departamentos de Ahuachapán, Santa Ana y Sonsonante;

Region 2 (Central): Los departamentos de San Salvador, La Libertad y Chalatenango;

Region 3 (Paracentral): Los departamentos de San Vicente, La Paz y Cabañas;

Region 4 (Oriental): Los departamentos de San Miguel, La Unión, Morazán y Usulután.

Source/Fuente: "Diagnostico Pesquero: El Salvador." CENDEPESCA. Julio, 1990. De: Primer Avance del Informe del Censo de Pescadores Artesanales en El Salvador.

Figure 7. Aquaculture Production and Productivity.
Figura 7. Producción y Productividad en la Acuicultura

	1985	%	1986	%	1987	%	1988	%	Promedio
Acuicultura agua dulce (TM)	67.6	-	61.1	0.7	29.9	0.4	15.0		43.4
Acuicultura marina (TM)	92.6	6.9	90.6	6.8	339.5		703.0		306.4
TOTAL	160.2	-	151.7		369.4		718.0		349.8
Productividad kg/Ha./año									
-Acuicultura	1432		1395		1460		236		1130.75
-Acuic. marina	356		728		513		579		544.0
Producción de semilla de peces (miles)	-		2005		652		1456		-
Post-larvas de camarón (miles)	-		40		253		150		-

Source/Fuente: Anuarios Estadísticos Pesqueros CENDEPESCA.
(%): Porcentaje de participación en la producción total de la pesca.

Figure 8. Area devoted to Aquaculture.
Figura 8. Superficie de cultivo de Acuicultura en El Salvador,

Descripción	Acuicultura Agua Dulce		Acuicultura Marina		Total	%
		%		%		
Nº de estanques	361	89	44	11	405	100
Area (Ha.)	89	22	308	78	397	100

Source/Fuente: Informe del Estado de la Acuicultura en El Salvador, Proyecto AQUILA, 1989.

REFERENCES

- Banco Central, 1989. Indicadores Economicas.
- CENDEPESCA, 1991. El Cultivo de Camarones en El Salvador. Ministerio de Agricultura. Ministerio de Agricultura.
- CENDEPESCA, 1990. Informe de Resultado del Censo de Pescadores Artesanales de El Salvador. Centro de Desarrollo Pesquero/OLDEPESCA/NORAD/FAO. September, 1990.
- CENDEPESCA, 1990. Diagnostico Pesquero de El Salvador. Nueva San Salvador, July, 1990.
- CENDEPESCA, 1989. Anuarios Estadisticos Pesqueros
- Cheney, D. P. et al. 1988. Acuacultura en El Salvador: Estudio de Factibilidad. P. Derito, J. Richardson, K. Sackheim, D. Sweat, O. Wilson. Fundacion Salvadoreña para el Desarrollo Económico y Social (FUSADES).
- Denys, Robert. Director, CENTA.
- DIRENARE, 1981. Mapa. Direccion General de Recursos Naturales, 1981.
- DIRENARE, 1984. Direccion General de Recursos Renovable, Anuario 1984.
- Haggerty, R., 1990. El Salvador: A Country Study. Area Handbook Series, Department of the Army, November 1988. US Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C.
- Hernandez, Ricardo. Director, CENDEPESCA, personal communication.
- Horna, 1987. cites Miranda , cited in AID 1989.
- Lopez Zepeda, E., G. Ruth Calderon, Y. Ramos and R. Antonio Rivas A., 1989. Diagnostico Sobre el Uso e Impacto de los Plaguicidas en El Salvador. Programa Centroamericano de Investigaciones, Consejo Superior Universitario Centroamericano. Universidad de El Salvador. June 1989.
- Luis Reyna, Maria. 1991. Dir. Ejec. of Jardin Botanica La Laguna. Personal communication.
- Miranda, 1986 (mangrove estimate, study cited in AID 1989)
- Robert Nathan and Associates, 1975. Analisis Decisivo de Sitios Alternativos para Seleccion de un Polo de Desarrollo Turistico de Prioridad". Robert Nathan and Associates, Washington D.C.
- TRD, 1988. USAID Action Plan: Marine Shrimp Culture Development in El Salvador. IQC No. PDC 5517-1-00-7137-00. Neils, K., Vergne, P., Ramirez Guier, E., Dickinson, J. August 1988. Tropical Research and Development, Gainesville, Florida

- TRD, 1989. Environmental Assessment for the Agribusiness Development Project, Amendment No. 4, AID Project Number 519-0327. October, 1989. Tropical Research and Development, Gainesville, Florida.
- United Nations High Commission on Refugees, 1989. Information Paper, International Conference on Central American Refugees (CIREFCA), Guatemala City, May 29, 1989)
- USAID, 1985. El Salvador, Perfil Ambiental,
- USAID/ROCAP,. 1990. Draft El Salvador Natural Resource Policy Inventory. USAID/ROCAP RENARM Project. Technical Report No. 113. August, 1990.
- World Bank, 1990. World Development Report 1989. USA: Oxford University Press, 1990.
- Yanez Paredes, et al, 1990. Diagnostico Preliminar de la Situacion de los Manglares en El Salvador. Jose Benjamin Yanes Paredes, Nohemy Elizabeth Ventura Centeno, Miguel Gonzalo Salazar, Tomas Alberto Chavez Rosales. Universidad de El Salvador. November, 1990.

GUATEMALA



(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey.)

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF GUATEMALA

November, 1991

This document is an initial attempt to identify the most significant resource management issues affecting the coastal ecosystems of Guatemala. This is not a comprehensive summary of all potentially pertinent information on the coastal resources of the country. We have instead attempted to assess both the social and environmental significance of the issues identified, their possible causes, and possible responses. A draft of this profile was reviewed and modified at a roundtable to which a cross-section of private and public sector representatives were invited.

This profile was prepared by:

Adalgisa LaForgia, Coastal Resources Center, The University of Rhode Island
Particular assistance was provided by Nury Rojas and Berta Callen

This project was commissioned by the U.S. Agency for International Development's Regional Office for Central America Programs (AID/ROCAP) and AID/Office of Natural Resources/Bureau for Research and Development (R&D). The University of Rhode Island's (URI) Coastal Resources Center assumed responsibility for the program through its Cooperative Agreement with AID/R&D.

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF GUATEMALA

PART I. THE COAST FROM A NATIONAL PERSPECTIVE

A. Definition of the Coastal Region

International experience in the management of coastal ecosystems suggests that boundaries of a coastal zone should be pragmatically defined to include those geographic areas that must be considered when formulating management strategies for the selected issues that the program will address. Because the likely focus of a coastal program for Guatemala has not yet been identified, the Guatemalan coastal zone can be broadly defined to include all resources and activities that are present (1) on, or immediately adjacent to the shoreline, (2) in coastal alluvial plains and small coastal watersheds wherein human activities directly and significantly impact coastal activities and features, and (3) within the EEZ (**Figure 1**).

Guatemala, the third largest country in Central America, has an area of 108,889 square kilometers. The Pacific coast has the largest coastal area and also the greatest concentration of the population outside of the Pacific Highlands. The Pacific coastal alluvial plain has an agricultural area which contributes substantially to the country's economy (**Figure 2**). There is also a growing fishing industry although this does not yet represent a significant contribution to the national economy.

B. Economic Significance of the Coast

Guatemala's economy is based upon agricultural production. This sector contributes 25 percent to the GDP, employs more than 50 percent of the working population, and is responsible for 60 percent of the country's exports (INE, 1989). The most important export products are: coffee, cotton, sugar cane and bananas. These products are grown mainly in the Pacific coastal alluvial plain which together with the Caribbean coastal alluvial plain contains the richest soils in the country. In 1980, exports from the agricultural sector of the Pacific coast generated 52 percent of foreign income (**Figures 3, 4, 5, 6a and b**).

The contribution from fisheries has diminished in recent years. Shrimp is the major fisheries export and constituted around six percent of the non-traditional export products in 1985 (Lampe, 1986). Shrimp mariculture is new in Guatemala and generates an average of 13 million dollars per year in foreign currency. There are 1,200 hectares of shrimp ponds and 95 percent of the product is exported. Fin fish catch fluctuates and is consumed domestically. Fishing activity is concentrated on the Pacific coast; although the Atlantic coast has potential resources, it doesn't have adequate means of transportation for marketing.

Coastal tourism is not well developed, attracting only a small percentage of domestic tourism, mainly on the Pacific coast. The archeological richness of Guatemala is the main tourism allure and the annual income from it is high, reaching 150 million US dollars in 1989. After coffee, tourism is the second largest purveyor of foreign exchange (INGUAT, 1990).

C. Major Coastal Resources and Ecosystems

The coastal resources and ecosystems of Guatemala represent a potential which, if properly managed, can continue to generate employment, increase the GDP, and provide benefits to many people over long periods of time. The major ecosystems such as wetlands, coastal lagoons, coral reefs, and riverine estuaries are home to a great variety of both animal and plant species. (Figures 7a, b and c).

The Pacific coast has one feature in particular worth noting here: the Chiquimulilla Canal. Running parallel to the coast, thousands of people live along and depend directly upon it. It is the habitat of large quantities of crustaceans and fish. Fringed along its entirety by mangroves, the canal catches all of the drainage from the Pacific mountain slopes in the zone between Sipacate and the village of Jiote. This canal, like the other Pacific ecosystems, has a high degree of pollution mainly due to the use of fertilizers and pesticides in the plantations of the coastal plains, and from sewage and solid waste from the populations living in this area. The majority of the lands in the Pacific agricultural zone is worked by commercial farmers.

D. Population and Settlement Patterns

In 1990 the population of Guatemala was estimated to be 9.2 million, with more than one quarter of the population living in coastal departments, primarily Escuintla, Suchitepequez and Retahuleu on the Pacific coast. The average annual growth rate between 1985-1990 was 3.1%, at which rate Guatemala's population would double in 23 years (PRB, 1990). Guatemalans have a life expectancy of 63 years, which in spite of having risen in the past 5 years, continues to be low in comparison with that of other Latin American countries. It is important to note that around 50 percent of the population is Indian and lives dispersed in the western Altiplano and in Verapáz. Two thirds of the agricultural holdings in the Altiplano don't produce enough food to feed the family that farms it. These Indians have very little access to medical services, water and education. Only 39 percent of the rural population had access to drinking water in 1985, 42 percent to sanitation services and 25 percent to medical services. Guatemala has an average of .4 doctors and 1.1 nurses per 1000 inhabitants, which is less than almost all of the other Latin American countries (UNDP, 1990). 84 percent of the rural population of Guatemala lives at poverty level, according to the United Nations standards (cited by Miller, 1991). According to data provided by SEGEPLAN, 80.1 percent of the population of the Department of Guatemala is living below extreme poverty levels. Only 50 percent of the population can read, which is the highest literacy rate in Latin America (Barry, 1990).

Guatemala City, where 1.65 million people live, is the major population center. Within its greater metropolitan area is more than 60 percent of the entire urban population of the country (Miller, 1991). Escuintla, in the Pacific zone, is one of the two next largest urban population centers in the country, but its population is less than 100,000 (Perfil, 1984).

Guatemala is a typical example of a country dominated by a single major city. The capital generates 47.2 percent of the gross national product and receives 77.45 percent of private investment; 66.7 percent of the industrial and 35 percent of artisanal businesses are found here. Similarly, 44.5 percent of the department stores and half of all the goods and services are concentrated here. At the same time, Guatemala has a high unemployment rate (44 percent in 1985) and a growing working age population (30.8 percent). The population continues to be concentrated in the metropolitan area which makes a policy of diversification and decentralization of both resources and services necessary. The Pacific slopes and coastal zone is the most populated region in the country, whereas the least populated are the Peten zone and the Caribbean coastal area.

PART II. GEOGRAPHY OF THE COAST

Guatemala has 402.8 kilometers of coastline, 148.1 of which are along the Caribbean coast, and includes the whole department of Izabal up through the Corazal Bay. The Continental Shelf has an area of 2100 square kilometers and extends to 200 meters below sea level. The Caribbean coastal area is distinguished by the three main rivers which discharge here - the Motagua, the Sarstún and the Polichic-Lake Izabal -Rio Dulce system - and by the combination of bays situated within the Gulf of Honduras, which extends some 46 miles inland.

Amatique Bay has two inlets or smaller bays: the Santo Tomás de Castillo Bay in the south and the Graciosa Bay in the northeast. The southern part is narrow and dominated by rivers, while the northern part, which is composed of alluvial deposits with a 20 kilometer coastline, is wider. The rivers which empty into this coastal area originate in the Maya mountains. Another characteristic of this region is the great number of keys or islands associated with coral reefs.

The Caribbean coast does not appear to have a serious pollution problem because there are no big centers of urban or industrial development. There is some localized pollution caused by sewage and oil. The water sometimes undergoes large variations in temperature, salinity, dissolved oxygen and water clarity caused by rainfall and the water emptying from the river mouths (Cazali, 1988). One of the main contributors to the variations in these coastal waters is deforestation in the upper watershed of the Rio Motagua, which produces a constant erosion and runoff into the rivers and coastal waters.

The Pacific coast extends for 254.7 kilometers and has a 14,700 square kilometer Continental Shelf which reaches to 200 meters below sea level. The beaches on this shore have black sand which is of volcanic origin. The coast is made up of interconnected alluvial valleys which are created by innumerable rivers (Perez, 1991). Most fishing activity takes place along this coast which is rich in estuaries, coastal lagoons and mangroves which together equal 25,300 hectares of wetlands, or 10 percent of Guatemala's total wetland ecosystems. As on the Atlantic coast, there are expanses of mangroves which continue to be important resources, despite the destruction they have suffered. The Chiquimulilla Canal is another Pacific coast ecosystem which is of vital importance to this region's inhabitants. The Pacific coastal plains have the richest soil in the country, producing most of the sugar cane and cotton.

PART III. ISSUES AND OPPORTUNITIES FOR COASTAL RESOURCE MANAGEMENT

ISSUE #1: THE DEGRADATION OF HABITATS IMPORTANT TO THE ECONOMY AND THE QUALITY OF LIFE

Significance and Trends

The Pacific and Caribbean coasts constitute an important potential for the economic development and the biological productivity of this country. For example, the Chiquimulilla canal, which extends some 120 kilometers almost parallel to the Pacific coast, constitutes an important habitat for both animals and plants, serves as a drainage system for five large and one small watershed, and is the means of communication between several communities. This canal is the object of continual degradation caused by mangrove deforestation, pollution by insecticides, chemicals and sewage; it is also threatened by construction along the canal itself. The canal has a high rate of eutrophication which

prevents navigation in certain stretches, and the pressure on animal species has almost led to the extinction of some mammals such as **raccoons and weasels**. Similarly, a decrease in fish and mollusc species has been reported. If siltation continues, the canal will cease to exist in 10 to 20 years (Lathrop, 1989). This canal represents the means of economic subsistence for more than 5000 families in the communities situated near it. A lack of support for the development of this community and to the sustained management of the canal constitutes the main cause of the decline of this vital resource, which affects not only the population living near the canal, but the entire nation.

The mangrove ecosystem is under pressure from the inhabitants of the coastal zone who harvest trees for firewood, charcoal and building materials. However the worst pressure comes from the conversion of this type of vegetation to farm land and cattle range. Mangroves are also cut to make space for salt production ponds, and to provide energy to evaporate the (salt-) water. Other pressures on mangroves comes from the construction of shrimp culture ponds. In 1989, more than 20,000 mangrove posts were used to construct scaffolding in the Tilapa region. Sedimentation of the wetlands is smothering plants and mangroves (Rodas, 1990). This sedimentation process is the result of the soil erosion produced by deforestation. According to Morales (1979) and the Guatemala Forest Mapping Project (1990), the **area of remaining mangrove forest** is the following:

- 1965 23,407 (Ha.)
- 1974 16,522
- 1978 16,082
- 1983 15,679
- 1984 13,866
- 1990 16,035

(Note: The apparent increase in forest extent in the last figure is due to differences in technologies used and to the interpretation of maps and photos; the increase should not be attributed to any real increase in mangroves).

Of these amounts, approximately 650 hectares are found along the Atlantic. The mangrove is a species with diverse functions, both ecologic and economic, which merits appropriate management. To cite only one example of its importance, nine out of 10 species of shrimp caught in Central America develop in mangroves dominated estuaries during the first stages of their lives (CATIE, 1986). The Dirección General de Bosques (DIGEBOS) is the organization responsible for managing these areas.

Wetlands are another habitat which have been subjected to constant degradation. Godoy (1985) indicates that there are 247,951 hectares of wetlands distributed throughout the country of Guatemala. In the Pacific zone especially, the wetlands are used for the construction of salt-ponds, are polluted by the excessive use of pesticides and suffer from serious deforestation. Deforestation has reached a rate of 2.3 percent per year, thereby destroying 65 percent of the country's original forests in only the last 30 years. The soil is being eroded at the rate of 20 to 300 metric tons/hectares/year, and 25 to 35 percent of the soil is eroded or seriously degraded (Burchfield, 1989, cited by Barry, 1990).

Almost all of the studies of the different habitats of the Pacific and Caribbean coastal zones mention water pollution. Most of the studies indicate water pollution along the Pacific coast caused by pesticides and fertilizer run-off from into rivers and estuaries which cross this agricultural plain. In the country as a whole only 51 percent of the people have access to drinking water. The most common causes of death are gastro-intestinal and respiratory illnesses related to nutritional problems and lack of drinking water (Barry, 1990).

Although in 1989 sixty-four percent of all the homes in the country, excluding the Department of Guatemala, were reported to have access to drinking water, 36 percent continued to use water from rivers or wells. Studies on subterranean water quality showed some continuation, i.e. the coastal departments of Escuintla and Santa Lucía (Miller, 1990). Another cause of water pollution is the lack of adequate sanitation services; according to statistics provided by USAID Health Information System (1990), 34% of the population has access to such services. According to the Environmental Profile of 1984 (Perfil Ambiental), the worst pollution problems are recorded in the Pacific coastal plain, in the María Linda and Motagua river watersheds, and especially in the Samalá and Paz watersheds, where there is a problem with arsenic and boron. However, this same study also indicates that the physiochemical quality of the water is generally good in the country. This assertion is corroborated by the study done on the physical characteristics of seawater that was conducted by INSIVUMEH (1981).

ISSUE #2: ESTABLISHING A SUSTAINABLE MARICULTURE INDUSTRY

Significance and Trends:

The shrimp mariculture industry in Guatemala isn't significant at the moment; in 1991 it was reported that there were 1200 hectares of shrimp ponds of which approximately 700 were operating. Shrimp mariculture is dependent on larvae obtained directly from its habitat. (Figure 8). *P. vannamei* is the species most often used; in 1985 it was reported that 29,000,000 larvae and juvenile shrimp of this species were caught. One of the most serious problems that this resource presents is the high mortality rate due to improper handling and lack of technology necessary to successfully carry out this type of mariculture, which is relatively new in Guatemala. A potential issue is the illegal exportation of unknown quantities of larvae to other countries.

It is evident that the the development of the shrimp industry in many countries has brought the destruction of large areas of mangroves, wetlands and salt flats along with it, and there has been some similar destruction in in Guatemala. Nevertheless, in those countries that have had government backing, such as Ecuador or Honduras, shrimp production today generates significant amounts of foreign currency.

Guatemala, which is just beginning its mariculture industry, could develop a sustainable shrimp mariculture model which has a minimal impact on the related natural resources. In order to do this, it would be necessary to have a resource management policy with strong government support which would focus on the distribution of land for mariculture, planning, economic incentives, technical assistance, training, and environmental education for the population directly involved in or affected by the management of this resource. This type of policy should identify who the intended beneficiaries are. A very high-tech, intensive approach to development that doesn't take into account the reality and needs of the community will generally benefit relatively few people. The private sector in collaboration with the government and strong technical support could form an entity capable of bringing about such a project.

ISSUE #3: MANAGEMENT FOR SUSTAINABLE FISHERIES PRODUCTION

Significance and Trends:

Industrial fishing is fundamentally Pacific based (Figure 9) with shrimp and lobster being the main products. In 1990, 4.14 million pounds of shrimp tails were caught, with a fleet of 63 boats suited for this endeavor, although in actuality only some 50 boats are operating (DITPESCA, 1991). Shrimp fishing is carried out by multinational companies and almost

all of the product is exported. Approximately 2000 people are employed in this sector, including both fishermen and those who work in the shrimp industry (Lampe, 1986). However, shrimp fishing continues to be an activity receives no official incentives for development. A lack of technical assistance and investment results in unsteady production and has left it in the hands of foreign enterprises. Lobster catch has decreased drastically since peaking in 1984. The main areas where shrimp and lobster are concentrated are located 40 miles out in the Pacific Ocean.

In comparison with the rest of the Central American countries, Guatemala is the only one which has lowered its fishing production in recent years. Guatemala's fishermen produce around 7 metric tons/km², compared to Mexico, for example, which produces 26 metric tons/km² (Perfil, 1984). Lobster catch has decreased drastically since peaking in 1984 (Figure 10).

The contribution of fisheries in Guatemala to the gross national product in 1978 was barely .27 percent and although it has increased substantially, it continues to fall short of anticipated production levels (Figure 11).

Artisanal fishing takes place on both coasts but there isn't any accurate information on the quantity of people who work in this sector nor on the amount of production. The technical study of the Biotopo Punta Manabique, in the departamento of Izabal, reports that more than 50 percent of the 664 inhabitants are employed in artisanal fishing. Similarly, Lampe (1986) notes that hundreds of artisanal fishermen can be found throughout the country. Artisanal caught shrimp is marketed internally; the fishermen sell their products to middlemen who resell them locally or transport them to another city. A large number of these artisanal fishermen carry out subsistence level fishing, selling part of their catch and using the other part to feed their families.

It is important to note the national fishing cooperatives which, according to Lampe, don't seem to be very effective. There are five cooperatives grouped in a union and one independent cooperative in Guatemala. The failure or inefficiency of these cooperatives appears to stem from the change in the type of fishing practiced. At first, all of the fishing and processing equipment was for fin fishing; with the switch to shrimping there was no similar development in equipment or technical knowledge.

Finfish: The major source of fish that is marketed in Guatemala is the by-catch associated with shrimp trawling. Since the preferred product is shrimp, the by-catch must compete for space and refrigeration. Shark is another of the most popular species eaten in this country, possibly because it sells at a relatively low price. Among the most expensive are sea-bass and snapper. Although fishing is almost exclusively a male activity, most of the fish vendors are women.

The Atlantic coast has great fisheries potential given the geographic conditions of the area, its coral reefs, the bays and other habitats important for a variety of marine species. However, there is a major problem with transporting the catch to the cities where the product can be sold.

There is no conclusive explanation for why fish catch has decreased; some attribute it to water pollution from pesticides and chemicals used in agriculture, others point out the decrease of the *P. vannemei* species and the increase of other species of shrimp which are less profitable (Lampe, 1986). According to this same source, another factor for the decrease in fisheries is theft; on the ocean, fishermen sell quantities of fish which is not reported. In addition, destruction of habitat must be included as another man made cause.

Outlook

From the information obtained, one can deduce that Guatemala has great fisheries potential, indeed, "these resources have not been developed to their full potential because of lack of interest," (College of Agronomist Engineers, cited in: Perfil, 1984). Only the shrimp species of *P. vannemei* seems to be seriously threatened. This situation doesn't seem to have changed in recent years because although there are regulations of fleet size, the lack of facilities, infrastructures, training and incentives in general continue to be few in this sector. Fisheries shouldn't concentrate only on catching shrimp and lobster when there is a good internal market for the sale of molluscs; imports of prepared crustaceans and molluscs reached 25,700 kilos in 1976, constituting 18 per cent of the marine imports (Cazali, 1988).

ISSUE #4: DEVELOPMENT AND PROTECTION OF TOURISTIC RESOURCES

Coastal tourism in Guatemala is basically domestic; that is to say that the beaches and coastal areas in general are not currently major destinations for international tourists. The tourist industry is focused on the archaeological attractions of the highlands while the beaches and other coastal resources remain as potentials to be developed. In spite of guerilla warfare problems and contra activity, Guatemala has a growing tourist industry and this sector succeeded in gaining third place in generating revenue after coffee and non-traditional products. This indicates that Guatemala has abundant tourism which can diversify itself by using beaches and other coastal ecosystems to generate revenue. Guatemala doesn't have the infrastructure necessary to support coastal tourism, but nevertheless it has agencies and other mechanisms which could stimulate the development of the industry. There is some domestic tourism, mainly along the Pacific coast, involving people who have their own summer houses. There are also some small hotels which couldn't fill the required needs of a developed tourist industry. One international class hotel exists in Livingston, and there are numerous simple but comfortable complexes around Lago Izabal and Rio Dulce which attract a steady stream of international visitors. Access to the lovely beaches along Punta Manabique is a bit difficult, although simple bungalows have recently been constructed there to serve adventurers who arrive by small boat from Livingston.

Outlook:

Guatemala is an important tourism pole and, given its many natural and cultural resources, will likely continue to attract growing number of tourists. It is clear that the success of this enterprise will rest on political stability and adequate planning, and particularly on the preservation of the natural and cultural resources which are base for tourism development. Whatever policy is directed towards developing tourism must take into consideration the two aspects which characterize present-day life in Guatemala: poverty and violence.

Constant accusations of human rights violations, guerilla and contra activity as well as rising delinquency in the streets of Guatemala make it necessary to take measures or change policies concerning tourism management. Malnutrition, illiteracy, and the lack of basic services for the majority of the population are other problems which must be resolved. A country that desires to develop its tourist industry must improve the quality of life of the most precious resource any country could entice tourists with - its people.

ISSUE #5: MINIMIZING THE IMPACT OF NATURAL DISASTERS

Partially as a result of the high annual rate of deforestation in Guatemala of 2.3%, large regions are exposed to floods. Some of the most affected areas include the plains washed by the Motagua, Polochic, Sartún and the Pasión rivers which drain into the Atlantic. According to Ferraté (quoted in Perfil, 1984), these floods result in the loss of some 73 million quetzals each year with the costs of recovery climbing to 200 million. Floods have taken the lives of 84 people and affected 6,500 between 1986 and 1989. Further, like all the countries which have a Caribbean coast, Guatemala is exposed to hurricanes; fortunately, this country doesn't face consequences as serious as those of its neighbors because its Atlantic coast has a well-protected bay.

Volcanoes and Earthquakes

Bounding the Pacific coastal plain is a chain of volcanoes, of which at least 4 are active. Some 32 volcanoes are located in Guatemalan territory; which must be considered in planning any sort of development activity. Guatemala hasn't recently suffered great destruction from earthquakes as occurred in earlier times. Between 1985 and 1989, there was only one earthquake which affected some 12,000 people without any deaths being recorded (PAHO'S, cited by World Bank, 1989). Volcanic eruptions don't seem to affect the populations.

PART IV. ASSESSMENT OF INSTITUTIONS WITH A ROLE IN COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT

La Comisión Nacional de Medio Ambiente (CONAMA)

CONAMA (National Commission for the Environment) is a dependency of the President of the Republic. This commission was created by Decree 68-86 and its function is to coordinate all public and private activities related to developmental policy and the application of national environmental policy. Further, the committee advises on environmental actions and how to respond to accusations concerning pollution or destruction of natural resources.

Consejo Nacional de Areas Protegidas (CONAP)

CONAP (National Council for Protected Areas) is a coordinating body comprised of representatives from a number of government agencies with responsibilities for national resources. Its function is to plan, create, and manage protected natural areas, and to plan and implement strategies to conserve renewable natural resources. The secretariat lacks the budget needed to accomplish all of its objectives.

Comisión Nacional Asesora para el Manejo de Cuencas Hidrográficas (CONACUEN)

CONACUEN (National Advisory Council for Watershed Management) is responsible for developing watershed management policies. Fourteen establishments are represented in this committee.

Ministerio de Agricultura y Ganadería (MAGA)

MAGA (Ministry of Agriculture and Livestock) is responsible for integrating, coordinating and implementing the policies and public programs which involve agriculture and livestock.

Oficina de Control de las Reservas Nacionales (OCREN)

OCREN is part of MAGA and it is responsible for applying the laws which regulate concessions in "national reserved areas" which includes a substantial portion of all lands within 3 kms of the coastline, as well as within a certain distances of all rivers and lakes.

Dirección Nacional de Servicios Pecuarios (DIGESEPE)

DIGESEPE, a dependency of MAGA, is responsible for promoting livestock production, controlling the quality of fisheries and mariculture programs and distributing technology related to livestock production.

Dirección Técnica de Pesca (DITEPESCA)

DITEPESCA functions within DIGESEPE and is responsible for recording and controlling both marine and freshwater fisheries. It also makes regulations about the use of resources, proposes topics for research and makes all decisions concerning the granting of fishing permits.

Dirección General de Bosques y Vida Silvestre (DIGEBOS)

DIGEBOS is responsible for formulating forestry policy, promoting and developing forestry business and protecting and preserving forestry resources and wildlife. Further, it is supposed to coordinate everything relative to these activities with other institutions.

Instituto Guatemalteco de Turismo (INGUAT)

INGUAT is responsible for identifying, evaluating and developing tourist attractions and cooperating with other institutions to preserve the nation's cultural patrimony. It was created by Decree No. 1791.

PART V. INITIAL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR A COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT STRATEGY

The review of coastal resources, coastal dependent activities and coastal regions makes it clear that resource management issues are closely interrelated and that the mix and relative importance of specific problems and opportunities varies greatly from one region to another. Thus, although the main text of this document has been organized by "issues", this section on management strategies will take a **regional approach**.

A. From a national perspective, the main coastal resource management issues are:

1. sustaining the coastal habitats critical to quality of life;
2. developing and maintaining sustainable fisheries resources;
3. promoting the sustainable development of mariculture;
4. developing and sustaining a coastal tourism industry;
5. minimizing the impact of flooding and water pollution in coastal zones.

Management policy should be directed towards integrating the development of the coastal resources, in both the Atlantic and the Pacific zones, and

should involve various levels of government. The objectives of this strategy should be designed to directly address:

- increasing food production;
- maximizing employment opportunities;
- the reduction of poverty;
- improving the contribution of and benefits to women;
- long term sustainable use of resources;
- improving the quality of life of the indigenous population;
- integrated management and development of coastal areas and related institutions.

More important than the specific recommendations of each management strategy is the process by which each one is formulated, tested and refined. This process should have the following characteristics:

- consideration of the best available information on the condition and use of natural resources and the human activities they support;
- each plan must be formulated through an open and participatory process in each region; all major stakeholders must be identified and involved and action taken only when adequate consensus on specific measures is attained;
- each plan must focus on a few carefully selected issues;
- each plan must be incrementally developed and tested and management and development ideas should be reality-tested quickly so that the experience gained can be fed back into the ongoing planning process;
- There must be a strong commitment to the strengthening of locally based institutions involved - both governmental and non-governmental - in the management process;
- the planning process must feature strong public education and training programs.

B. Recommendations for the Central Government

The single most important action that should be taken in response to the closely coupled problems of poverty and environmental degradation in Guatemala is a sustained, strategically designed, public education program. This should have three linked components: informal education programs, school programs and a university center for environmental management.

- The informal education program should focus on the interrelationships between environmental quality and quality of life. The implications of such specific actions as the destruction of mangroves, water pollution and overexploitation of such habitats as the Chiquimulilla canal should be stressed. Moreover, this program should supply the tools necessary for the local communities to solve their own problems.
- The school program would include the development of curriculum materials and the training of teachers.
- A center for environmental studies is an important complement to the development of a real coastal resource management strategy in Guatemala. Although some of the nation's universities already do independent research, it is necessary to establish a center and to

provide this center with the technical equipment and the funds necessary to provide for personnel and scholarships to educate the future professionals.

2. A second priority is to design and implement a simple, carefully targeted environmental monitoring program. The objectives of resource management strategies, the interrelationships among environmental processes and human patterns of resource utilization and the often rapidly changing condition of ecosystems must be known and widely promulgated if management strategies are to be effective. Such a monitoring program should combine remote sensing with extensive activities at the community level designed to involve resource users in the monitoring process. The data collected must be applied directly to: 1) evaluate the impacts of resource management strategies, 2) periodically review management priorities and 3) develop the public education program.

3. The existing decision-making process and the criteria used by agencies which make resource allocation determinations must be carefully re-examined. The objective of institutional reform should be to insure that the many agencies inevitably involved in the management of coastal regions operate in a collaborative manner, following the simplest and most efficient decision-making process possible. It is crucial that local levels of government be empowered and trained to make decisions affecting the allocation of natural resources and perform the required balancing among competing interests. Institutional development must recognize that the learning process will be slow, at times painful, and that finding "quick fixes" is highly unlikely. Worldwide experience suggests that the "discovery process" whereby effective institutions emerge is most likely to be successful when decisions are made at the local level on the basis of detailed resource management plans that have the support of major elements of the local population. The role of central government should be to provide a policy which coordinates the decision-making process, and to supervise and channel the funds and technical assistance that the local management entities will require in order to achieve their goals.

C. Recommendations for a Regional Strategy

The development of a coastal resource management strategy in Guatemala should attend to the particular characteristics of each region, putting special emphasis on those resources which experience the most pressure, and on those ecosystems which directly benefit local communities, in such a way as to give the population an incentive for becoming part of the management process. It is important to involve all key stakeholders and social sectors of the community for at least three reasons: 1) each one exerts different pressures on particular resources; 2) each will be affected by the decisions taken and the plans developed; they are thus more likely to be successfully implemented if the concerns interests, and participation of all are considered, and; 3) plans will be strengthened by the knowledge and experiences of the various actors.

The Pacific region has the larger population and the most heavily exploited fisheries. The Atlantic coast, with mostly artisanal fishing and only a little commercial fishing, is less developed. The population on both coasts is mainly ladino since the Indians are found inland despite the pressure from the guerilla and contra forces obliging them to move to the major urban centers of the country.

The Pacific Coast

The Pacific coast is characterized by great expanses of wetlands, and the 120 kilometer Chiquimulilla Canal, which provides the means of subsistence for many people. The extensive coastal plains have enabled this region to become a center for intensive agricultural development. This has caused moderate to severe pollution from pesticides,

destruction of mangroves for fuel and shrimp mariculture, and degradation of the Canal and of other related natural resources. Fisheries production is not reaching its potential. Shrimp trawling is in the hands of transnational companies.

Recommended actions to be taken:

- 1 - Evaluate the causes of the stagnation in the fisheries sector, including studies on water quality problems caused by pesticides, and other contaminants;
- 2 - Redefine the fisheries resources management strategy in order to take the cooperatives and the artisanal and foreign fishermen into account. It should also consider measures which will help the country benefit more from shrimp fishing;
- 3 - Develop an operational management plan for the Chiquimulilla canal. This plan should include a strong educational component, cooperation between all stakeholders, and decisive governmental intervention and support;
- 4 - Formulate a program which includes incentives, technical advice, mapping and designation of lands for shrimp mariculture;
- 5 - Develop port infrastructure which will permit growth in fishing activities;
- 6 - Promote an extensive public education campaign and monitor management activities similar to the one mentioned above;
- 7 - Carry out detailed studies of the potential resources for the development of sustained tourism in the area;
- 8 - Establish a tourism training institute to foment the professionalism necessary for the development of organized tourism;

The Atlantic Coastal Region

The Atlantic coast presents exceptionally good conditions for the development of shellfisheries. There is a series of well-protected bays, several important riversystems, and mangroves, which allow for the development of commercial species. This region has also suffered severe degradation of its resources, particularly mangroves, as well as sedimentation of the estuaries caused by erosion and flooding. But the main obstacle in the development of this region is the absence of means of transportation and communication and the lack of policies for sustainable utilization of coastal resource.

The following actions would allow for the necessary development in this zone:

1. The elaboration of a regional resource management plan which considers each one of the resources separately and attends to each one's characteristics.
2. Construction of access routes to permit the sale of marine products in the urban centers.
3. Establish a technical school to train fisheries technicians.
4. Conduct preliminary studies to facilitate planning and development of shellfish aquaculture.

5. Development of a public education strategy to guarantee the application of management plans.
6. Create effective regulations for fishing and protecting mangroves.
7. Develop the infrastructure necessary to develop ecotourism that would take advantage of the visitors to the archeological centers in Petén, which is relatively nearby.
8. Conduct training programs and extension services for artisanal fishermen .

Other recommendations made by participants at the roundtable discussion on the draft of this profile included:

- Reform laws regarding the management and use of mangroves;
- Formulate regulations that enable the fishery laws to be implemented;
- Create coordinating mechanisms which promote the harmonization of municipal and general laws, in order to avoid conflict in territorial concessions in the reserve areas (under OCREN).
- Update the registry of National Land Use (Catastro Nacional), in order to appropriately apply the laws concerning reserve areas (áreas de reservas) and the placement of shrimp farms.

Although the regional plans may present sectorial solutions for resource management, each solution must be developed and implemented as interdependent parts whose ultimate goal is the well-being of the whole. These actions should be understood in the context of sustained, integrated development of the nation's coastal resources.

**Participantes en la Mesa Redonda sobre el
Diagnostico de los Recursos Costeros de Guatemala**
15 de Julio, 1991

Julia Alicia A. de Zeissig
Instituto Centro Americano de Industria y Tecnologia (ICAITI)

Yamara E. Hernández F.
ICAITI

Stephen Olsen
The University of Rhode Island

Gordon Foer
The University of Rhode Island

Adalgisa La Forgia
The University of Rhode Island

Mario Alfredo Garcia
Base Naval del Pacifico

Mario Herrera Torres
SEGEPLAN

Luis Villar
Centro de Estudios Conservacionistas (CECON)

Lorenzo Isaias Reyes
Oficina de Control de las Reservas Nacionales

Ogden Antonio Rodas
DÍGEBOS

Eugenia Velarde
Instituto Guatemalteca de Turismo (INGUAT)

Lucrecia Jonker Ilurga
Centro de Estudios Marinos (CEMA)

Maria Jose Gonzalez
Consejo Nacional de Areas Protegidas (CONAP)

Gina Cazali
ASIES

Nury Rojas

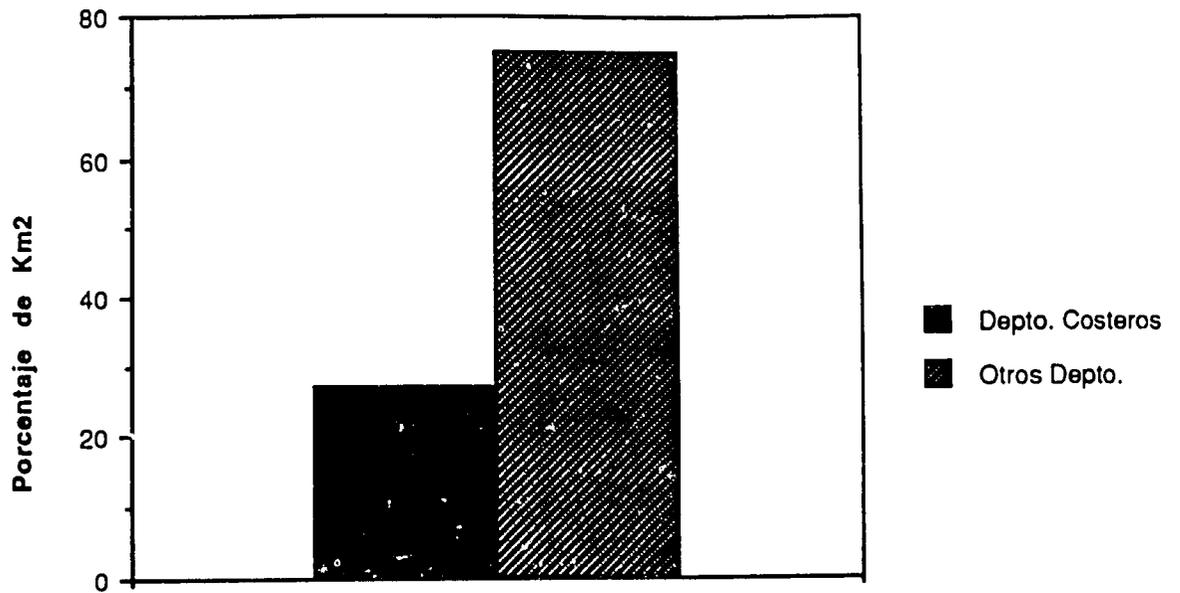
Catalina Lopez Gálvez
Instituto de Investigaciones Quimicos y Biologicos (IIQB)
Facultad de Ciencias y Farmacia
Universidad de San Carlos

Regina Barillas
Gremial de Exportadores

Fulgencio Caravito Q.
Instituto de Seismologia, Vulcanologia, Meteorologia e Hidrologia (INSIVUMEH)

Guillermo Ariel Godinez
Instituto de Seismologia, Vulcanologia, Meteorologia e Hidrologia (INSIVUMEH)

Figure 1. Guatemala: Percentage of Area Within Coastal Departments.
Figura 1. Guatemala: Porcentaje de Area Correspondiente a Departamentos Costeros.



Source/Fuente: INE, 1989.

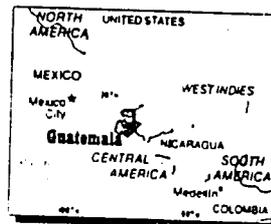
Figure 2. Guatemala: Geography
 Figura 2. Guatemala: Geografía



Guatemala

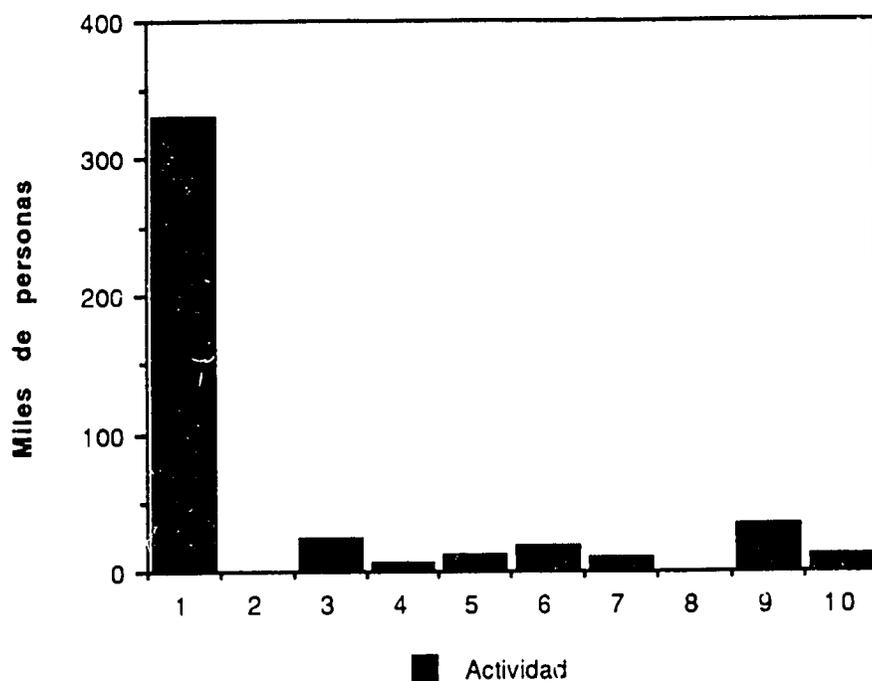
Temperate highlands, tropical lowlands fronting two coasts, and the flat, jungled Petén region give geographic variety to the most populous nation in the unsettled house of Central America. A claim to Belize was omitted from the 1985 constitution, cooling a long-simmering

dispute that pitted Guatemala against world opinion and Belize's protector, Great Britain. Regionally strategic as Mexico's southern neighbor, Guatemala has been convulsed by the longest running insurgency in Central America, now in its third decade.



Source/Fuente: National Geographic Magazine, June 1988, Vol. 173, No.6.

Figure 3. Employment Distribution in Coastal Areas.
Figura 3. Distribución de Empleo en Areas Costeras.

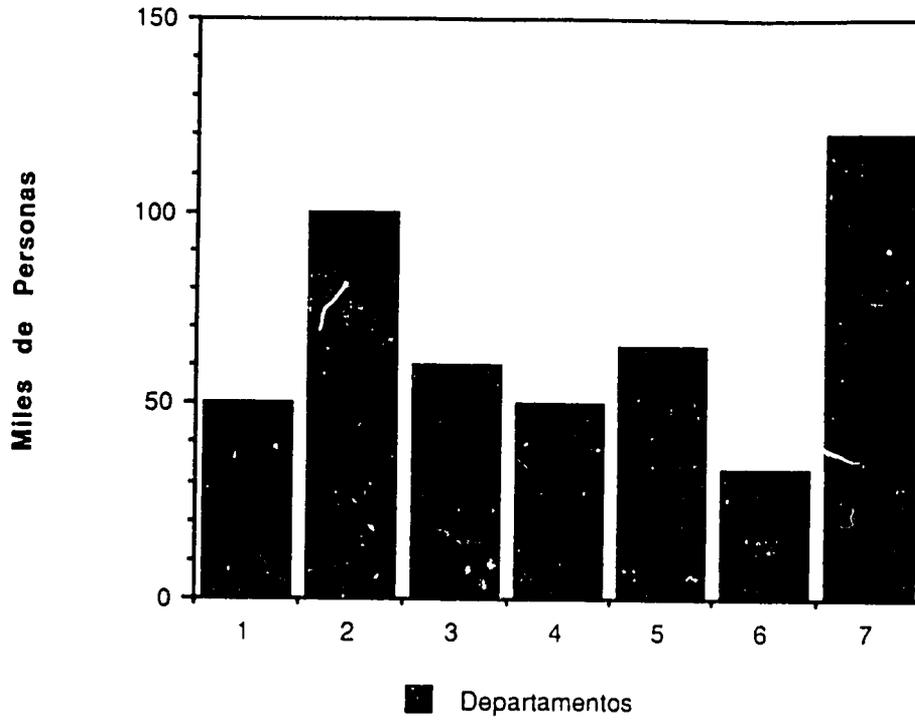


Actividades:

1. Agricultura, caza, silvicultura y pesca.
2. Explotación de minas y canteras.
3. Industria manufacturera.
4. Electricidad, gas y agua.
5. Construcción.
6. Comercio por mayor y menor (restaurantes y hoteles).
7. Transporte, almacenamiento y comunicaciones.
8. Establecimientos financieros, seguros, bienes inmuebles.
9. Servicios comunales, sociales y personales.
10. Actividades no especificadas.

Source/Fuente: INE, 1989.

Figure 4. Economically Active Population in Coastal Departments.
Figura 4. Poblacion Economicamente Activa en Departamentos Costeros.



Departamentos:

1. Izabal.
2. Escuintla.
3. Jutiapa.
4. Santa Rosa.
5. Suchitepequez.
6. Retalhuleu.
7. San Marcos.

Source/Fuente: INE, 1989

Figure 5. Guatemala: Indicators of Agricultural Production
 Figura 5. Guatemala: Indicadores de la Producción Agrícola.

	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987 ^a	Growth rates				
						1983	1984	1985	1986	1987
Indexes of agricultural production (1980 = 100)	96.5	98.0	98.4	97.5	99.2	-1.7	1.5	0.4	-0.9	1.8
Crop farming ^b	95.6	98.2	99.2	99.6	-	-2.4	2.7	1.0	0.4	-
Stock raising ^c	99.9	99.7	97.9	93.6	-	0.9	-0.2	-1.8	-4.4	-
Production for the main crops										
For export										
Coffee ^c	3,651	3,840	3,904	3,945	4,119	0.4	5.2	1.7	1.1	4.4
Cotton ^c	1,323	1,348	1,384	893	752	-	1.9	2.6	-35.5	-15.8
Bananas ^d	13,492	13,538	15,068	15,617	15,835	13.5	-	0.3	11.3	3.6
Sugar cane ^d	120	120	121	124	125	20.8	-	0.2	0.6	2.3
For domestic consumption						12.0				
Maize ^c	22,004	25,063	24,173	25,152	25,799	-6.1	13.9	-3.6	4.1	2.6
Beans ^c	2,019	2,285	2,517	2,647	2,022	-6.4	13.2	10.2	5.2	-23.6
Rice ^c	995	981	835	804	1,281	-8.6	-1.5	14.8	-3.8	59.5
Indicators of stock-raising production										
Stocks										
Cattle ^f	2,276	2,356	-	-	-	-	3.5	-	-	-
Slaughtering						12.8				
Cattle ^f	316	315	289	350	-	8.2	-0.4	-8.3	21.1	-
Other products										
Milk ^g	243	248	-	-	-	-	2.1	-	-	-
Eggs ^h	83	90	-	-	-	17.9	6.4	8.4	-	-

Source/Fuente: ECLAC, on the basis of figures supplied by the Bank of Guatemala.

a-Preliminary figures.

b-On the basis of figures at 1958 prices.

c-Thousands of quintals.

d-Thousands of bunches.

e-Millions of quintals.

f-Thousands of head.

g-Millions of litres.

h-Millions of dozens

Source/Fuente: Economic Survey of Latin America and the Caribbean, 1987. Economic Commission for Latin America and the Caribbean. United Nations, Santiago, Chile, 1989.

Figure 6a. Guatemala: Main Indicators of Foreign Trade in Goods.
 Figura 6b. Guatemala: Indicadores Principales de Comercio Exterior.

	1981	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987 ^a
Growth rates							
Exports (FOB)							
Value	-15.0	-9.4	-6.7	3.7	-6.4	-1.1	-8.0
Volume	-9.8	-1.2	-3.1	0.9	0.7	-17.4	12.2
Unit value	-5.8	-8.3	-3.7	2.8	-7.0	19.6	-18.0
Imports (FOB)							
Value	4.6	-16.6	-17.8	11.9	-8.9	-18.8	-40.9
Volume	-3.3	-14.1	-11.7	12.7	-7.5	-11.8	34.9
Unit value	8.2	-3.0	-6.8	-0.7	-1.6	-7.9	4.5
Terms of trade	-13.0	-6.0	2.7	2.0	-6.1	29.2	-21.0
Indexes (1980 = 100)							
Purchasing power of exports	78.4	72.9	72.5	74.6	70.6	75.3	66.8
Volume of exports	90.2	89.1	86.4	87.1	87.7	72.5	81.3
Volume of imports	96.7	83.1	73.4	82.7	76.5	67.4	91.0
Terms of trade	87.0	81.7	84.0	85.7	80.5	103.9	82.1

Source: ECLAC, on the basis of official figures.
^aPreliminary figures.

Figure 6b. Guatemala: Exports of Goods, FOB.
 Figura 6b. Guatemala: Exportación de Bienes, FOB.

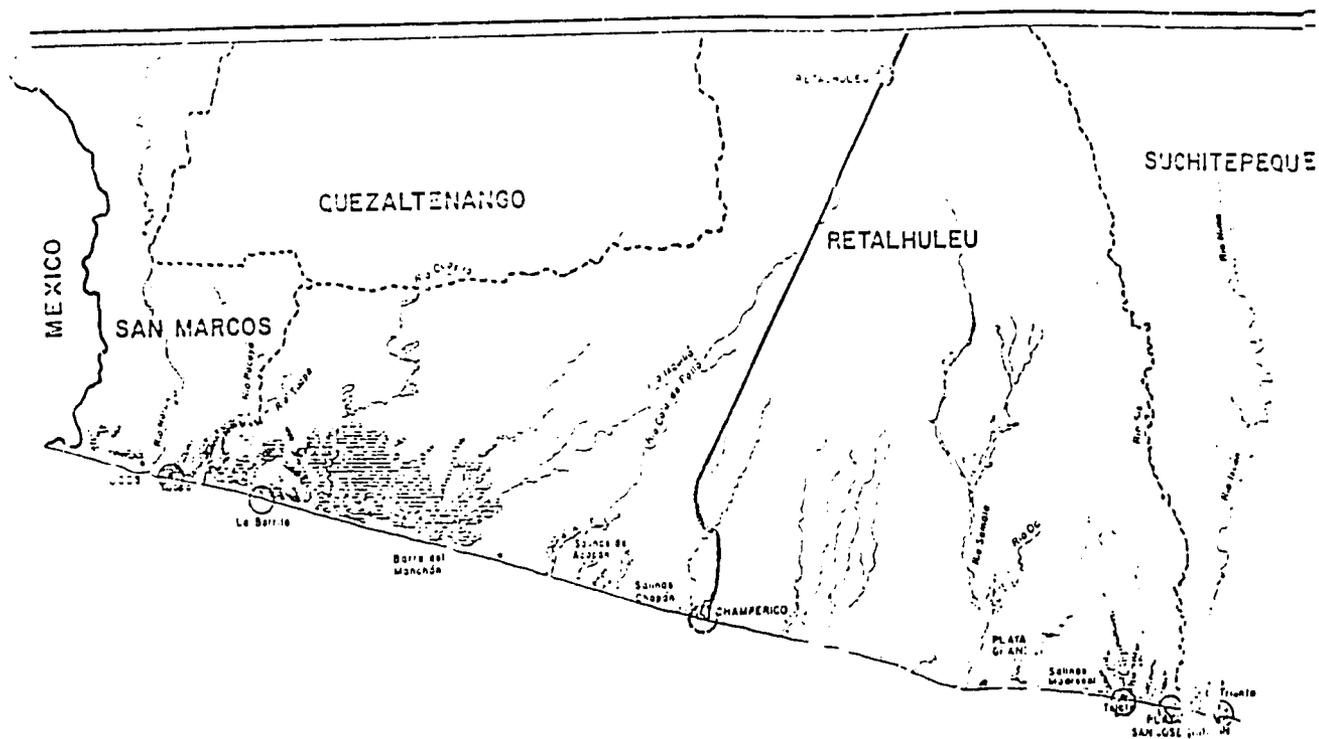
	Millions of dollars				Percentage breakdown			Growth rate				
	1984	1985	1986	1987 ^a	1975	1980	1987 ^a	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987 ^a
Total	1 132	1 060	1 044	964	100.0	100.0	100.0	-6.7	3.7	-6.4	-1.5	-7.7
Exports to Central America	291	208	185	210	26.4	29.0	21.8	-4.9	-9.2	-28.7	-10.8	13.3
Exports to rest of world	841	852	859	754	73.6	71.0	78.2	-7.5	9.1	1.3	0.8	-12.2
Traditional	572	652	656	509	63.8	50.8	52.8	-10.1	6.0	13.8	0.6	-22.4
Processed coffee	361	452	502	351	25.6	30.5	36.5	-17.6	16.8	25.2	11.3	-30.1
Ginned cotton	72	73	24	21	11.6	10.9	2.2	-29.1	8.8	-0.3	-66.8	-14.4
Bananas	55	71	73	74	5.4	2.9	7.7	-25.0	2.6	29.1	3.5	0.8
Meat	13	10	4	9	2.6	1.9	0.9	-7.1	-18.6	-21.3	-57.0	109.3
Sugar	71	46	52	54	18.6	4.6	5.6	118.1	-25.2	-34.8	11.2	4.5
Non-traditional	269	200	202	244	9.8	20.2	25.4	-0.7	16.6	-25.4	1.3	20.7
Cardamom	100	61	48	40	1.6	3.7	4.2	34.4	68.9	-39.5	-21.4	-15.9
Petroleum	34	12	27	19	..	1.6	2.0	30.2	-43.3	-64.7	125.0	-26.2
Other	135	127	128	185	8.2	15.0	19.2	-21.8	21.0	-4.9	0.5	44.8

Source: ECLAC, on the basis of figures supplied by the Bank of Guatemala.
^aPreliminary figures.

Source/Fuente: Economic Survey of Latin America and the Caribbean, 1987. Economic Commission for Latin America and the Caribbean. United Nations, Santiago, Chile, 1989.

Figure 7a. Guatemala: Location of Wetlands and Turtle Hatcheries along the Pacific Coast.

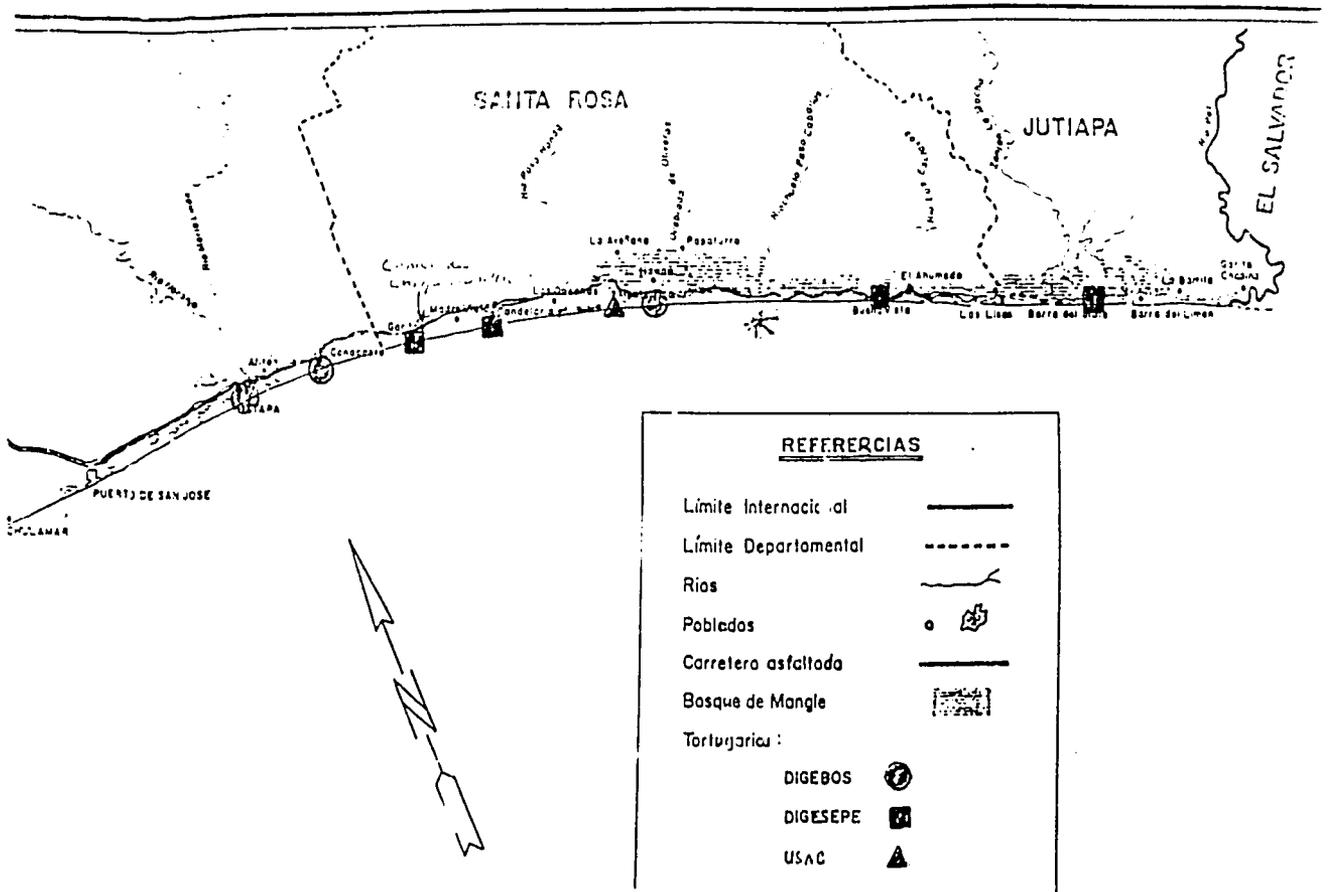
Figura 7a. Guatemala: Localización de Humedales y Tortugarios en el Litoral del Pacifico.



Source/Fuente: Pérez, A. N. 1991, Estudio del Humedal Monterrico de la planicie costera del pacífico. Escuela de Biología, Universidad de San Carlos, Guatemala. Informe Final.

Figure 7c. Guatemala: Location of Wetlands and Turtle Hatcheries along the Pacific Coast.

Figura 7c. Guatemala: Localización de Humedales y Tortugarios en el Litoral del Pacifico.



Source/Fuente: Pérez, A. N. 1991, Estudio del Humedal Monterrico de la planicie costera del pacífico. Escuela de Biología, Universidad de San Carlos. Guatemala. Informe Final.

Figure 8. Areas of Shrimp Mariculture.
 Figura 8. Areas de cultivo de camarón.

EMPRESA	UBICACIÓN	HECTÁREAS	AREA POTENCIAL
Aguas Marinas	Tabuesco, Suchitepeques.	100	300
Acapolón	Champerico, Retalhuleu.	100	300
Marpasa	Champerico, Retalhuleu.	100	350
Mayosal	Las Lisas, Sta. Rosa	200	20
Agua Industrias Mar Azul	Champerico, Retalhuleu.	100	264
Promar	Sipacate, La Gomera, Escuintla.		
Tropimar (o Xelamar)	Iztapa, Escuintla.	54	
Indumar	Iztapa	40	200
Granjas Marinas	La Chorrera, Retalhuleu. Aldea Buena Vista	450	100
Salisur	Iztapa, Escuintla.	23	30
Agromarinas Acapán, S.A.	Champerico, Retalhuleu	13	200
Agromaricultura S.A.	Champerico, Retalhuleu, Salinas Chiapas Retalhuleu	22	23
El Mateo	San Andrés Villa Seca, Retalhuleu	12	15
Mi Cielo S.A.	Iztapa	50	
TOTAL		1,264	1,782

Source/Fuente: DIGESEPE - DITEPESCA, 1990.

Figure 9. Fishing Companies: Pacific Coast.
 Figura 9. Empresas Pesqueras Costa Pacifica.

COSTA PACIFICA

EMPRESAS PESQUERAS	No. de BARCOS	COOPERATIVAS PESQUERAS	No. de BARCOS
Pesca S.A.	20	Hawai	4
Marbella S.A.	12	Champerico	2
Comarpa	10	Copesca	2
Baja mar	2	La Corvina	2
Mar y más	1	Las Lisas	2
Industrias Maritimas del Pacifico	2	Marilandia	1
Carlos Bauer	1		
Industrias Shangai	2		
Promar	4		
Pescado de Tony	4		
Perla del Mar	1		

Source/Fuente: Fotocopia sin datos.

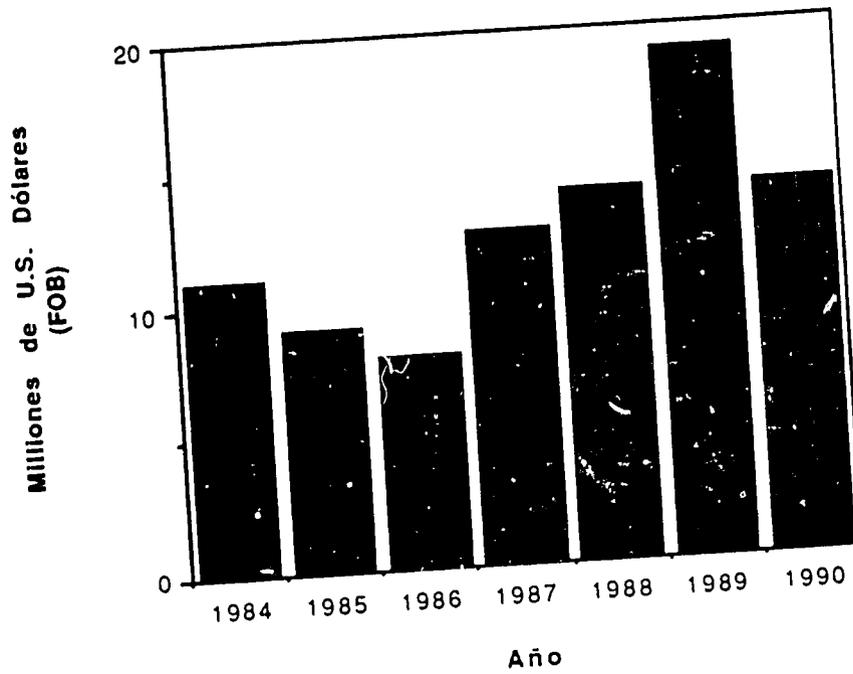
Figure 10. Overview of Fish Catch 1979-1990, in Pounds, Pacific Ocean
 Figura 10. Resumen de Captura Pesquera de Diez Años Anteriores a la Fecha, Volumen Libras, Oceano Pacifico.

Año	No. Bate	Camaron	Pescado	Calamar	Langosta	Caracol	Jaiba	Atracador	Abulon	Langosto Chileno	Cucaracha	Cangrejo	TOTALES
79	36	4131719	1289373	2345	1876	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	5425313
80	40	4781575	1435155	21658	4423	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	6242811
81	40	6172510	1453068	31483	4295	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	7661356
82	39	4549015	1467143	19468	8354	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	6043980
83	41	3602581	1333052	24892	6153	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	4966678
84	33	4998348	1052482	17951	58311	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	6127092
85	39	4219317	1204449	69071	28884	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	5521721
86	53	2920401	1108245	93745	38355	2538	62	28	1128	.	15	.	4164517
87	56	2492093	1455873	22207	21083	1755	11	316	93	2883434	93	4	6876964
88	54	3453799	1424017	27766	11836	.	.	.	.	4691620	.	294	9609332
89		4759969	2408266	62215	5158	12	.	.	604	43	277	.	7236544
90		4143995	952954	37390	4963	61	.	.	972	.	98	.	5140433

Source/Fuente: Inspectoría de Pesca, Depto. Pesca Marítima, Dirección Técnica de Pesca y Acuicultura DIGESEPE Ministerio de Agricultura, Boletín estadístico de Pesca, Dirección General de Recursos Naturales Renovables División de Fauna, Depto. de Pesca Marítima. Guatemala, C.A.

Figure 11. Guatemala: Value of Exports.
Figura 11. Guatemala: Valor de Exportaciones.

Shrimp, Fish, and Lobster
Camaron, Pescado y Langosta



Source/Fuente: Banco de Guatemala, Boletín Informativo, 1988-1990.

REFERENCES

- Banco de Guatemala, Boletín Anual, 1984-1990.
- Barry, Tom, 1990. Guatemala: A Country Guide. Inter-Hemipheric Educacation Resource Center. New Mexico, USA.
- Cazali, Gina María, 1988. Inventarios de los pelécipodos de la costa Atlántica de GUATEMALA con énfasis en especies comestible. Tesis de grado. Universidad de San Carlos. Guatemala.
- Center for Internacional Health Information, 1990. Guatemala population and Health profile, Selected data. USAID Health Information System. Virginia, USA.
- CDC/Guatemala/CECON, 19???. Estudio técnico del Biotopo de punta de Manabique para protección del tapir. Guatemala.
- DITIPESCA, 1991. Informe de la captura de colas de camarón 1969-1990. Guatemala.
- FAO, 1985. Fishery Country Profile. Guatemala.
- Godoy, Juan Carlos, 1985. Tierras Húmedas, Valor e Importancia Nacional; una Aproximación. Escuela de Biología, Universidad de San Carlos, Guatemala.
- INAFOR, 1983. Resultados de la Primera Reunión de Trabajo sobre Manejo del Manglar. Unidad de proyectos especiales. Guatemala.
- INSIVUMEH, 1981. Características físicas del agua de mar en los puertos de Santo Tomas de Castilla, San Jose y Chanperico. Seccion de agua Superficial, Ministerio de Comunicacion y Obra publicas. Guatemala.
- Lampe, Harlan C. 1986. A Report on Some Aspects of Guatemalan Fisheries. Tne University of Rhode Island. USA.
- Lathrop, Guillermo, 1989. Proyecto de Rehabilitación manejo del canal de Chiquimulilla, Guatemala. Ministerio de Cooperación de los Países Bajos y Dirección General de Cooperación internacional. Guatemala.
- Miller, John D. y colaboradores, 1991. Guatemala: Evaluación del Sector Habitacional. AID/Guatemala.
- Perfil, 1984. Perfil Ambiental de la República de Guatemala. URL/AID/ROCAP. 1984.
- Pérez, A. N. 1991, Estudio del Humedal Monterrico de la planicie costera del pacífico. Escuela de Biología, Universidad de San Carlos. Guatemala. Informe Final.
- PRB, 1990. World Population Data Sheet . Washington. USA
- RENARE, USAID/ROCAP, 1990. Recursos Naturales de Guatemala, Inventario de Políticas. Volumen I, Guatemala. Rodas, Ogden A., 1990. Situacion del recuso Mangle en Guatemala. II reunión de trabajo sobre el recurso mangle. Guatemala

SEGEPLAN,1987. Políticas sectoriales de desarrollo. Guatemala.

UNDP, 1990. Human development Report. New York: Unites Nations.

World Bank,1989. Colloquium on disaster, sustainability and development: A look to the 1990's. Environmental Working paper No. 23. USA.

World Bank. 1990. Poverty, World Development Report 1990. Oxford University Press, New York. USA.

World Bank, 1990. World Resources 1990-91, A Guide to the Global Environment. Oxford University Press. New York USA.

HONDURAS



(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey.)

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF HONDURAS

November, 1991

This document is an initial attempt to identify the most significant resource management issues affecting the coastal ecosystems of Honduras. This document is not a comprehensive summary of all potentially pertinent information on the coastal resources of the country. We have instead attempted to assess both the social and environmental significance of the issues identified, their possible causes, and possible responses. A draft of this profile was reviewed and modified at a roundtable organized by the Coastal Resources Center of the University of Rhode Island to which a cross-section of private and public sector representatives were invited. Subsequent meetings to review the document were organized upon the initiative of the Asociación Hondureña de Ecología.

This profile was prepared by:

Gordon Foer, Coastal Resources Center, The University of Rhode Island
Particular assistance was provided by Mirna Marin, Universidad Autonoma de Honduras

This project was commissioned by the U.S. Agency for International Development's Regional Office for Central America Programs (AID/ROCAP) and AID/Office of Natural Resources/Bureau for Research and Development (R&D). The University of Rhode Island's (URI) Coastal Resources Center assumed responsibility for the program through its Cooperative Agreement with AID/R&D.

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF HONDURAS

PART I. THE COAST FROM A NATIONAL PERSPECTIVE

A. Definition of the Coastal Region

International experience in the management of coastal ecosystems suggests that the boundaries of a coastal zone should be pragmatically defined to include those geographic areas that must be considered when formulating management strategies for the selected issues that the program will address. Until the likely focus of a coastal program for Honduras has been identified, the Honduran coastal zone can be broadly defined to include all resources and activities that are present (1) on, or immediately adjacent to the shoreline, (2) in coastal alluvial plains and small coastal watersheds wherein human activities directly and significantly impact coastal activities and features, and (3) within the EEZ. Honduras is a very mountainous country, and the coastal plains are consequently quite narrow, only broadening around the Ulúa and Aguán Rivers and in the Misquitia region (**Figure 1**). From a political perspective, if we define coastal territory as the extent of the coastal municipalities, then 45% of national lands and 15% of the national population is coastal (**Figures 2 and 3**).

B. Economic Significance of the Coastal Zone.

The Honduran economy is dependent primarily on agricultural products. Bananas produced almost exclusively on coastal alluvial plains on the Atlantic coast, produce approximately one-third of the country's export revenues. During the first half of this century the Honduran export economy was dominated by foreign fruit and mining companies. Fruit production, dominated by banana plantations along the northwest coast, and scattered mining centers, existed within an economy made up primarily of a large peasantry engaged in subsistence agriculture. More recently, coastal fruit production has diversified to include important palm oil and citrus components, and melon and cashew cultivation have also become important coastal crops (**Figure 4**). The fishing industry, based on the lobster and shrimp fisheries of the north coast, has expanded and now comprises the third largest "agricultural" export providing four percent of the country's total exports in 1988. The shrimp mariculture industry, located around the Gulf of Fonseca, is presently growing explosively - leading to the destruction of mangroves in some cases - and began producing more shrimp than the capture fisheries in 1988. Another major growth industry is coastal tourism centered primarily in the Bay Islands and along the Caribbean coast. In 1990, an estimated 15,000 tourists to the Bay Islands spent approximately 9 million dollars (personal communication, Jose Zelaya).

C. Major Coastal Resources and Ecosystems

The Honduran coastal zone contains a great diversity of resources and ecosystems with a large potential for generating wealth and a good quality of life for Hondurans. All the ecosystem types indicated in **Figure 5** play highly important roles as habitats and nursery grounds to a variety of fish and shellfish and as essential habitat for migrating waterfowl. Coastal resources are also important as a source of timber and provide important functions in flood control, erosion control, and the self-purification of waters. Until recently, these ecosystem types were considered of marginal significance to both national and local economies and were not severely impacted by human activities. The situation has changed radically since the 1960's and all these ecosystem types are now under rapidly increasing pressure.

The excellent agricultural lands that are present within the coastal region are primarily in large holdings and utilized in large monoculture operations for the production of such export crops as cotton, bananas, oil palm and citrus. Such large monocultures are vulnerable to invasions of pests and disease and frequently degrade soil quality, requiring ever larger inputs of fertilizers, herbicides and other chemicals. The benefits of such export-oriented crops are concentrated in the hands of a few wealthy landowners and transnational corporations.

Principal Uses of Land in the Coastal Areas of the Gulf of Fonseca

Uso	Superficie (ha)
Bosque de mangle	46,758
Playones	13,757
Camaroneras	8,804
Salineras	1,297
Pesca artesanal	624
Plantación de mangle	111
Corte total (mangle)	20
Arena	38
Bosque latifoliado	3,575
Agricultura	41,822
Matorrales	20,593
Población (área ocupada)	1,953
TOTAL	139,545

Fuente: COHDEFOR/AHE, Inventario Forestal, Manglar del sur 1987. Tegucigalpa.

D. Population and Settlement Patterns

Honduras has been experiencing sustained rapid population growth of approximately 3.5 percent annually. This means that the human population doubles every twenty years. The major coastal concentration of native people is along the eastern coast, where the Miskito Indians number approximately 35,000 people, many of whom live in coastal villages where artisanal fisheries make a major contribution to the local economy. Two Black ethnic groups, the Garifuna or Black Caribes and the Antillean Blacks, both descendants of imported laborers, live along the Atlantic coast and on the Bay Islands (Figure 6). The growth of the banana plantations in the early 1900's led to large population increases along the north coast and the development of San Pedro Sula as the second largest city and most important agro-industrial center of the country. Similarly, La Ceiba became the third most important city, and Tela is now one of the major tourist destinations as well as an important petroleum storage facility (PETROTELA). Puerto Cortes is the largest port, containing both a refinery and a free port zone. According to a study of agricultural production, approximately one-third of the total working population lives in coastal areas (Figure 7).

PART II. THE COASTAL SUB-REGIONS

The Honduran coastal region can be subdivided into **four distinct regions**, each of which has its own unique characteristics in terms of the ecosystems present, the mix and impact of human activities, and the opportunities and challenges for a coastal resource management program. The Caribbean coasts may be subdivided into three areas, the (A) **Northwest** and (B) **Northeast Mainland Caribbean Coasts** and the (C) **Bay Islands**. The city of Trujillo may be used as a dividing point between the eastern and

western Caribbean coasts. The fourth coastal region is (D) the **Gulf of Fonseca** on the Pacific side of the isthmus.

The **Caribbean Mainland Coast** as a whole is characterized by long, sandy beaches, coastal lagoons and large concentrations of mangrove wetlands. Seven major river systems that drain approximately 85 percent of the country flow into the Caribbean producing an extensive network of fresh and brackish lagoons and riverine estuaries. Extensive deforestation in the watersheds is the major cause of environmental degradation throughout this region. Offshore the **continental shelf** extends an average width of 12 to 28 kilometers from Puerto Cortes to the mouth of the Patuca River and then broadens to a maximum of 240 kilometers. The entire continental shelf lies within the **Exclusive Economic Zone** and comprises an area estimated at 49,000 square kilometers or an area equivalent to approximately 40 percent of the land area of Honduras (AID, 1982). The shelf is characterized by many submerged banks and cayes, primarily between Puerto Cortes and Trujillo and from Punta Patuca eastward and these are all important fishing grounds.

The Caribbean coast is prone to the destructive force of **hurricanes**. During this century the Caribbean coast and Bay Islands have been hit by 13 hurricanes and 8 tropical storms. In 1974, Hurricane Fifi caused widespread loss of life and property damage. The storm's effects were compounded by the large deforestation of steep slopes which contributed directly to **severe flooding** along the coastal plain. Caribbean Honduras is home to two black ethnic groups, including between 70,000 (Counce and Davidson, 1989) and 300,000 (AID/SECPLAN, 1989: 72) Garifuna who are found in small communities along the entire north coast. The majority of these ethnic populations earn their livelihoods directly from coastal resources including fishing and as laborers on coastal banana plantations. The last National Fishing Census (1984) estimated 3,250 artisanal fishermen along the north coast.

A. The Northwest Caribbean Mainland Coast contains many important coastal lagoons and riverine estuaries some of which have been severely degraded by overfishing, destruction of mangroves, and by pollution from sewage and agrochemicals. Deforestation has altered hydrological regimes and increased siltation. The shorefront contains many important and growing population centers, tourist resorts and ports. The extensive alluvial plains reaching inland along the Rio Ulua are the center of the country's agro-export production, which in combination with the above mentioned facts, make it especially prone to large scale damage from hurricanes and associated flooding.

B. The Northeast Caribbean Mainland Coast (Mosquitia): Coral reefs, extensive lagoons, wetlands and long barrier beaches in an expansive savannah characterize this area which plays a central role in the health and sustainability of Honduras' fisheries. For the most part, due to its inaccessibility, the area has been spared the combined impacts of deforestation, intensive agriculture, overexploitation of fish and wildlife that has transformed much of the rest of Honduras' coastal areas. Small settlements dominate the coast, with Brus Laguna and Puerto Lempira being the only ones with more than one thousand people. Approximately 35,000 - 40,000 Miskito Indians, as well as members of the Pesch, Tawahkas/Sumu and Toipanes tribes live in isolated areas of la Mosquitia, and about 35,000 Garifuna live along the coast (MOPAWI Annual Report, 1989). Most of the lobstermen (divers) who crew Honduran industrial fishing boats are from this region. The economy of coastal Mosquitia is still based upon subsistence activities, with only a few "extractive" industries present (all foreign investment) including at least three seafood packing plants located in Puerto Lempira, Cauquira and Barra Caratasca, and at least one foreign oil company is about to drill a number of exploratory wells in the region.

C. The Bay Island sub-region is dominated by three major islands, Roatan, Guanaja, and Utila and contains numerous smaller islands and cays. These are all "high" islands with only Utila having more than four percent of the land classified as flat. Until recently the Bay Islands had small populations that lived from fishing and ranching. The tourist industry has grown significantly in recent years and Roatan, the largest of the islands and the most populated, now includes several resorts. Roatan is also the center of the Honduran fishing industry. Both Roatan and Santa Elena contain significant mangrove wetlands. By far the most important feature of the Bay Islands are the coral reefs around and between the islands that make up the southern extension of the barrier reef that extends from northern Belize to eastern Honduras. This reef is second in length only to the Great Barrier Reef off eastern Australia. It is rich in fisheries, particularly lobster and shrimp, but also including a variety of finfish species. It is rapidly growing as a major tourist attraction. Unfortunately, the quality of the reef is already suffering the negative consequences of human activities including siltation from poor land management practices that clouds the water and cuts off the light essential for the health of coral polyps, damage caused by fishing and damage associated with overuse and misuse by tourists.

D. The Pacific Coast/Gulf of Fonseca. Honduras shares the Gulf of Fonseca with the neighboring countries of El Salvador and Nicaragua. The waters of the Gulf under Honduran jurisdiction comprise 1,396 Km² and provide a livelihood for some 2000 artisanal fishermen according to the last National Fishing Census in 1984, although as many as 5,000 people may divide their time between fishing and small scale agricultural activities (AID/SECPLAN, 1989). There is no Pacific-based industrial fishing fleet. There has to date been little research on the physical or biological characteristics of the Gulf, and almost nothing is known of its flushing characteristics. As a large, shallow depression, it is susceptible to both pollution and siltation. Currents can be fast, up to 1.5 meters per second, particularly following heavy rains. Tidal currents are also strong since the average tidal range is 3 meters. The Honduran segment of the coast borders a broad coastal plain, 163 kilometers in length, and averaging 40 kilometers in width. The coastline is dominated by approximately 50,000 hectares of mangrove wetland, fed by five major river systems that drain approximately 13 percent of the country. The region is considered ideal for shrimp mariculture production which has led to the rapid and largely uncontrolled conversion of both mud flats and mangroves as well as some agricultural lands into shrimp ponds. Such development is concentrated near the border with Nicaragua. The major traditional activities in this coastal region are salt production, artisanal fisheries, extraction of bark for tannin, and collection of turtle eggs, molluscs and crabs. The major agricultural activities are sugar cane, melons, cashews, sesame, sorghum, soya and cattle grazing. During the rainy season, the extensive mud flats form temporary, shallow lakes which sustain large populations of fish and shellfish traditionally harvested by the local inhabitants for domestic consumption. Heavy rains occasionally lead to large-scale erosion and associated siltation. The major resource management issues in this region include:

- Pesticides and sedimentation from the Choluteca watershed
- Rapid conversion of mangroves to shrimp ponds and for salt production
- Overharvesting of turtle eggs, traditionally favored fish and shellfish species
- Increased turbidity and habitat destruction
- Difficulties in maintaining the Puerto San Lorenzo navigation channel
- Water quality problems associated with urban areas

The Gulf of Fonseca regions, especially the Department of Valle, is one of the nation's most densely populated areas, and is attracting immigrants from other areas of the country while simultaneously others are leaving to seek better opportunities elsewhere. Population growth has been stimulated by agrarian reform, the development of new agro-export related activities, and by the boom-like growth of the shrimp mariculture industry.

PART III. ISSUES AND OPPORTUNITIES FOR A COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT PROGRAM

ISSUE #1. MARICULTURE: MAXIMIZING THE BENEFITS OF MARICULTURE WHILE MINIMIZING THE COSTS

Significance and Trends

Shrimp mariculture is an important and, in the last five years, **very rapidly growing** industry in the Gulf of Fonseca region. The first farm was built in 1973. The industry slowly expanded until the late-1980s, when foreign and national investors generated a boom that continues today. The industry is being heavily promoted by both the national government and by international assistance agencies as a central feature of a development strategy for the development of southern Honduras. In 1988 cultured shrimp surpassed shrimp fisheries in production (**Figure 8**). In 1989, shrimp mariculture produced 2,500 metric tons and employed approximately 1,042 people in 1988, including packers, larvae collectors, etc. (OLDEPESCA/SECPLAN, 1990). RENARE estimated that in 1991, the shrimp mariculture industry employed approximately 4,269 people on the farms, 1000 larvae collectors and 150 packers. According to The National Association of Honduran Aquaculturists, in 1991 the cultivation of shrimp had generated 25,000 jobs. In 1991, **The area under production** increased from an estimated 2,000 hectares in 1987 to 4,000 in 1988 and 5,575 in 1990 (ANDAH). Between 1991 and 1993 another 4,100 hectares are programmed for development. The available data suggests that production on the large, "semi-intensive" farms is approximately 2000 pounds of shrimp (heads off) per hectare per year in two crops, while approximately 300 pounds per hectare per year are produced by the "extensive", low technology farms. Eight large shrimp farms (over 1000 has. each) constitute 70% of the lands permitted, 24 "medium" sized (between 100 and 900 hectares) constitute 28% of concession area, and 25 smaller farms (less than 70 hectares) constitute 3% of the lands operating under permits, and employ low levels of technology and very limited amounts of capital (SECTUR, cited in AID/SECPLAN, 1989). **Virtually all the shrimp cultivated in Honduras is exported** and the foreign exchange benefits of continued expansion can be significant. One study estimates that if the high end estimate of 31,000 hectares are put into production, exports would be in the order of \$110 million per year (AID, 1990). However, the development of some farms has resulted in the **destruction of mangroves and loss of access** by artisanal fishermen to traditional fishing grounds. This has caused significant social conflict. On the other hand, there are many cases where shrimp farm development has improved access to new areas. Local fishermen's cooperatives have received some assistance for the construction and management of shrimp ponds. The technical capability and funding available to such cooperatives, however, is very limited and the prospects for encouraging this form of expansion within the industry seems at this point to be very modest. Estimates as to the numbers of people employed by the industry diverge greatly. There are 3 packing plants, 90% of whose employees are women.

Issues for a Resource Management Strategy

Quality and Completeness of the Database. Data on the total production of shrimp ponds and areas in mariculture are collected by RENARE and ANDAH (Asociacion Nacional de Acuicultores de Honduras). There are, however, **major discrepancies** in the data from these two sources. Current estimates of the total area suitable for conversion to shrimp mariculture ponds varied from 12,280 hectares (AID/SECPLAN, 1989) to more than 30,000 hectares (Scura, 1987), the differences being attributable primarily to whether certain mangrove areas are included. The higher figure is being used as the basis for a development project being considered by government agencies and the USAID/Honduras

Mission (COHDEFOR and TRD studies cited in the draft Honduras Natural Resources Policy Inventory, 1990). Development at this scale would affect approximately 50 percent of the mangrove habitat in the Gulf. The amount of area already converted from mangrove is unclear. Marin (1990) indicates that in the Condega area approximately 2,000 hectares of land, ostensibly for shrimp mariculture, have been conceded which are not appropriate for mariculture development. The areas being considered for conversion into ponds are primarily mud flats (playones), with apparently little consideration of their ecological and economic values in their natural, unaltered state.

Impacts of the Postlarvae Fishery. The mariculture industry is currently **highly dependent upon wild-caught postlarvae** as seed for the ponds. In 1989, locally caught postlarvae were insufficient for the ponds then in production and seed was imported. The largest shrimp farms now import between 25 and 40% of their larvae (personal communication with Ralph Parkman). **Water problems** (irregular input and extremely variable salinity) has frustrated attempts to operate hatcheries. One experimental commercial hatchery is being built in Amapala and feasibility studies are being carried out on the Caribbean coast. Some researchers believe that expansion of the shrimp mariculture industry will inevitably lead to increasing costs of post larvae due to decreased availability of wild supplies and the need to import more. According to Lahmann (1990), citing Dickinson, et al (1988), imported larvae cost close to 400% more than wild post larvae, and **increasing costs** will very likely make many operations unprofitable. The postlarvae fishery is conducted by approximately 1000 artisanal fishermen. The fishery is lucrative and has the potential of being highly destructive since juveniles of a great variety of fish and shellfish are captured and it is common practice not to return undesirable species into the water. By one estimate, for every post-larvae caught, 5 other creatures are damaged or destroyed. As a result, **the effects of this fishery on a variety of stocks can be significant** and there are conflicts between the industry and those fishermen who believe the declines in local fisheries are a direct result of these activities. There is virtually no data on this fishery and as yet no efforts have been made to manage it or estimate its potential impact.

The **capacity of government to regulate and direct** the process of shrimp mariculture development is currently **very weak**. Many farms are being built without the required governmental permits and concessions are being granted without adequate information on the suitability of the site or the likely impacts of conversion into ponds of an area upon local populations or the ecosystem. Since such conversion is in effect an irreversible action, the absence of management tools and procedures is extremely significant and urgently requires attention. Expansion of the industry to the north coast should be planned and managed in an orderly fashion to avoid many of the problems now occurring in the south. Worldwide experience in shrimp mariculture should be brought to Honduras so that mistakes made in southeast Asia and elsewhere in Latin America can be avoided and the social and economic benefits of the industry maximized.

Outlook. Given the apparently large areas around the Gulf that appear to be well suited for mariculture, the early success of the industry, and strong promotion from government and foreign assistance agencies, shrimp mariculture appears to have a promising future in Honduras. Attention should be given, however, to the international shrimp market. A great many countries are working energetically to promote shrimp mariculture. There have been significant fluctuations in the price of shrimp in 1990 in Asian markets, where prices fell by 50 percent. The industry also depends upon adequate water quality and stocks of wild caught shrimp that provide both the PLs and the egg-bearing females required by hatcheries. The conservation of mangroves and associated mud flats can bring many benefits, including the protection of critically important nursery habitat for shrimp stocks, habitat for numerous other species important for the livelihoods of local residents. Industry

recognizes the major constraint posed by limited post-larvae supplies, and efforts are being undertaken to construct hatcheries. There is investor interest in constructing shrimp farms in the Mosquitia region of the north coast, but local conditions make it much more difficult to cultivate shrimp there and no farms have been built. The Canadian International Development Agency is planning to fund the construction of an electric plant in the Gulf area which should decrease energy costs significantly to farm operators and perhaps contribute to additional economic and population growth in the area.

ISSUE #2: MANAGING TOURISM GROWTH

International tourists to coastal Honduras are attracted primarily to the **sandy palm beaches of the North Coast and the coral reefs of the Bay Islands**. Information on visitors and average expenditure per tourist to the country is collected by IHT annually from hotel owners, but is not broken down into a coastal category. Approximately 45% of all visitors to Honduras spend time at coastal sites (**Figures 9 and 10**). In 1990 between ten and fifteen thousand people visited the Bay Islands (personal communication, Jose Cecilio Zelaya, IHT), spending approximately 7 to 10 million dollars. This number could conceivably double or triple over a few years if the islands remain attractive. The managed growth of the islands is IHT's highest priority, and a project to develop and manage island infrastructure has been initiated with the assistance of the InterAmerican Development Bank. The primary draw to the islands is their spectacular coral reefs, clear waters and abundant marine life. Unfortunately, consequences of rapid growth are already manifesting themselves. Many coral reefs are deteriorating and some areas are losing their water clarity due to sedimentation. Populations of many fish, lobster, shellfish and turtles are in a state of rapid decline (Clark, 1988).

IHT has targeted three other North Coast areas for tourist development. Around Trujillo and Tela the focus will be on international beach tourism, while Ceiba will be a center for "ecotourism" ventures. In the Gulf of Fonseca, national tourism is centered around several beach areas, which are subjected to intense use during holidays.

Resource Management Issues: Tourism facilities for the enormous crowds visiting Amapala and Cedeño in the Gulf of Fonseca are minimal and completely overtaxed. Water is unavailable and there are no sanitary facilities nor more than a few small hotels at these beaches.

Institutional Issues: Despite its mandate to coordinate the permitting process for all coastal development, as well as participate in much of the site design and review and infrastructural planning, at any one time IHT has only 5-10 professionals. As a result, **many developments are not adequately screened.**

The Bay Islands have been declared a Zona de Conservación Ecológica and several groups are involved in planning the development and conservation of the islands, including a private-public operation, a local affiliate of CONAMA (Comisión Nacional del Medio Ambiente) and one local NGO. The InterAmerican Development Bank is considering providing funds to shore up tourism facilities, provide for sewage treatment systems, and otherwise help ameliorate environmental deterioration on Roatan. A similar management commission for Amapala is being established. These attempts at local management should be supported, studied and utilized as models for other programs.

Outlook: Despite the intense competition with many other Caribbean beach resorts, tourism to Honduras' coastal areas can be expected to continue increasing as new facilities are built. Honduras offers unique opportunities for tourists looking for alternatives to the built-up, luxury complexes in other Caribbean resort areas. By preserving the local

character and traditional aspects of resort areas as much as possible, Honduras can avoid many of the social and environmental costs so often associated with tourism development. Recently the Tourism Institute (IHT) has emphasized the development and promotion of ecotourism, particularly in and around existing reserves. IHT is also promoting tour packages that include visits to protected areas that have biological, archaeological and ethnic importance.

ISSUE #3. CONTROLLING THE OVER-EXPLOITATION OF FISHERIES

Significance and Trends: Fishing is an important economic activity in Honduras, although between 1979 and 1988 its overall contribution to the Gross Domestic Product, measured in constant dollars, decreased from 1.7% to .7% (OLDEPESCA/SECPLAN, 1990). In terms of overall value and employment generation, the **two most important products by far are lobster and shrimp (Figures 11 and 12)**, the majority of which is captured by industrial fleets and exported to the U.S. In 1990, fishery exports accounted for US\$22.8 million, divided almost equally between shrimp and lobster. Fin fishery resources off the Honduran coast are in general not commercially significant. Cultivated shrimp production has now surpassed the shrimp fishery. The role of fisheries in meeting the Honduran people's need for protein continues to be marginal from a national perspective, but important for many coastal communities, particularly in the Department of Atlantida (OLDEPESCA/SECPLAN, pg 11). Similarly, employment generation provided by fishing activities is fairly low from a national perspective, but vital for many coastal communities. According to one estimate, 12,000 to 15,000 people are dependent on fisheries in one way or another (FAO, 1984).

The **industrial sector** is limited to the Caribbean with landings principally in the Bay Islands and the mainland ports of Barra de Caratasca, Cauquira and Puerto Lempira, and is focused almost entirely on lobster and shrimp. Industrial fisheries commenced in the 1950s with foreign vessels, mainly flying North American flags, and consolidated in 1960 with the establishment of national ventures with a strong foreign component. There were approximately 4263 industrial fishermen in 1988, and an additional 984 persons were involved in processing (OLDEPESCA/SECPLAN, 1990). The industry grew at an accelerating rate until 1978, when, according to the Merchant Marine, a fleet size of 335 was reached (personal communication, Heri Omar Erazo). There is no industrial fishing sector in the Gulf of Fonseca.

Information on the **artisanal sector** is poor. FAO estimated that in 1984 that there were approximately 5,149 small-scale fishermen (FAO, 1986). This apparently does not include the 300,000 or so Garifuna who fish for subsistence. The artisanal fleet consists of approximately 1,500 small vessels, mostly dugout canoes or cayucos, of which only one-fourth are outfitted with motors (FAO, 1986). Artisanal fishermen supply local markets. This sector is primarily dependent upon finfish. Along the Atlantic, women comprise the majority of shellfish collectors as well as fish and shellfish marketers while in the Gulf of Fonseca many children actively participate in the collection of molluscs and crustaceans.

Major Fishing Grounds and Habitats

Major fishing grounds and habitats are shown in **Figure 5**. Areas of primary importance are Rosalind and Gorda Banks and Vivorillo Cays. The lobster fishery is concentrated on the many offshore cays and submerged banks of the northeast Caribbean coast.

The **richest shrimp grounds** are on the wide continental platform off the northeast Caribbean coast in waters of 40 meters or less in-depth. Three shrimp species are exploited commercially: the white shrimp, the spotted pink shrimp, and the brown shrimp. These

three species live as adults off the outer continental shelf. Spawning may be year-round with seasonal peaks. Once eggs hatch, the postlarvae migrate to estuaries where they feed and pass juvenile life stages before returning to offshore grounds for spawning. The major juvenile shrimp grounds appear to be the Laguna de Caratasca and adjacent lagoons which are currently in good condition. They should be protected to ensure continued productivity. At present, the fishery for both shrimp and lobster is closed to the entry of additional vessels. The limit is set at 217, down from a peak of 275 in 1978. In any case, the number is much higher than the 120 boats recommended in several studies for maintaining a maximum sustainable yield. Shrimp boats account for approximately two-thirds of the fleet.

Resource Management Issues

1. Evidence of Declining Stocks

RENARE, as the government organization responsible for management of the fisheries, collects data for stock management, primarily from the fishing companies themselves. The figures published by RENARE, the Central Bank, and the Office for the Census and Statistics in SECPLAN frequently disagree. Similarly, there are usually discrepancies between reported exports and the imported quantities reported by the United States, the principal market.

Catch per unit effort has been declining somewhat for shrimp and lobster (**Figure 13**). **Declining catches may be attributed primarily to loss of habitat and overfishing.**

Shrimp: After a disastrous year for shrimp in 1979, there has been widespread concern over the condition of the stocks. A moratorium on new entries into the fleet and a closed season from March to June 15 was put in place. Despite these measures catch per unit effort has declined.

Lobster: Despite inconsistencies in statistics, there are indications that the lobster resource has been over-exploited as reported landings have declined by approximately 50 percent since 1978.

Finfish: Information is scant. Fishermen in the Gulf of Fonseca regularly blame a perceived decline in landed fish on the development of shrimp mariculture in the region. The average annual fish **by-catch** associated with the shrimp fishery has apparently declined nearly 50% between the periods 1960-80 and 1986 (OLDEPESCA/SECPLAN, 1990).

Other: There is no evidence that mollusc or crustacean populations are being reduced due to deterioration of nearshore water quality. In the Gulf of Fonseca, one mollusc species (casco de burro, or *Anadara grandis*) and the mangrove oyster (*Crassostrea* species) are seriously over-exploited. On the Atlantic Coast, the harvesting of snail (*Strombus gigas*) has led to its virtual elimination.

2. Safety Issues: Each year fishermen drown when their boats capsize. Approximately 1,500 native lobster divers operating off the Mosquito coast have virtually no training and many suffer severe physical problems and even death due to "the bends", poor sanitary conditions at the tank filling stations and the mishandling of equipment, as well as the increased use of drugs and alcohol. 56 divers died between 1976 and 1990 and about 140 are either completely or partially paralyzed due to related accidents, or suffer from respiratory illness related to carrying out their work.

3. By-Catch and Wasteage: Less than 20% of the by-catch associated with the shrimp trawl industry is utilized, resulting in wasteage of an estimated 67 million pounds of fish in 1986 (OLDEPESCA/SECPLAN). There is a scarcity of fish landing facilities where fish can be properly stored and marketed.

Outlook

The fishing industry will continue to be heavily dependent upon the exploitation of shrimp and lobster, but catches are likely to continue declining if effective management is not forthcoming. FAO-sponsored exploratory fishing surveys cited four potential resources capable of sustaining additional commercial exploitation: sharks; snapper and grouper complex along with the continental shelf edge; tuna, barracuda, and wahoo; and deep water crustacean resources (AID, 1982, and Corporacion Nacional de Inversiones exploratory fishing survey, 1982). An unanticipated development likely to affect shrimp exports is the passing of the 1989 law in the United States requiring the banning of imports from countries unless they adopt programs comparable to those in the U.S. to protect endangered turtles by May 1, 1991; local practices will be reviewed periodically. The regulations will require shrimpers to employ "turtle excluder devices" or TED's which allow turtles to escape the nets. Small vessels must limit their tow times, checking their nets frequently to free turtles before they suffocate. The U.S. is also tightening its monitoring of pesticide and other chemical levels in imported foodstuffs. Increased agricultural production in coastal areas requiring chemical applications will need to be carefully managed to prevent shrimp pond contamination.

ISSUE #4: DEGRADATION OF HABITATS IMPORTANT TO THE ECONOMY AND QUALITY OF LIFE

Significance and Trends

Both the Caribbean and Pacific coasts contain natural habitats which are essential to Honduras' great biological productivity, and upon which many economic activities are either directly or indirectly dependent. Clark, et al. found that 10-60 percent of the coral cover of the reefs around Roatan Island were alive, but there is much variability from one part of the island to another. The situation is similar on other islands. On Roatan a significant amount of the mortality had occurred sometime in the past, and it is not clear how much was caused by natural or human-induced sources. The lack of published data, Clark, make it difficult to determine trends in the quality of the Roatan reef (Clark, 1988). Honduran mangroves are also under enormous pressure and are disappearing at an accelerating rate. In the Mosquitia region large numbers of refugees from Nicaragua have settled in both upland forest reserves and along the coast and have been a major cause of deforestation. In the Gulf of Fonseca region, in 1988, there were 500 ovens used to produce salt that required approximately 49,000 cubic meters of wood to fuel, much of it mangrove. That same year 324 tons of mangrove bark was removed, sacrificing more than 5,000 trees (AID/SECPLAN, 1989). In 1984, it was estimated that 24,000 cubic meters of mangrove wood was removed for domestic consumption (UNDP, 1991). In recent years the destruction has further accelerated with the construction of shrimp ponds. As of 1986, approximately 50% of the mangroves which existed in the Fonseca region in the 1950's has been eliminated (COHEDFOR/AHE, 1987). Given the nutrient poor environment of the Caribbean, the estuaries, lagoons and river mouths have particular importance for Honduras' fisheries and must be protected. Furthermore, as all of these ecosystems are vital habitat and food for numerous birds, mammals, fish, molluscs and other shellfish, their loss implies the loss of many associated species.

There have been very few studies of **water quality** in coastal Honduras. Virtually none of the coastal cities or towns (with the exception of San Pedro Sula) have even primary water treatment systems. The Atlantic coast has seen **intensive deforestation** and a rapid increase in **pollution from agro-fertilizers and pesticides**. There is also no effective control over industrial pollutants, oil spills or solid waste disposal. The northwestern lagoons are threatened by deforestation, pollution and over-fishing. The lagoons to the east are much less contaminated. Agrochemicals, including organochlorides are reported to have produced high levels in fish and caused human health problems.

ISSUE #5: OVEREXPLOITATION OF WILDLIFE

Significance and Trends

In the last decade there has been **indiscriminate hunting** along the coast: in 1987 alone this resulted in the export of 175,000 reptiles and 17,000 birds. In 1988, 273,000 reptiles and 13,000 crocodile skins, as well as 27,000 birds were exported. However, in 1990, Presidential Resolution 001 prohibited the exportation of wild animals and this has reduced their exploitation (AID/SECPLAN, 1989). The collection of turtle eggs for consumption along the Golfo de Fonseca, has resulted in a significant decrease in the numbers of several species of turtles. On the Caribbean coast the turtles themselves are regularly consumed which, combined with the capture of marine turtles in shrimp trawl nets, is greatly damaging their populations. In the northwest lagoons of the Caribbean coast the supply of crabs, fish and turtles cannot meet the demand. In the Gulf of Fonseca, overexploitation has already led to the disappearance of cascós de burro (*Anadara grandis*) and oysters, and curiles are also disappearing.

PART IV. THE LEGAL AND INSTITUTIONAL FRAMEWORK FOR COASTAL MANAGEMENT

A number of public institutions are currently active in the management of coastal resources. Others are potentially important because of the impact that their activities have or might have in the future of coastal resources or could participate if their tasks were modified or clarified. Finally, the creation of new entities or the reorganization of present authorities have been suggested to fill in the gaps or deal with weaknesses in the present structure. This section presents a brief profile of the most important agencies related to coastal management, and then offers a list of suggestions on how present authorities might be restructured.

KEY NATIONAL AGENCIES FOR COASTAL MANAGEMENT

Four different agencies have principal roles in reviewing applications and granting permission for any economic activities or construction proposed for the coastal areas of Honduras: Tourism, (IHT); Renewable Natural Resources (DIGEPESCA, formerly RENARE); National Agrarian Institute (INA); and the Forestry Service (COHDEFOR). The criteria used by each are quite basic - and sometimes impossible to apply - which regularly leads to inconsistent and/or politically driven decisions. One productive step would be to exclude from the decision making process those government entities which do not have jurisdiction. This would prevent decisions being made which are in violation of natural resource regulations. There may be other institutions involved in the development of coastal areas, the most important being the Municipalities. Several inter-institutional commissions have been formed in the past decade to coordinate management decisions and efforts (Mangrove Commission, 1985; Gulf of Fonseca, 1988; and the Interinstitutional Commission for the Protection of Marine Resources, 1982), but quickly became stalled or inactive.

IHT (Instituto Hondureño de Turismo, formerly SECTUR)

The Law for the Establishment, Planning and Development of Tourism Zones (Acuerdo No. 312, November 29, 1982) decreed four coastal "tourism zones", covering Honduras' coasts in their entirety, and entrusted IHT with the responsibility of coordinating development and the permit process from high tide to 2 kilometers landward in these areas. IHT has a professional staff of 5-10 people to review and permit all development in tourism zones throughout the country.

The General Directorate for Fisheries and Aquaculture (DIGEPESCA; formerly RENARE)

This agency within the Ministry of Natural Resources is responsible for the management of all living aquatic resources. RENARE has at times effectively implemented the Fisheries Law and the Law for the Exploitation of Marine Natural Resources (which establishes the 200 mile EEZ), its primary mandates, but in recent years it has not adequately enforced them due to lack of human and economic resources. Under these laws, the agency is also charged with protecting mangroves, coral reefs, lagoons and all coastal ecosystems. The office dealing with mariculture is now located in Choluteca, while other small field offices dealing with coastal ecosystems are in San Lorenzo, Islas de la Bahia, Puerto Cortes, Sula, Tela, Ceiba, Trujillo, Rio Platano and Puerto Lempira. DIGEPESCA maintains a mariculture training center in San Lorenzo, which it built and operates in cooperation with the Chinese Fishing Mission.

Corporacion Hondureño para el Desarrollo Forestal (COHDEFOR)

COHDEFOR has regulatory authority over all mangroves and forested areas in Honduras, with Regional Offices in San Pedro Sula, La Ceiba and Puerto Lempira, and Operative Units in Puerto Cortez, Tela and Bonito Oriental. The Gulf of Fonseca office is in Choluteca, and an Implementing Unit exists in San Lorenzo. COHDEFOR has its own development projects such as the "Development of Broad Leaf Forests" which includes the Islas de la Bahia, and in 1991 it was given authority to manage protected areas and wildlife. It runs a technical training school "National School for Forestry Sciences" (ESNACOFOR) which has classes on the planning and management of the mangrove forests of both coasts. In addition, it runs a Research Center for Broadleaf Tree Species, and administers the National Forest of "Lancetilla" in Tela. In the past several years this agency has developed a more conservation and management oriented perspective, as opposed to the pronounced bias toward developing and marketing it had in the past. Under its new conservation orientation, COHDEFOR is promoting the protection of small watersheds to protect water supplies in cooperation with the municipalities.

Instituto Nacional Agraria (INA)

As the agency responsible for addressing land tenancy issues, INA issues permits for agricultural development and provides technical assistance to farmers. It reviews some requests for permits to see if and how they would affect the rights of farmers.

Procuraduria General de la Republica

The Procuraduria is the the government entity which has final responsibility for approving or denying concessions in national territories, including coastal areas.

OTHER NATIONAL AGENCIES RELATED TO COASTAL MANAGEMENT

National Commission on the Environment (CONAMA)

CONAMA is a Presidential level office established in 1990 to coordinate environmental and natural resource management in the country at the executive level. Presently it has not addressed coastal issues except by sanctioning a local CONAMA appendage in the Bay Islands which is working with other local groups to develop management plans for the Islands.

LOCAL AND REGIONAL AGENCIES

Municipal Governments

There are 289 Municipal Governments in Honduras which, among other duties, are responsible for upholding the Sanitation Code and its regulations, as well as the Police Law and the Penal Code. The Municipal Governments must select sites for garbage disposal and receive authorization from the Bureau of Public Health. In 1991 Congress passed the Municipalities Law which intends to put much more power in the hands of local government, although it is not clear to what degree this will actually occur, or what relation the municipalities will have to national level agencies. Few local officials are adequately trained in basic concepts of resource management.

Non-Governmental Organizations

A number of Committees for the Defense of the Environment have been created in Honduras in coastal areas including: Bay Islands Conservation Association (BICA), Fundacion de Cuero y Salado (FUCSA), Committee for the Defense of the Flora and Fauna of the Gulf of Fonseca (CODDEFFAGOLF), the Honduran Ecological Association (AHE), the National Association of Honduran Aquaculturists (ANDAH) and the Association for the Conservation of the Environment of Southern Honduras (ASCONA).

PART V. INITIAL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR A COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT STRATEGY

The review of coastal resources, coastal dependent activities and coastal regions makes it clear that resource management issues are closely interrelated and that the mix and relative importance of specific problems and opportunities varies greatly from one region to another. Thus, although the main text of this document has been organized by issues, this section on management strategies will take a **regional approach**.

These regions are:

Region 1: The Western Caribbean Coast extending from the border with Belize to Trujillo;

Region 2: The Mosquitia Region extending from Trujillo to the Nicaraguan border;

Region 3: Las Islas de la Bahia, and the fishing grounds and coral reefs within the Atlantic EEZ;

Region 4: The Golfo de Fonseca Region.

The limits of regions 1 and 2 do not coincide with departmental limits. In consideration of the fact that governmental organization is structured around departments, two alternatives are offered. The first considers the ethnic distribution on the Atlantic and the second takes into consideration the relative development of the zones.

Alternative 1. Consideration of ethnic distribution

- Region 1. Coastal municipalities in the Department of Cortes (Ladinos)
- Region 2. Coastal municipalities of the Departments of Atlantida and Colon (Garifuna)
- Region 3. Coastal zone of the Department of Gracias a Dios (Miskitos, Pesch, Tawahkas/Sumu and Tolupanes)
- Region 4. The Bay Islands and coral reefs
- Region 5. The Gulf of Fonseca

Alternative 2. Consideration of the relative development of the zones

- Region 1. Coastal municipalities of the Departments of Cortes and Atlantida (very industrialized and high population density)
- Region 2. Coastal municipalities of the Department of Colon (relatively little industry and low population density but subject to increasing development pressures).
- Region 3. Coastal zone of the Department of Gracias a Dios (little industry and low population density, with moderate development pressures).
- Region 4. The Bay Islands and coral reefs

From a national perspective the major coastal management issues are:

1. Management of the rapid growth of the shrimp mariculture industry;
2. strategies to achieve a sustainable, socially beneficial, coastal tourism industry;
3. the need for strategies designed to achieve sustainable levels of exploitation of fishery and wildlife resources.
4. strategies to sustain coastal habitats critical to maintaining a good quality of life;
5. strategies to minimize the impacts of hurricanes and coastal flooding.
6. Development of a national oil spill contingency plan

This document was discussed and reviewed in a roundtable discussion attended by technically trained representatives of various governmental and non-governmental organizations. There was unanimous agreement that the area of highest priority for the development of coastal management programs is the Gulf of Fonseca. Similarly, there was agreement that the activities that require most urgent attention are mariculture and the production of salt because of the potential danger of ecosystem degradation and because of the potentially negative social-economic impact that these activities may have on lower income populations.

Coastal resource management strategies should be designed to directly address:

- the reduction of poverty;
- maximizing employment opportunities;
- improving the contribution of and benefits to women;
- the long term sustainability of use patterns;
- interrelationships with other regions and resource management initiatives.

More important than the specific recommendations of each management strategy is the process by which each one is formulated, tested, and refined. This process should have the following characteristics:

- consideration of the best available information on the condition and use of natural resources and the human activities they support;
- each plan must be formulated through an open and participatory process in each region; all major stakeholders must be identified and involved, and actions should be taken only when adequate consensus on specific measures is attained;
- each plan must focus on a few carefully selected issues;
- each plan must be incrementally developed and tested and management and development ideas should be reality-tested quickly so that the experience gained can be fed back into the ongoing planning process;
- there must be a strong commitment to the strengthening of locally based institutions involved - both governmental and non-governmental - in the management process;
- the planning process must feature strong public education and training programs.

Recommendations for Central Government

1. The single most important action that should be taken in response to the closely coupled problems of poverty and environmental degradation in Honduras is a sustained, strategically designed, public education program. This should have three linked components: informal education programs, school programs and a university center for environmental management.

-The informal education program should focus on the interrelationships between environmental quality and quality of life. The implications of such specific actions as deforestation and misuse of agrochemicals, and for coastal resources, of overfishing and destruction of mangroves should be stressed.

-The school program would require the development of curriculum materials and the training of teachers.

-A university center for environmental management is crucial since environmental management in Honduras can never be effective without a sizeable cadre of locally-trained, motivated professionals. It will be necessary to provide scholarship incentives and funds for research and internships.

2. A second priority is to design and implement a simple, carefully targeted environmental monitoring program. The objectives of resource management strategies, the interrelationships among environmental processes and human patterns of resource utilization and the often rapidly changing condition of ecosystems must be known and widely promulgated if management strategies are to be effective. Such a monitoring program should combine remote sensing with extensive activities at the community level designed to involve resource users in the monitoring process. The data collected must be applied directly to: (1) evaluate the impacts of resource management strategies, (2) periodically review management priorities and, (3) very importantly, develop the public education program.

3. The existing decision-making process and the criteria used by agencies which **make resource allocation determinations must be carefully re-examined.** Adjustments in the roles and responsibilities of institutions should recognize that reorganization in itself too often results in only marginal improvements. The objective of institutional reform should be to ensure that the many agencies inevitably involved in the management of coastal regions operate in a collaborative manner, following as simplified and efficient a decision-making process as possible. It is crucial that local levels of government are empowered and trained to make decisions affecting the allocation of natural resources and perform the required balancing among competing interests. This is particularly important given the changes introduced under the new Ley de Municipalidades. Institutional development must recognize that the learning process will be slow, at times painful, and that finding "quick fixes" is highly unlikely. Worldwide experience suggests that the "discovery process" whereby effective institutions emerge is most likely to succeed when decisions regarding permits, concessions, enforcement, etc. are made at the local level on the basis of detailed resource management plans that have the support of major elements of the local population. Four regional planning and decision making entities, one for each coastal region, are recommended for initial consideration. The role of central government should be to provide for overall coherence in policy and the decision-making process, oversight, and a vehicle for the funds and technical assistance that will be required by the regional management entities.

Recommendations for Regional Strategies

Western Caribbean Coast

This region contains important coastal lagoons and riverine estuaries many of which have been severely degraded by overfishing, destruction of mangroves, and by pollution from sewage and agrochemicals. Deforestation has changed water flows and increased siltation. The shorefront is densely populated and is prone to large-scale damage by hurricanes and associated flooding.

Priority actions for this region include:

1. A public education program similar to the ones recommended for other coastal programs but targeted upon the characteristics and management issues of this region.
2. A monitoring program targeted upon water quality, documentation of artisanal fisheries (landings, efforts, gear utilized, grounds fished), changes to such habitats as mangroves and seagrass beds and shorefront construction.
3. Community based management programs for individual lagoons and associated wetlands should be encouraged.
4. Research should be directed at estimating the potential for restoring the productivity of lagoons and encouraging labor-intensive mariculture operations.

Eastern Caribbean Coast (Mosquitia)

The coastal lagoons, barrier spits and associated wetlands in this region must be managed as one entity. It must also be recognized that changes in the intensity of human activities within the watersheds can have drastic effects on these coastal systems. This largely unaltered region is of enormous importance since it includes significant natural resources and has as yet been spared the combined impacts of deforestation, intensive agriculture, over-exploitation of fish and wildlife and rapid population growth that characterized the rest

of the country. The coastal lagoons are known to be an important nursery for finfish and shrimp, and are probably essential to sustaining the major commercial fisheries offshore.

The following actions are recommended:

1. Strictly control or prohibit improved access to the region. Increased road access will inevitably result in deforestation, overfishing and conflicts with ethnic populations.
2. Extractive fisheries and mariculture (production for external consumption) should be discouraged in the regions lagoons. Concessions and/or permits for extractive activities including mariculture and processing/packing facilities, should not be permitted until a detailed resource management plan has been developed and endorsed by the local inhabitants.
3. A monitoring program, targeted particularly on the role of lagoons as a major fish and shrimp nursery should be designed and implemented without delay.
4. Establish laws which specifically: a) control ecotourism in Río Plátano and Patuca to protect the ecosystem and ethnic groups; b) prohibit all activities which might lead to the deterioration of aquatic and terrestrial ecosystems; and c) involve indigenous peoples in the process of protecting and utilizing resources.

The Bay Islands and Fishing Grounds Within the Atlantic EEZ

Recent growth in tourism and associated infrastructural development in the Bay Islands, in combination with deforestation and overfishing, is leading to degradation of these important reef and island ecosystems. Deforestation and poorly planned and implemented projects are causing sedimentation of the coral reefs.

Priority Actions Include:

1. A public education program focusing upon the importance and proper management of the coral reefs and other island resources to the local and national population.
2. The data-gathering processes for both the industrial and artisanal fisheries based in the islands and operating within the EEZ must be redesigned, sufficiently funded and effectively implemented. Management of the important lobster and shrimp fisheries requires believable data on landing, effort and areas fished.
3. Fisheries management strategies must be formulated and implemented if current declines in fisheries and the clear evidence of overharvesting are to be addressed. A top priority is to develop baseline data on the location and condition of such critically important habitats as the offshore coral reefs and seagrass beds. Extensive seagrass beds are known to exist off the Mosquitia region and they are being severely degraded by uncontrolled trawling. The possibilities for utilizing the by-catch associated with shrimping should be studied. The following strategies should be considered:
 - a) Use bio-economic studies as the basis for regulating the fishing fleet;
 - b) Apply the Fishing Law and other resolutions which protect fishery resources;
 - c) Prevent the shrimp trawl fleet from fishing within three miles of the coast, classifying this area as an artisanal fishing zone;
 - d) Apply seasonal closures, backed by scientific investigation, to the coastal lagoons.

4. Another urgent priority is to regulate the lobster dive fishery currently carried out largely by completely untrained native Americans from the Mosquitia region. Death and crippling from "the bends" is common. Adequate training of divers and controls over this highly hazardous activity is urgently needed. Some progress on this issue is being made.

5. Reef management strategies for all of the islands should be designed and enforced. Efforts such as those by some hotel owners to place mooring buoys and protect the reefs by employing, ex-spearfishermen and local people should be officially encouraged.

6. Periodic monitoring to track the condition and use of the reefs, shorefront construction, and changes in land use is essential to effectively manage the Islands' development.

7. The recently signed Acuerdo Ministerial No. 2 "Normas Generales para el Control del Desarrollo de las Islas de La Bahia" should be vigorously implemented and periodically reassessed to incorporate new needs. Similarly, if enthusiastically supported, the "Zona de Conservación Ecológica de Las Islas de La Bahia", involving the cooperation of government, non-governmental and private sector representatives, could go a long way to achieving appropriate resource management, and become a model for similar programs in other parts of the country.

Golfo de Fonseca

This region urgently requires a management strategy that addresses the following closely interrelated issues and opportunities:

- extensive deforestation in the upper watershed that has greatly increased erosion of soils and siltation in the nearshore estuaries and made several rivers that formally flowed year-round into seasonal rivers.
- agrochemical residues that affect both human health and estuarine populations.
- mounting pressures on extensive mangroves caused by a combination of traditional activities (salt extraction, bark collection, timber and fuelwood extraction) and the very rapid growth of shrimp mariculture.
- conversion of mud flats (playones) into shrimp farms and likely incursion into associated seasonal lagoons of great importance to traditional fisheries.
- overharvesting of turtle eggs and traditionally favored fish and shellfish species.
- difficulties in maintaining navigation channels.
- water quality problems associated with urban areas and agricultural runoff.
- large scale seasonal influxes of national tourists.
- a large, dense and rapidly growing human population, much of which lives in great poverty.

The following actions could provide the basis for an integrated management strategy:

1. Preparation of detailed maps, based on recent photography and ground truthed, showing playones, mangroves, seasonal lagoons, areas of rapid sedimentation, land use within the watersheds, major roads and settlements, reserves and such special features as turtle nesting sites.

2. Form, under the highest possible auspices, such as Presidential Decree, a Commission composed of all governmental agencies with resource management authority and an Advisory Committee including representatives of private sector groups, and NGO's and charge them to work together to formulate a detailed management plan. The plan, using the maps (from Action #1) should designate areas suitable for shrimp ponds, areas recommended for reserves, areas designated for multiple use, points of public access, etc.

Such a zoning plan should be the subject of open discussion and debate at the community level.

3. Actions 1 and 2 should be accompanied by an energetic public education program directed at promulgating the functions of the ecosystem, the benefits it provides to society, and the implications of existing patterns of mis-use and over-use of natural resources.

4. A program of technical assistance and training should be implemented concurrently to bring to bear worldwide experience in similar environments, including specific techniques of mariculture that can provide maximal employment and produce protein for local consumption.

5. A long-term monitoring program should be designed and implemented to keep track of changes to the ecosystem, the success and failure of management initiatives, and shifts in use patterns. The results of such monitoring should be widely promulgated and featured in public education programs (Action #3).

6. The Commission and Advisory Committee (Action #2) should also develop the procedures, and decision making criteria, by which concessions within intertidal areas will be granted. Full consideration should also be given to greatly increasing the annual fee charged per hectare for concessioned lands. Such fees should be used to support the management program. A moratorium on further concessions should be considered until such time as a new and effective permit process is in place.

7. An environmental impact assessment should be undertaken immediately to determine the likely effects and possible design alternatives of the "Programa de Embalse y Riesgo en la Cuenca de Choluteca" on coastal areas and ecosystems.

It must be recognized that many of these actions have already been recommended or acted upon to some degree. This suggests that the timing for such initiatives is good. The essential point, however, and the missing ingredient thus far, is that all these actions must be viewed and implemented as a single, coherent strategy and not as piecemeal actions by various groups acting independently.

**Participants in the Roundtable Discussion and Review of the Draft
Honduras Coastal Resources Management Profile, May 17, 1991
Tegucigalpa, Honduras**

Nohemy Luna de Figueroa
Economista Sectorialista en Pesca, Direccion Planificacion Agricola/SECPLAN

Reinaldo Oviedo
Tecnico en Petroleo, Refineria Texaco

Heri Omar Erazo
Teniente de Navio, Jefe Depto. Administrativo
Marina Mercante

Jorge Varela Marquez
Biologo, Exec. Dir. CODDEFFAGOLF

Jose Cristobal Vasquez V.
Ing. Forestal, ESNACIFOR/COHDEFOR (Corp. Hond. de Forestal)

Raimundo Vasquez B.
Lic. Derecho (lawyer),
Marina Mercante

Ricardo Matamoros Flores
Biologo, Coordinador Acuicultura, Zona Sur
RENARE (Recursos Naturales Renovables)

Rosa Duarte de Discua
Eonomista, Planificador Sector Pesca y Acuicultura
RENARE

Erasmus Sosa L.
Biologo
Asesor Ecoturismo IHT (Instituto Hond. de Turismo)
Depto de Biologia, Univ. Nacional Autonoma de Honduras (UNAH)

Wilmer Dagen
MOPAWI/World Neighbors

Dr. Mirna Marin
Univ. Nacional Autonoma de Honduras

Jose Rigoberto Gonzalez
Jefe del Depto. de Planificacion
RENARE

Rafael Calderon, Lisa Villela
ECONSULT

Gordon Foer
Coastal Resources Center
University of Rhode Island

Subsequent Roundtable Discussions on the Draft were attended by:

Davió Roberto Calix
UNAH-DICU

Rafael Calderón
BioConsult

Luis Morales
Recursos Naturales

Jonathan Espinoza
ANDAH

Mirna Marín
UNAH, Biología

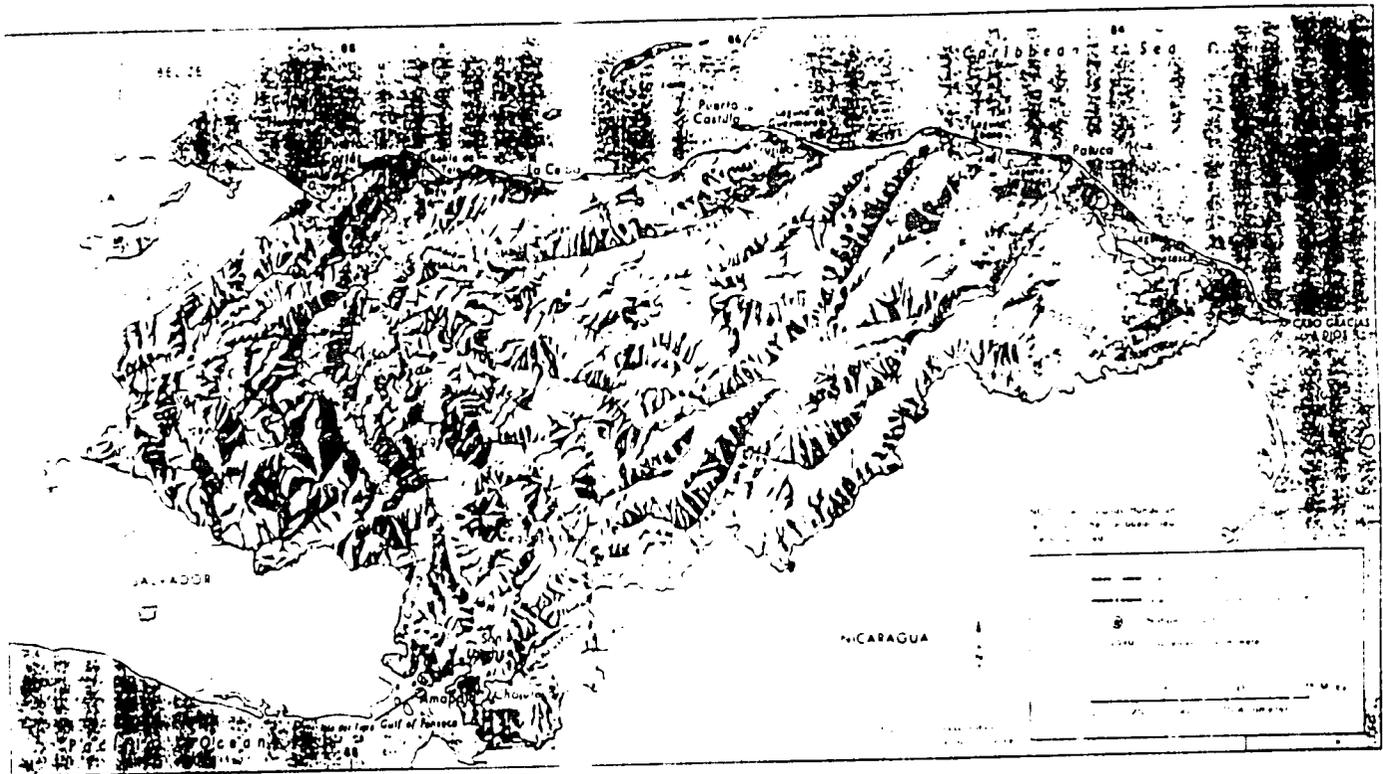
Jose Cristobal Vásquez V
COHDEFOR

Abrahan Reyes Gomez
FFAA

Elena Fullerton de Rivera
Asociación Hondureña de Ecología

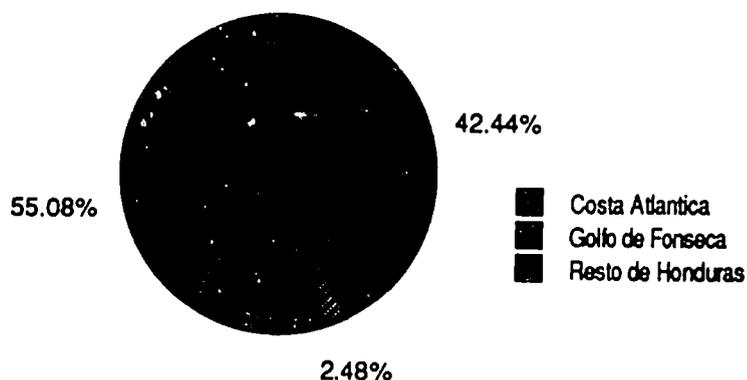
Luis Sarmiento C.
Instituto Hondureño de Turismo

Figure 1. Honduras: Geography.
Figura 1. Honduras: Geografía.



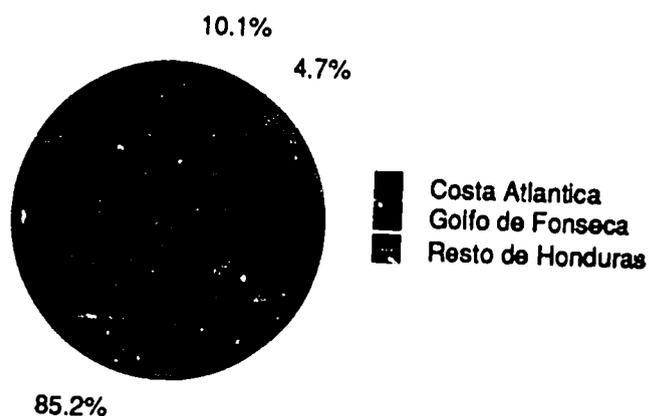
Source/Fuente: Rudolf, James, ed. 1984. Honduras: A Country Study. The American University, Foreign Area Studies, Washington, DC.

Figure 2. Honduras: Comparison of Area in Coastal Provinces to the Rest of Honduras.
 Figura 2. Honduras: Comparación de la Extensión de las Provincias Costeras con el Resto del Territorio Nacional.



Elaboró M. Marin con datos del Censo Nacional de Población y Vivienda, 1988.

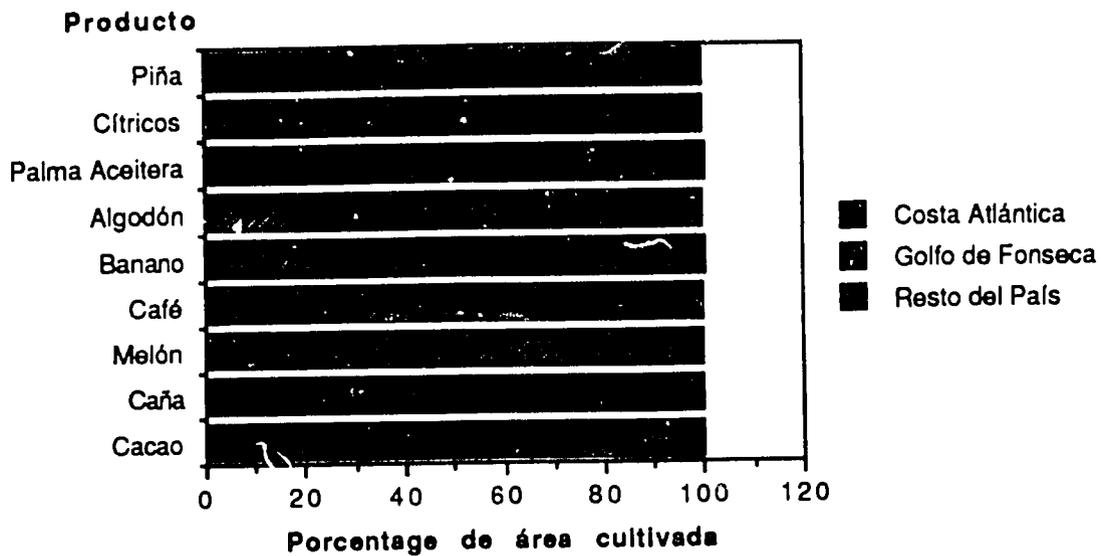
Figure 3. Honduras: Percentage Population on Pacific and Atlantic Coasts.
 Figura 3. Honduras: Distribución de la Población de las Zonas Costeras.



Elaboró M. Marin con datos del Censo Nacional de Población y Vivienda, 1988.

Notas: La información contenida en las figuras 2 y 3 relativa a la Costa Atlántica y el Golfo de Fonseca contempla solamente los Municipios Costeros y las Islas de la Bahía. En la Costa Atlántica, en el Departamento de Gracias a Dios, el Municipio de Puerto Lempira incluye información de áreas que no son estrictamente costeras.

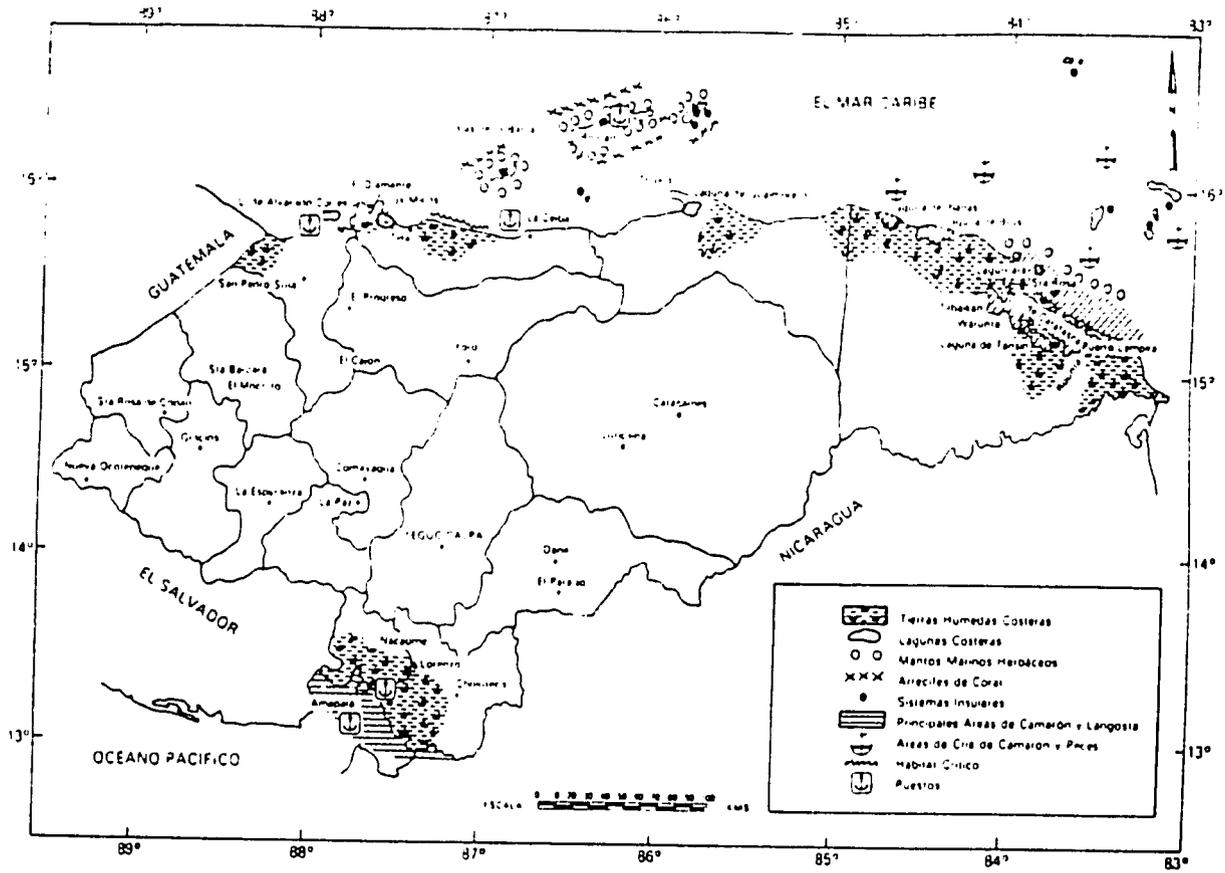
Figure 4. Honduras: Most Important Crops in Coastal Areas, Compared to the Rest of Honduras.
 Figura 4. Honduras: Cultivos Más Importantes en las Zonas Costeras en Comparación con el Resto del País.



Elaboró M. Marin con datos de la Encuesta Agrícola Nacional, 1989.

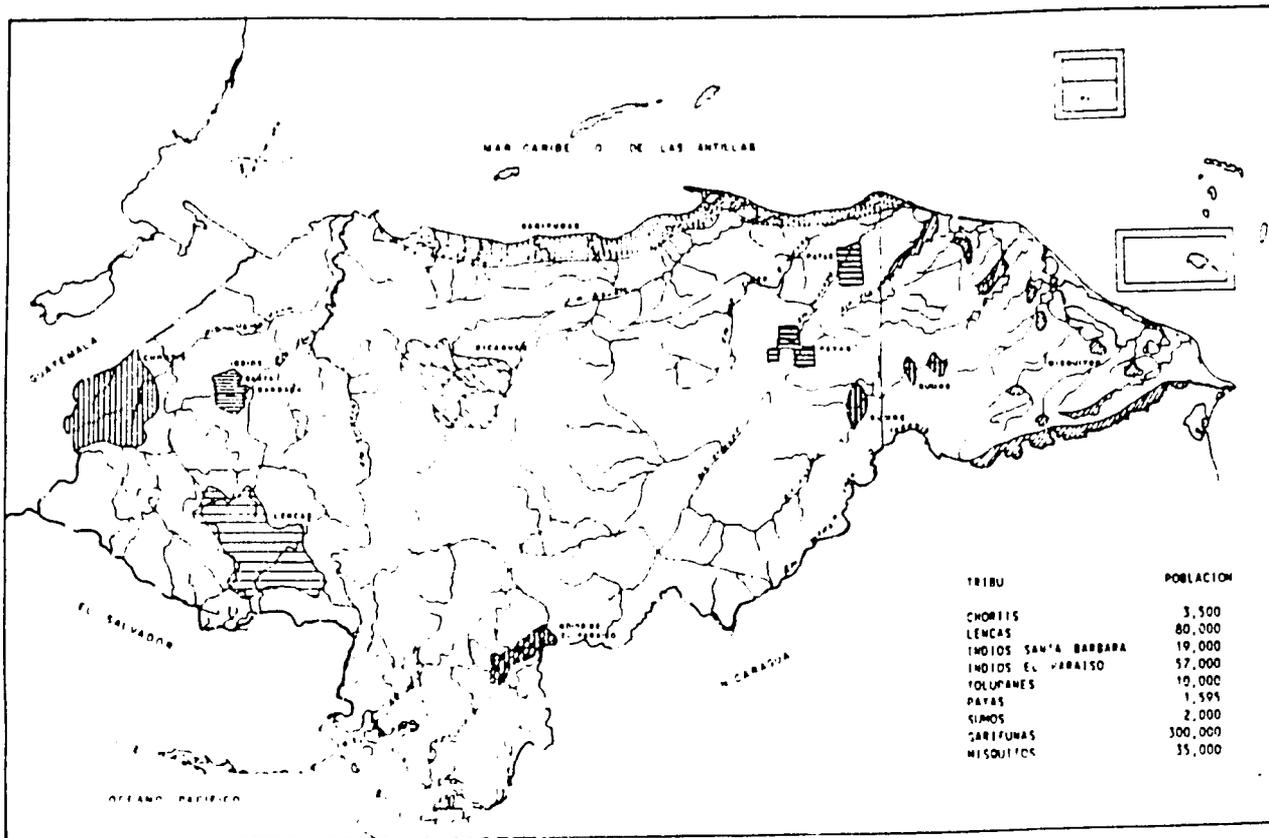
Nota: La información contenida en la figura 4 relativa a los cultivos costeros, no incluyen los desarrollados en los valles de Cortés y Yoro.

Figure 5. Honduras: Coastal and Marine Resources.
 Figura 5. Honduras: Recursos Costeros y Marinos.



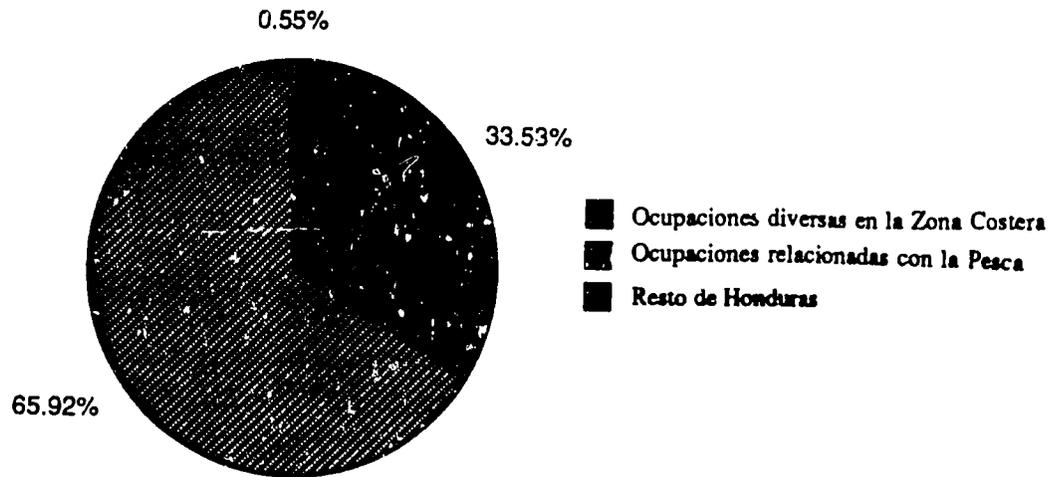
Source/Fuente: Honduras, Perfil Ambiental del País: Un Estudio de Campo. 1982. JRB Associates, AID.

Figure 6. Honduras: Ethnic Groups.
 Figura 6. Honduras: Grupos Étnicos.



Source/Fuente: Perfil Ambiental de Honduras, 1991. AID/SECPLAN/DESFIL, Tegucigalpa.

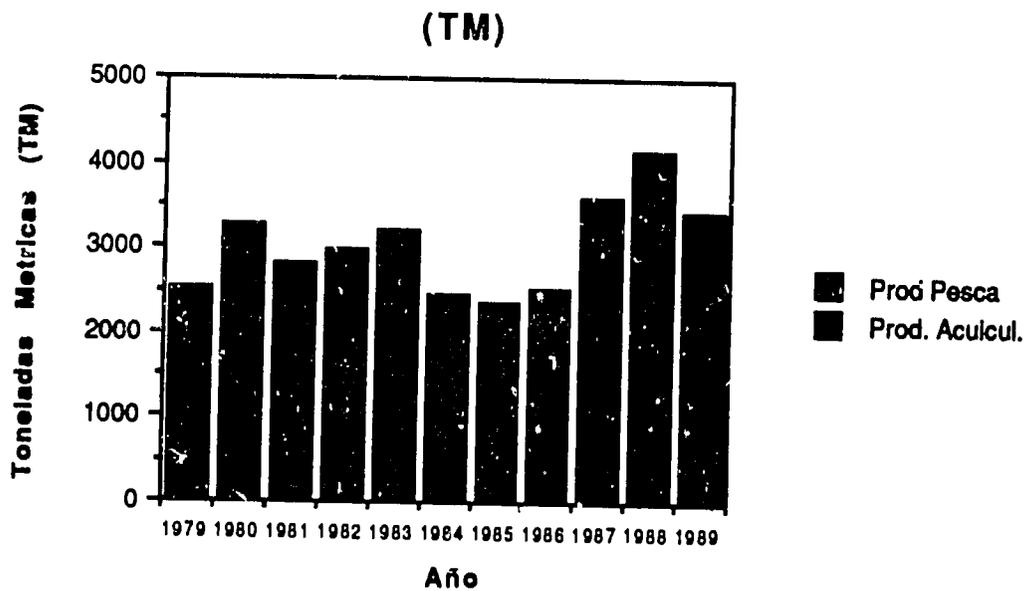
Figure 7. Honduras: Employment Distribution.
 Figura 7. Honduras: Distribución del Empleo Nacional Total.



Elaboró M. Marin con datos de la Encuesta Agrícola Nacional 1989.

Nota: La información contenida en la figura 7 relacionada con el Departamento de Omoa incorpora solamente aquellas ocupaciones relacionadas con la Costa y las actividad portuarias.

Figure 8. Honduras: Shrimp Production: 1979-1989 (Metric Tons).
 Figura 8. Honduras: Producción de Camarón por Actividad: 1979-1989 (TM).



Elaboró M. Marin con datos del Depto. de Planificación DIGERENARE.

Figure 9. Tourism: Expenditure, Number of Visitors and Sites.
 Figura 9. Turismo: Gasto, Número de Visitantes y Sitios.

Ingreso Promedio de Visitantes: 332,217

Gasto Promedio Diario Por Turista:

	1987	1988	1989	1990
Visitante Norteamericano	\$96.00	\$100.00	\$105.00	\$110.00
Visitante Centroamericano	80.00	85.00	90.00	95.00
Promedio General	92.00	97.00	102.00	108.00

Estadio Promedio:

Islas de la Bahia: 6.5 dias
 Resto del pais: 3.5 dias.

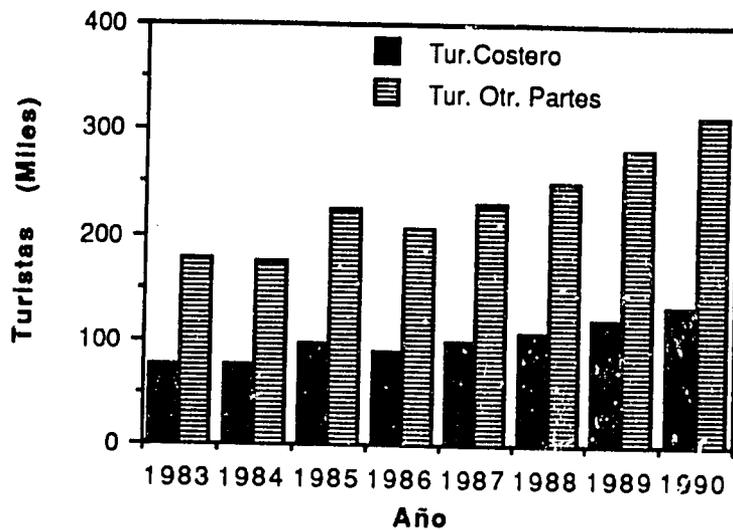
Areas que son mas Visitadas:

1. Islas de la Bahia*
2. Copan
3. Tegucigalpa
4. San Pedro Sula
5. Tela*
6. La Ceiba*
7. Omoa*
8. Lago de Yojoa
9. Cedeño*
10. Amapala*.

*coastal location

Source/Fuente: Fotocopia sin datos.

Figure 10. Honduras: Number of Tourists Visiting Marine and Coastal Areas.
 Figura 10. Honduras: Contribución de las Zonas Marinas y Costeras al Turismo.

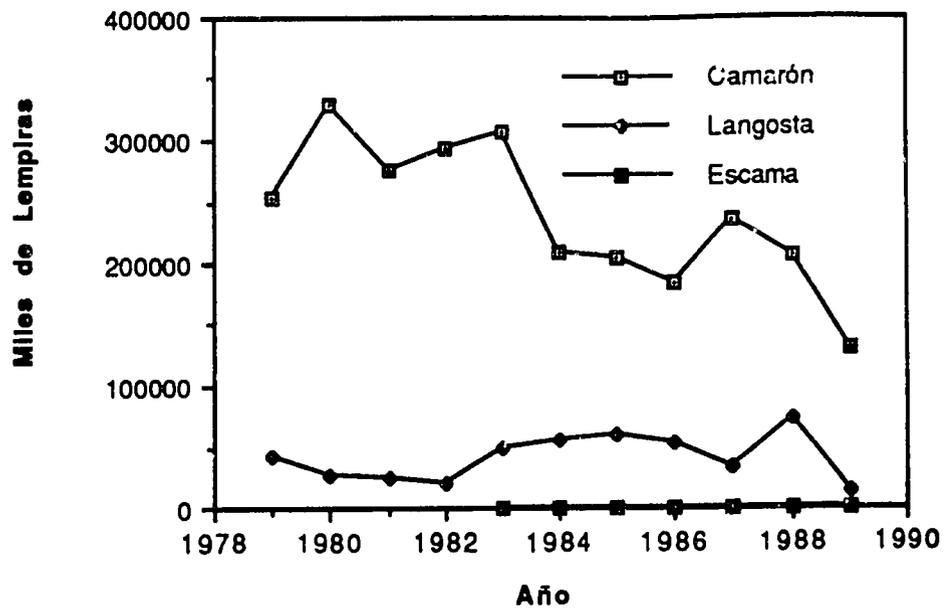


Elaboró M. Marin con datos e información del IHT.

Nota: A pesar que los datos relacionados con turismo para las zonas costeras no está estadísticamente definidos, se calcularon con base a estimado del Ing. Zelaya del IHT.

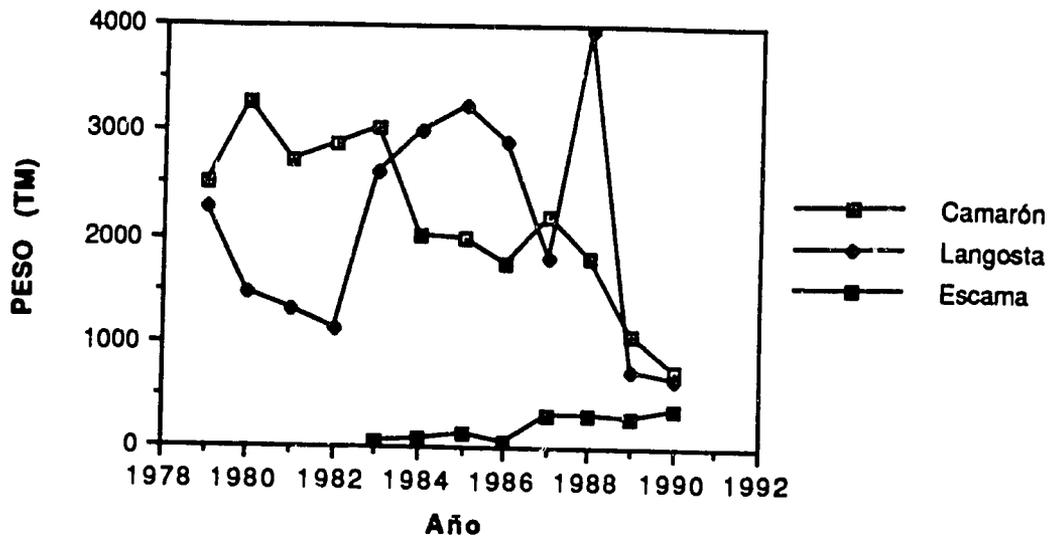
Figure 11. Honduras: Shrimp, Lobster and Fish Production: 1979-1989. (Value in Thousands of Lempiras).

Figura 11. Honduras: Valor de la Producción por Especies: 1979-1989. (Miles de Lempiras Constantes).



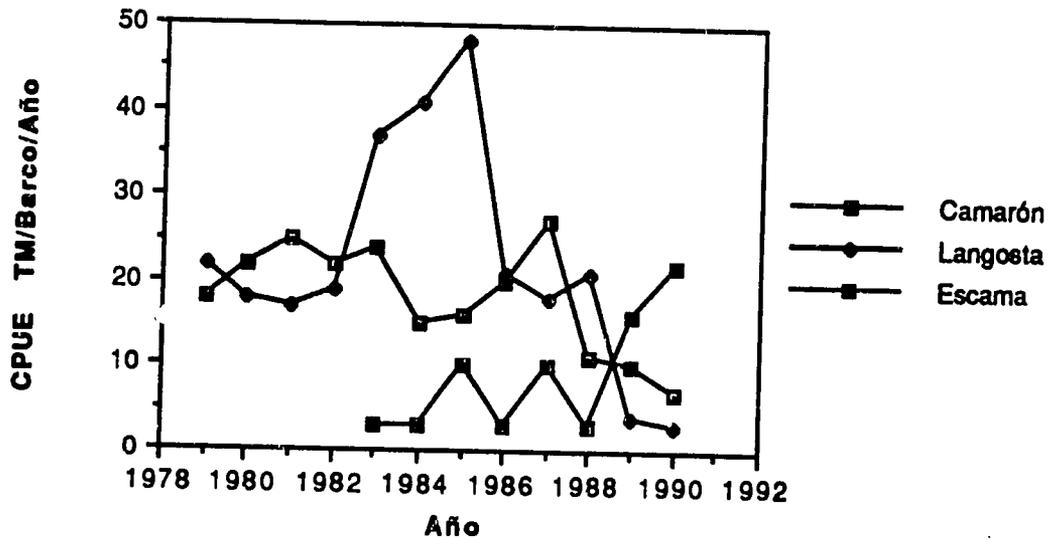
Elaboró M. Marin con datos del Depto. de Pesca SECPLAN 1991.

Figure 12. Honduras: Fisheries Production: 1979-1990.
 Figura 12. Honduras: Producción Pesquera por Especie: 1979-1990.



Elaboró M. Marin con datos del Depto. de Planificación DIGERENARE 1991.

Figure 13. Honduras: Catch per Unit Effort: 1979-1990.
 Figura 13. Honduras: Captura por Unidad de Esfuerzo por Especie: 1979-1990.



Elaboró M. marin con datos del Depto. de Planificación DIGERENARE 1991.

REFERENCES

- AID 1982. Honduras: Country Environmental Profile: A Field Study. USAID.
- AID/SECPLAN 1989. Perfil Ambiental de Honduras.
- AID 1990. Draft Natural Resources Policy Inventory, 1990. Conducido bajo el Proyecto de Analisis de Politicas Agricolas, Fase II. Reporte Tecnico No. 111. USAID.
- Castañeda C. y Zoila Matamoros 1990. Analisis Ambiental para el Proyecto de Inversion y Desarrollo de Exportación (522-0312). USAID. Tegucigalpa.
- Clark, J.R., Allan H. Smith, et al. 1988. Programa de Manejo de Recursos Costeros para las Islas de la Bahía, Honduras. Cuerpo de Paz, Oficina de Entrenamiento y Programa de Apoyo, Honduras. Julio 1988.
- COHDEFOR/AHE/TRD, 1987. Inventario Forestal, Manglar del Sur, Golfo de Fonseca, AID, WWF Honduras, 123 p. Tegucigalpa.
- CONAMA/PNUD 1991. La Agenda Ambiental de Honduras. Comision Nacional del Medio Ambiente del Programa de las Naciones Unidas para el Desarrollo. Tegucigalpa, Marzo, 1991.
- CONSUPLANE 1981. Propuesta: Proteccion y Desarrollo de los Manglares del Golfo de Fonseca, Honduras. Secretaria Tecnica, Consejo Superior de Planificacion Economica, Tegucigalpa.
- Counce, Melanie y William Davidson, Indians of Central America in the 1980's. Cultural Survival Quarterly, 1989, Vol. 13 No. 3, pp 38-39.
- Dickinson, J., Vergne, P., Pannier, F. 1988. Study of the Honduran Shrimp Industry. FEPROEXPAAH/AID, Honduras.
- FAO 1986. Fishery Country Profile. Food and Agriculture Organization, FID/CP/HON. Junio 1986.
- Lahrman, E. 1990. Algunas Observaciones y Sugerencias en Relacion a la Problematica Camaricultura/Manglares en el Golfo de Fonseca, Honduras. CATIE, Turrialba, Costa Rica. Abril 1990.
- Luna, Nohemy y Rigoberto Gonzalez 1990. Segundo Informe Sobre los Progresos Realizados en la Ejecucion de la Estrategia para la Ordenacion y Desarrollo de la Pesca en Honduras. Depto. de Pesca, SECPLAN Y RENARE, Agosto 1990. Tegucigalpa.
- Marin, M. Resumen ejecutivo: Evaluacion del Potencial de tierras Nacionales Aptas para la Maricultura y los Procedimientos Administrativos en la Adjudicacion de las Mismas. Enero 27, 1990. RENARE.
- MOPAWI 1989. Reporte Anual, 1989. Tegucigalpa, Honduras. National Fishing Census 1984. Censo Nacional de Pesca.
- NOAA/NMFS 1980 La Pesca en Honduras, 1980. Administracion Nacional Oceanica y Atmosferica/Servicio Nacional De Pesca Marina ITA 81-11-040. Departamento de

Comercio. Washington, DC.

OLDEPESCA/SECPLAN/DIGERENARE 1990. Diagnostico del Sector Pesquero de Honduras: 1979-1988. Grupo Tecnico Interinstitucional en Economía y Planificacion Pesquera.

OLDEPESCA/SECPLAN 1986.

Omar Erazo, Eri. Personal communication.

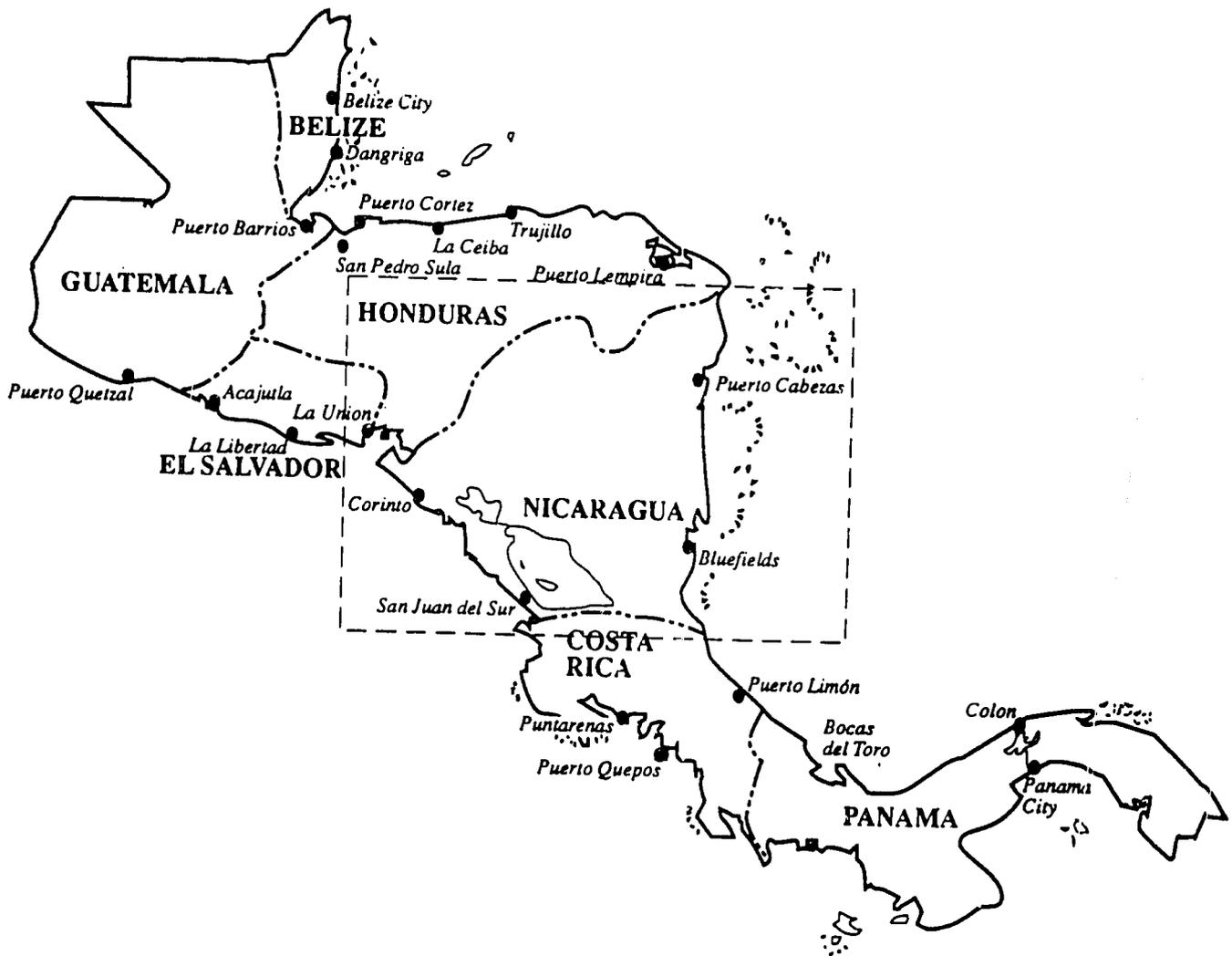
Parkman, Ralph. Shrimp Culture, Inc., Miami, Florida.

Scura, E. 1988. Honduras: Recomendaciones de Politica para el Cultivo de Camaron de Exportacion. International Trade Center. UNCTAD/GATT. Proyecto No. RLA/50/21 (Circulacion restringida).

UNDP 1991. Agenda Ambiental de Honduras. Borrador. Programa de las Naciones Unidas Para el Desarrollo. Tegucigalpa.

Zelaya, Jose Cecilio. Personal communication. Planificador. Instituto Nacional de Turismo.

NICARAGUA



(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey.)

Previous Page Blank

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF NICARAGUA

November, 1991

This document is an initial attempt to identify the most significant resource management issues affecting the coastal ecosystems of Nicaragua. This document is not a comprehensive summary of all potentially pertinent information on the coastal resources of the country. We have instead attempted to assess both the social and environmental significance of the issues, identify their possible causes and possible responses. This profile was reviewed and modified at a roundtable to which a cross-section of private and public sector representatives were invited.

This profile was prepared by:

Gordon Foer, Coastal Resources Center, The University of Rhode Island

This project was commissioned by the U.S. Agency for International Development's Regional Office for Central America Programs (AID/ROCAP) and AID/Office of Natural Resources/Bureau for Research and Development (R&D). The University of Rhode Island's (URI) Coastal Resources Center assumed responsibility for the program through its Cooperative Agreement with AID/R&D.

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF NICARAGUA

PART I. COASTAL RESOURCES FROM A NATIONAL PERSPECTIVE

Introduction

Nicaragua has the smallest population and the largest land area of all the Central American countries. Located in the central part of the Central American isthmus, it is bordered by Costa Rica to the south, and Honduras to the north. Its Pacific coastline extends 305 km. by straightline measurement, while the Atlantic coastline reaches 450 kms. (IICA/SCA, et al, 1990). Nicaragua can be characterized by its agricultural economy, its history of autocratic government, and its imbalance of regional development, i.e., almost all settlements and economic activities are concentrated in the western half of the country, which is comprised of valleys and low, rugged mountains.

To the west and south of the **central mountain core** runs a string of almost 40 **volcanoes** stretching northwest to southeast along the Pacific coast. These are surrounded by **low plains** from the Gulf of Fonseca to the Bay of Salinas which are separated from the central mountains by the **great basin, or depression**, containing Lakes Managua, Masaya and Nicaragua (8,157 km²), the largest in Central America. The coastal plain of the Pacific averages 10-15 kms. in width (**Figures 1a and b**).

The **Eastern half** of the country is characterized by low, level plains which, with an average width of 100 kms, are among the widest in Central America. The Atlantic coast is broken by river mouths and deltas and large lagoons, and by coral reefs, islands, cays, and banks that dot Central America's largest continental shelf.

The **central mountains** form the country's main watershed. Rivers flowing west empty into the Pacific or the Gulf of Fonseca and are short, with small volumes and intermittent flows. The most important are the Rios Negro, Tamarindo and Estero Real. The eastern rivers are longer and carry much greater volumes of water. These include the 425 mile long Coco river, flowing 295 miles along the Nicaragua/Honduras border into the Caribbean in the extreme north; the Rio Grande de Matagalpa, emptying into the Caribbean north of Laguna de Perlas, 267 miles east of its source; as well as the San Juan, Prinzapolka, Escondido, Indio and Maiz Rivers.

A. Definition of the Coastal Region

International experience in the management of coastal ecosystems suggests that **the limits of the coastal zone should be defined pragmatically** to include those geographic areas that must be considered when formulating **management strategies** for the **selected issues** that the program will address. Until the likely focus of a coastal program for Nicaragua has been identified, the Nicaraguan coastal zone can be broadly defined to include all resources and activities that are present (1) on, or immediately adjacent to the shoreline, (2) in coastal alluvial plains and small coastal watersheds wherein human activities directly and significantly impact coastal activities and features, and (3) within the EEZ. With these guidelines, the **limits of the Nicaraguan Pacific coastal zone** might be defined to include the entire Nicaraguan Depression with its large freshwater lakes, as all activities occurring in this area affect and are affected by large water bodies and can be managed using similar techniques and concepts. However, a large portion of the rain falling upon this basin area drains into the lakes, and ultimately eastward into the Caribbean, and so will not directly and significantly impact coastal activities and features. This document will not focus on the Lake's condition.

The **Atlantic coastal zone** for pragmatic purposes could be defined by the inland extension of mangrove habitat and brackish waters, although activities occurring quite far inland are affecting coastal waters in some instances.

The **continental shelf** off the Atlantic coast of Nicaragua is the broadest in all of Central America, reaching westward 250 kms. in the north to 20 kms. wide near the border with Costa Rica in the south. It deepens quickly to 20-40 m and maintains this general depth to the abrupt shelf edge (UNEP, 1988). The Pacific shelf is much narrower, generally less than 60 kms wide (Diagnostico, 1990).

B. Economic Significance of the Coastal Zone

Most of Nicaragua's population is involved in subsistence farming, but the **Pacific coast region is the agro-industrial center** of the country. The soils of the Pacific coast are volcanic, and about 85% of the area is fertile. **Most of the country's cotton, sugar, banana, and beef is produced here**, on what were formerly large plantations/ranches which were broken up into smaller holdings or cooperatives during the past decade (use Fig III.2, pg 32 "Cifras"). Similarly, the most important industries are located here, as well as the two principal ports and petroleum importing facilities. The Pacific port of Corinto handles most of the country's **foreign trade**, San Juan del Sur is the second largest, and Puerto Sandino handles all oil imports. **Fisheries** provide an important source of income to significant numbers of people on both coasts and they can be expected to play an increasingly important role in economic life and the earning of foreign exchange. The incipient development of **shrimp mariculture** near the Gulf of Fonseca will stimulate additional activities and has the potential of becoming an important source of foreign currency.

The people and products of Nicaragua's **Caribbean coast and coastal plain** have easier access and closer ties to the markets of the Caribbean and the United States than to Managua and western Nicaragua. As this relatively unexploited area becomes increasingly accessible to migrating populations, it will almost certainly become an important generator of income and employment to larger numbers of people, although the only fertile soils here are found along the natural levees and narrow floodplains of the numerous waterways. Ownership and control over the resources of the region is a source of long-term conflict between the Miskito, Sumo, Rama, and Garifuna people who have lived here for centuries, and the Spanish, British and Nicaraguan Ladino colonists, and more recently, the large numbers of international "resource pirates operating illegally in coastal waters.

The coasts are **popular recreational destinations** for Nicaraguans - particularly on the **Pacific beaches** of Jiquillo, La Boquita, Pochomil, PoneLOYa and San Juan del Sur, close to the large population centers - but they have not been important foreign tourist targets. The Nicaraguan government recognizes the coral reefs as a potential tourist attraction, and has initiated efforts to create a large marine park in the Miskito Cays and adjacent Caribbean coastal lagoons.

C. Major Coastal Resources and Ecosystems

Nicaragua's coastal zone contains a great diversity of resources and ecosystems with a large potential for generating wealth and a good quality of life for the Nicaraguan people. These include the largest remaining stands of coastal forest in the region (tropical pine and broadleaf forests in the Atlantic region), as well as numerous coral reefs, sea grass beds, extensive lagoons, mangrove wetlands and estuaries (**Figures 1a and b**). All of these ecosystems play important roles as habitats and nursery grounds to a variety of fish and

shellfish and as essential habitat for birds and mammals, including manatee, jaguar, ocelot, tapir, monkeys, etc. They are also important as a source of timber, and provide important functions in flood control, erosion control, and the self-purification of waters. Until the 1960's most of these ecosystems were not highly impacted by human activities, but in the past several decades the situation has changed radically and they are experiencing increasing pressures. During the 1980's, the pressure on some coastal resources, i.e., lobster and other fisheries, sea turtles, caimans, manatees and other animals, and some forests decreased due to the **interruption in economic activities caused by the civil war**, allowing reestablishment of some communities, but the heavy exploitation and degradation has resumed with the termination of the war.

There are proven deposits of oil in the Atlantic continental shelf, but these have been only marginally studied.

D. Population and Settlement Patterns

Population information is scant and unreliable in Nicaragua as the last Census was in 1971, and there has been significant internal and external migration over the last decade. Nicaragua has approximately 3,745,000 people (IDB, 1990), projected by the World Bank (IBRD, 1989) to grow at an annual rate of 3.0 percent over the next decade, bringing the population to 5,000,000 by the year 2000 and 9,000,000 by 2025.

-----URBAN POPULATION-----

As % of total population		Average Annual growth rate (percent)		Percent Urban Pop. In Largest City (Managua)	
1965	1987	1965-80	1980-87	1960	1980
43	58	4.7	4.7	41	47

Source: IBRD, 1989

Western Nicaragua contains the vast majority of the nation's population and most of its wealth. It is ethnically homogeneous but is marked by extremes in the distribution of power and wealth. By 2000 one-third of Nicaragua's total population and over two-thirds of the urban population is expected to reside in the capital. It will then be 13 times the projected size of Leon, the only other urbanized area expected to have over 100,000 people in that year (Rudolph, 1982). The cities of Managua, Granada and Leon are located within the low-lying basin region of lakes. The **western slopes** of the central mountains are well settled.

The **eastern slopes** of the central highlands are currently lightly populated with pioneer agriculturalists and small communities of Indians, but the numbers are growing rapidly and spreading eastward toward the coast and the region inhabited by the Miskitos, Sumo, Rama, and Creole peoples. This region, extending into Honduras, is called **Yapti Tasba** ("Motherland") by the Indians, and has a population of over 260,000, made up of four territorially-based indigenous nations and Nicaraguan (Ladino) immigrants. The Indians consider Yapti Tasba's land area to be 50,000 km² and the sea area to contain 60,000 km² (Figure 2). The autonomy of this region was the cause of the fighting between the indigenous groups and the FSLN that began in 1981, and the negotiations that began in 1984. These peoples have fiercely defended their territory for centuries against Spanish, British and other would-be occupiers. Today, these lands are divided by the Nicaraguan

government into the **Southern and Northern Autonomous Regions (RAAS and RAAN)**, each run by a 45-member elected government.

Population of Yapti Tasba ("motherland")
(includes part of Honduras):

Miskito nation	150,000
Rama nation	1,000
Ladinos	70,000 (inc. 20,000 Sandinista occupation forces)
Sumo nation	13,000
Creole nation	30,000
	264,000

(Nietschmann, 1989. Note: These numbers include people living in the Honduran part of Yapti Tasba, as well as those living inland).

The Rio Wangki (Rio Coco), which runs along the Nicaragua/Honduras border, has historically been the major population concentration of Miskito communities. The Directorate of Artisanal Fisheries for the RAAS (cited in INPESCA, 1990) reports a total population of nearly **59,000 in the 20 communities actually situated on the coast in the RAAS in 1989**. The largest town by far is Bluefields, with 41,000 people, followed by Corn Island with 4,100. Eight communities in the RAAS have electric plants (Figure 3).

PART II. ISSUES AND OPPORTUNITIES FOR A COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT PROGRAM

ISSUE #1. DEGRADATION OF HABITATS IMPORTANT TO THE ECONOMY AND QUALITY OF LIFE

Significance and Trends

Both the Caribbean and Pacific coasts contain natural habitats which are essential to Nicaragua's great biological productivity, and upon which many economic activities are either directly or indirectly dependent. The condition of these **important resources have not been adequately or consistently monitored**, although it is apparent that many have undergone **significant degradation**. In general, however, much of Nicaragua's coastal resources are intact, particularly on the Atlantic, and the country has the **opportunity to prevent the widespread destruction** of resources and ecosystems which has occurred in other Central American countries.

In the 1950's and 1960's, **cotton production** became the basis of the agro-export market economy, displacing coffee, which had accounted for about 50 percent of agricultural exports before 1950. Lands used for cotton cultivation increased more than fifteen-fold - from 10,500 has. to 175,000 has. - between 1950 and 1973 (Swezey, et al, 1986). The cultivation of cotton replaced traditional activities such as ranching and cultivation of basic grains, and displaced tens of thousands of people who moved inland and to the coastline. By the mid 1960's cotton was cultivated on **80 percent of the total arable land of the Pacific coast**, or 40 percent of all cultivated land in Nicaragua (cited in Swezey, et al). This led to widespread **deforestation, erosion, and biocide contamination** of land and water, as cotton production accounts for the majority of pesticide use, and **reduced the original vegetation cover by 90%** (personal communication, Victor Cedeño). Many of these chemicals are very toxic to humans and animals. During the 1978-79 harvest period, over two hundred and eighty pesticide-related hospitalization or emergency consultations were reported from San Vicente Hospital in

Leon, and very high levels of DDT were found in human milk-fat samples (Swezey, et al, 1986). There are no studies on pesticide levels in commonly eaten fish/shellfish or in coastal waters.

During the past two decades, the **disruptive effects of war** were a major reason for 600,000 of Nicaragua's 3,500,000 people fleeing to other countries and 400,000 to cities. Another 200,000 relocated out of the most active war zones in the northern pine and hardwood forests and the southern rain forests.

"While Nicaragua's people were suffering from war and impoverishment, the Nicaraguan environment was experiencing some relief from a long history of assaults and exploitation. Trade in gold, mahogany, cedar, animal skins, sea turtles, shrimp, and lobster nearly ceased. Forests and grasses grew over the many plantations, state farms, and ranches that had produced bananas, coffee, cotton, and cattle. Wildlife thrived, and Nicaragua began to regain its rich natural heritage" (Nietschmann, 1990).

Because the war was fought in the countryside, large-scale exploitation of natural resources was nearly impossible. Hunting declined significantly and many animal populations quickly rebounded, including crocodiles, caimans, deer, peccaries, etc. (Figures 4a and b). Jaguars, ocelots, margays, manatees, and river otters also gradually increased in numbers. Deforestation virtually ceased and even the environmentally damaging gold mines were shut down. In other ways, the war did lead to environmental degradation as new roads, military infrastructure and airfields were constructed and the government conducted extensive training and military maneuvers. Resistance groups set fire to pine forest and the personnel of several government resource-management projects were killed. According to Nietschmann (1990, p. 45), the **greatest environmental problems** were caused by hundreds of state farms created by the agrarian reform. For example, **mangrove stands** in the Estero Real region were felled to establish state banana plantations, causing losses in shrimp farming and fisheries. Eighteen miles of nesting beaches of the **Pacific Ridley turtle** were destroyed by landslides caused by the Ministry of Agriculture ordered removal of coffee shade-trees in the Carazo region in a futile effort to control a spreading tree fungus.

Data on mangrove cover is inconsistent, although there seems to be better information about the Pacific coast. A 1983 study (Saenger, et al) estimated there were 60,000 has. of mangroves along the Pacific while IRENA, 1988 estimated 70,000 hectares, with the best stands found along the north coast and Estero Real. These are under intense exploitative pressure for fuel wood, tannin, and local construction materials, mainly by small scale extractors. There is no coordination between those who cut mangrove bark for tannin and those who use only the wood, resulting in the waste of mangrove resources (Gutierrez, et al). Although IRENA experts agree that the Pacific contains more mangrove than the Atlantic (Gutierrez, et al), Robinson (1991) states that there are some 83,000 has of mangrove in RAAS alone, representing 54% of all the mangrove in the country. Hurricane Joan knocked down large amounts in 1989, but but the remaining stands are not experiencing significant degradation. There are **three protected areas** along the Pacific: Estero Padre Ramos, Estero Real, and Isla Juan Venado and IRENA is establishing a 29,000 km² **marine reserve** along the North Atlantic coast and encompassing the Miskito Cays, with the assistance of several US environmental groups and AID funds.

The Caribbean coastline has a large area of **coral reef** which varies from small patches and pinnacles to large (tens of meters in diameter), complicated platforms (kilometers wide) and well-defined belts and are distributed across virtually the entire shelf. Most of the coral

cays are used as campsites by turtlemen, lobstermen and recently by Jamaican fishermen. Research suggests that Nicaragua's nearshore Caribbean waters are naturally subject to **considerable sedimentation**, but it is regularly suggested that reefs close to the mainland have been affected by heavy siltation caused by distant upstream deforestation and erosion caused by the eastern-advancing agricultural front. The corals around Corn Islands and Man O'War Cays appear to be in marginal to good condition, but most corals around the Pearl Cays have been damaged by something, probably prior to Hurricane Joan, and most likely due to river-borne sedimentation. The reef adjacent to Big Corn Island has been degraded by runoff/nutrient enrichment nearshore; offshore coral are in better condition, and Little Corn Island is even better (personal communication, Joe Ryan, July, 1991).

Loggerhead turtles have scattered nesting sites along Caribbean coasts and offshore cays. Extensive areas of **sea grass** exist on continental shelf waters and provide grazing pasture for Green Turtles, which nest on the Caribbean coast and sporadically on the Pacific coast. Hawksbills nest sparsely on both coasts, and are found on many Caribbean cays and reefs; Nicaragua is probably the last refuge for this species in the Caribbean. The Olive Ridley occurs commonly on the Pacific coast and the Leatherback has sparse nesting on both coasts (UNEP, 1988). The Caribbean Conservation Corporation has carried out a tagging effort of nesting female turtles at Tortugero, Costa Rica since 1954 and demonstrated that almost 90% of these mature turtles spend their lives in the shallow waters of the Miskito Cays.

Water quality around the ports and major coastal settlements has deteriorated due to industrial and shipping activities, fish processing plants, and human wastes but there are (studies documenting actual conditions. Along the Atlantic, the Bahia de Bluefields is by far the most degraded body of water, owing to the fact that this is the densest and largest concentration of people and economic activities. Water wells here have high coliform levels, and the government has a limited program to distribute chlorine to well owners. The Escondido and Kukra rivers deposit large quantities of sediments into the Bay, diminishing its depth. The Bay averages only one meter in depth and circulation is further restricted by Deer Island which forms a barrier to the ocean. Prevailing winds and wave action concentrate contaminants along the west side of the Bay where Bluefields is situated. Stern (1991) provides the best overall assessment of the environmental issues affecting Bluefields and RAAS. The only important **mining activities** with potential for negatively affecting coastal areas are the gold mines around Siuna and Bonanza, which contribute mercury and cyanide to nearby river and air. In certain forms, these substances can accumulate in the tissues of fish and other animals, eventually damaging or killing them or the creatures which eat them.

Overexploitation of Wildlife: The fighting in the 1980's dramatically curtailed hunting activities, as any person not in uniform and carrying a gun in rural areas was assumed to be a counter-revolutionary. Now that general conflict has ended, guns are plentiful, and people are moving back into areas that had been off limits, thus reinvigorating uncontrolled wildlife exploitation (Tropical Conservation Newsbureau, 1990). Species which are most threatened by overexploitation include cuajital (crocodile) and parrots.

IRENA has carried out an Inventory of the most biologically productive marine areas, and is currently conducting inventories of biodiversity of coastal ecosystems, and on areas which should be targeted for conservation.

ISSUE #2 DEVELOPING AND MANAGING FISHERIES FOR SUSTAINABLE PRODUCTION

Significance and Trends

Historically, the contribution of the fisheries sector to the Gross National Product (Producto Interno Bruto, or PIB) has been small, but has been increasing gradually since 1964 and has always played a larger role in terms of contribution to export earnings (Figure 5). In that year fisheries contributed .47% of the PIB, increasing to .67 in 1980, a decline from the peak years of 1978-79, when it contributed almost a full percentage point. Fisheries have played a relatively more important role in terms of foreign exchange earnings, as approximately 90% or more is exported. The fisheries sector consistently ranks sixth in annual foreign currency earnings, behind coffee, cotton, sugar, meat and non-traditional products, contributing an **average 4% of the total annual foreign export earnings**, or 29 million dollars in 1980 (peak year), declining to 10.8 million in 1988 (INPESCA, et al, 1990). Lobster is by far the major product, of which 60 - 70% has been exported in recent years, followed by shrimp.

INPESCA (1990) reports that of 1,168,000 economically active people in the country, 4,963, or .42%, were employed in the fisheries sector in the following manner:

- a). artisanal fishermen, 3,557, or 71.7% of the total
- b). Industrial fishing crew, 400 people;
- c). Workers in processing plants, 700 people;
- d). Owners, administrators, researchers, and law enforcement personnel, 300 people.

Given that some 59,000 people live on the Atlantic coast alone, it is likely that significantly more people spend considerable amounts of time fishing for subsistence.

The last investigation on **fish consumption in Nicaragua** was done in 1984 (Instituto Nacional de Estadísticas y Censos). This study indicated a marked preference for meat (7.8 kilograms/person/year) over fish (2.4 kilograms) over pork (.8 kilograms) with great variation in quantities consumed from city to city. Traditionally, snapper (pargo) is the preferred fish, followed by shark, corvina, mackarel and lastly Lisa, Pez Sierra, bagre and Jurel.

Information on the **artisanal fishery** sector is poor, but there are active populations on both coasts, comprising 71.7% of all fishermen. However, it is possible that their total numbers are currently decreasing (personal communication with Sergio Martinez). Artisanal fisheries are particularly important in the RAAS, where the population splits its time between agriculture and fishing, and between production for subsistence and marketing. Several international donors are funding the development of artisanal fisheries with apparently little attention paid to management. Fishermen concentrate on a few species and subject them to intense exploitation when they are present in coastal lagoons.

Industrial fishing: The two major industrial fisheries are for lobster and shrimp. Lobster plants are in Bluefields and Corn Island. In the 1980s, between 10 and 25 lobster boats were operating. Shrimp processing plants are in Bluefields. An average of about 18 national shrimp boats operated in the Pacific in the 1980's, while shrimp boats have declined from 100 in the early 1970's, to 57 in 1980, and in 1990, only 14 were operating. Many foreign boats are operating both legally and illegally in Nicaraguan waters.

Major Fishing Grounds: Until 1971, the only area exploited for lobster on a commercial scale was on Corn Island and vicinity, off the Atlantic coast. New grounds of Spiny Lobster were discovered all along the coast, principally in the Miskito Cays, and are

important fishing areas for the coastal Miskito and Corn Island communities. In the Pacific, the major grounds are found from Cosiguina to Aserradores and from Puerto Sandino to Bocana de Tecomapa, south of Huehueté. Langostino is found in high densities between 100 and 300 mts. deep on the slopes of the continental shelf off the coast between San Juan del Sur to Corinto.

Management Issues

1. Condition of Stocks and Regulatory Measures

The condition of the major fisheries is good. A decline in fishing effort during the 1980's caused a rebound in stock sizes; efforts are now expanding again, and there does not appear to be any pressure of near term overexploitation.

Lobster: INPESCA reports that studies carried out in August, 1989 indicate that the lobsters being captured in the Atlantic are larger than the minimum size imposed by law, and thus there is no evidence of overexploitation. However, research on this fishery is deficient, particularly for the Pacific. Lobster caught in the Atlantic peaked in the late 1970's when as many as 100 industrial boats were involved and \$7 to 10 million worth was exported, and bottomed out in 1987 (INPESCA, et al., 1990). Currently there are about 25 boats operating in the Atlantic. The Pacific Ocean lobster stocks are apparently too limited to support more than artisanal activities, although as much as 300,000 pounds of tails could possibly be extracted annually without ill-effects.

Shrimp: Shrimp caught off the Atlantic has decreased steadily since peaking in the early 1970's. The number of boats involved declined drastically in the 1980's on both coasts. The average catch per boat does not show any strong trends, but stocks seem to be in good condition and there is no evidence of overexploitation. Various evaluations indicate a maximum sustainable yield of the Atlantic fishery of 5.5 million pounds of tails, equivalent to the full-time effort of 80-90 fishing boats; presently there are 14 boats operating, catching a total of .5 million pounds. Maximum sustainable yield of Pacific stocks is approximately 1.8 million pounds of tails, or about 30-40 boats worth of effort; there are currently 27 boats operating, capturing .7 million pounds (INPESCA, et al. 1990). Closed season on the Atlantic is during April, May, and October; shrimp fishing on the Pacific has no closed season.

Finfish: Over the past 20 years, commercial fish catches have been declining on both coasts. Only a very small portion is exported. The vast majority of the catch reported at industrial plants is from the the Pacific.

2. Other Issues

Nicaragua is in the process of **privatizing its fishing fleet and plants**, which, it is expected will result in increased efficiency and activity; steps to regulate the various fisheries will need to be taken. Until now, the fishing fleet has been owned, operated and regulated by the government. Another issue is the large number of **foreign fishing boats operating illegally** in Nicaraguan waters, and extracting substantial quantities of fish and lobster, primarily. **Safety of lobster divers** is another issue, as these fishermen have little or no equipment and virtually no training; as a result, many suffer severe physical problems from this activity, and sometimes death. **Fishermen** often lack adequate storage facilities, access to information and basic equipment and supplies.

Outlook:

There are rich and relatively unexploited fisheries off Nicaragua which offer many opportunities and benefits if exploited in a rational manner. In the deep waters of the Pacific Ocean there are unexploited resources of shrimp and langostino with potential for generating foreign currency. Small pelagic species will probably be exploited in greater quantities for the production of animal feeds. Snapper (pargo) is relatively unexploited and can obtain high prices in export markets. Shrimp mariculture may also prove to be a promising industry. The large stocks of langostino can potentially be used not only for its meat, but its shell can be used to produce "chiton" (quitina), which can be used in the production of many products. The giant squid offers the best possibilities for production in the near term. As a result of the destruction caused by Hurricane Joan in 1988, Nicaragua - with aid from Norway - has rehabilitated or reconstructed fisheries related facilities on the Atlantic coast and Corn Island. ("Diagnostico de la Actividad Pesquera de Nicaragua", INPESCA, 1990). Given the poverty along the Atlantic coast, the concentration of fishing efforts on a few species, and the increased economic assistance to artisanal fishermen (including the purchase of traps, boats, nets, ice and processing plants) threats of overfishing can emerge rapidly.

ISSUE #3 GUIDING THE DEVELOPMENT OF A SUSTAINABLE MARICULTURE INDUSTRY

Significance and Trends:

Although shrimp mariculture in Nicaragua is **currently minimal**, this method may produce even more shrimp than the capture fishery in a relatively short period of time, if experiences from other countries are any indication. In 1988 there were 170 has. of operating ponds and as of May, 1990 approximately 1,040 hectares were operating while 1,500 has. were in the process of construction, but by some estimates there are **19,000** (INPESCA, 1990) to **39,000 hectares** (FAO: TCP/NIC/6759) of **lands appropriate** for this activity (and some estimates are even higher) along the Pacific coast (28,000 of which are in the Estero Real). There presently are thirteen cooperatives, with a between 40 and 190 hectares each, for a total of 1000 hectares. Thirty-one private firms have solicited permits to farm shrimp on 14,000 hectares. In 1990 the first semi-intensive production pond was built. (Saborio, 1991). Once a critical level of technical expertise and investment incentives is reached in Nicaragua, it is likely that production will expand rapidly, although road access in the region is still extremely limited. Nicaragua would do well to examine closely the mariculture experiences of other countries, evaluating the **social and environmental costs** which are associated with the industry, **as well as the benefits**. INPESCA (1990) recognizes some of these potential problems, including: (1) **destruction of mangroves and degradation of water quality**, with their consequent negative effects on crabs, molluscs, wild larvae supplies of shrimp and many other species, as well as loss of the other uses of mangroves, i.e., fuel, tannin for leather curing, construction materials, etc. (2) **destruction of many small creatures of various species**, which are indiscriminately caught along with the shrimp post-larvae in fine nets. INPESCA has made it illegal to capture shrimp larvae within estuaries and permits have been issued for the construction of two laboratories.

The development of shrimp mariculture has resulted in **decreased availability of food for domestic consumption** in some countries, as virtually all shrimp is exported to obtain high international market prices, and as areas formerly productive for locally consumed species no longer can support these species. Large-scale shrimp mariculture typically has produced very high financial returns and large incomes for a small group of people. On the other hand, shrimp mariculture can earn large sums of foreign currency,

create new employment opportunities, and provide incentive for the development of technical capacity and even a sense of stewardship for the environment. **It is clear that there are trade-offs to consider, and a careful accounting of these should be undertaken as policies are developed, before a "boom" occurs, to maximize the social benefits and minimize the costs.**

Capacity of the government to regulate and direct is currently weak. There are no adequate surveys and maps of the areas truly appropriate for mariculture, and no studies of how to minimize the environmental impact of the industry but FAO is providing US\$167,000 to support the planning of mariculture development in the Estero Real. Technical capacity is underdeveloped within government or among interested investors. However, Nicaragua has not yet experienced the enormous pressure to develop this industry, and is in the enviable position of having other countries experiences to learn from. It is wisely taking a common sensical, incremental approach to granting concessions and developing the industry. INPESCA and IRENA have fomed an interinstitutional commission to review concession applications and projects for their environmental impact.

Outlook. There are no insurmountable reasons why Nicaragua can't have the success that neighboring Honduras has had in cultivating shrimp, although development and operational costs are reportedly much higher. OLDEPESCA and the EEC are providing financial and technical assistance for mariculture in Nicaragua via PRADEPESCA (Proyecto Regional de Apoyo al Desarrollo Pesquero del Istmo Centro Americano). Developments in the international shrimp markets should be followed closely as a great many countries are working energetically to promote shrimp mariculture and there has been a decline in the price of shrimp over the past several years. This is an industry heavily dependent upon high environmental quality, particularly the quality of water, and this must be guarded assiduously. If guided by well-planned and implemented policies, the benefits produced by shrimp mariculture can be maximized.

ISSUE #4 MINIMIZING THE IMPACT OF NATURAL DISASTERS

Storms: During the rainy season eastern Nicaragua is subject to heavy flooding along the upper and middle reaches of all major rivers having good-sized catchment basins. Near the coast, where river courses widen and river banks and natural levees are low, floodwaters spill over onto the floodplains until large sections of the lowland become continuous sheets of water. Riverbank agricultural plots are often heavily damaged, and savanna animals die in considerable numbers during these floods. Heavy rains accompanying **mid-latitude cyclonic storms** may sweep through both eastern and western Nicaragua from the north during November through March (Rudolph, 1981). The coast is also subject to destructive **tropical hurricanes**, particularly from July through October. The high winds and floods accompanying these storms also may cause considerable destruction of property. **Hurricane Joan** struck the coast and cays on October 22, 1988, causing more destruction to wildlife and natural resources (as well as houses, coconut palms, lobster boats, and infrastructure) than years of war. An estimated 10 percent of Nicaragua's tropical rainforests were blown down along the Atlantic in four hours (Norsworthy and Barry, 1989), or 250,000 Has of broadleaf and mangrove forest, while the summer **fire** of 1989 destroyed some 80,000 Has along river banks in the RAAS (Robinson, S., 1991). When "Joan" hit Corn Island it destroyed 95% of the homes, buildings, trees, crops, wells and boats and crippled the fishing industry (Nietschmann, 1989).

Earthquakes: Western Nicaragua is subject to earthquakes and volcanic eruptions. Although periodic volcanic eruptions may cause agricultural damage from ash and fumes, earthquakes are mainly destructive to life and property. Hundreds of shocks occur each

year, some of which cause severe damage. The capital city of Managua was virtually destroyed in 1931 and 1972.

ISSUE #5 DEVELOPING AND PROTECTING TOURISM POTENTIAL

International tourism is currently a relatively minor activity in Nicaragua and expenditures by foreigners in Nicaragua fell from \$US 20 million at the beginning of the decade to less than \$US 5 million in 1989 (IDB, 1990). 106,000 tourists visited in 1990 (40% from the US and Costa Rica) for an average of three days and average expenditures of \$75 per day (conversation with Judith Acevedo, INTURISMO). However, tourism increased approximately 30% in the first four months of 1991 over 1990.

The **potential for ecotourism** along the Atlantic coast and cays is theoretically quite significant although the majority of international visitors head to the Pacific beaches. Along the 550 km coastline are found the Miskito Cays in the north, the Pearl and Man of War Cays along the central coast, and the Guano, Pigeon, French, and Rama Cays to the south in addition to long stretches of white, sandy beaches on the mainland. Over the past decade, international visitors came to Nicaragua primarily to witness or participate in the fortification of the Sandinista revolution. Few came primarily to visit the reefs, lagoons, tropical forests and other natural enticements. Nicaragua should recognize that it still has a fair amount of what is becoming an increasingly sought-after and rapidly disappearing "commodity", especially in Central America -- wilderness and pristine environments.

One attempt to attract foreign tourists and their vital foreign exchange in the midst of the turmoil of the Sandinista years was the construction of the luxury Montelimar Hotel (120 employees), in Pochomil, along the Pacific coast not far from Managua. Unfortunately, the tourists never materialized in large numbers and the high expectations are fading, although recently more articles about Montelimar have been appearing in international travel magazines. The other two primary tourist centers on the Pacific are PoneLOYa and San Juan del Sur.

Management Issues: There are few tourism facilities oriented to international visitors in coastal areas and access to the Atlantic region is very limited. INTURISMO maintains 5 tourism centers including two along the Pacific (Pochomil and La Boquita). The Tourism Institute in cooperation with IRENA (Natural Resources Institute) is promoting Eco-tourism Corridors and development poles in a Master Plan.

Institutional Issues: The Nicaraguan tourism agency is small and under-funded.

Outlook: Nicaragua is not a major destination for international tourists, and will not be until it is a stable, and safe country with adequate tourism infrastructure, clean water, etc. Nicaragua is diverse enough to offer many things to many different types of travelers.

PART IV THE LEGAL AND INSTITUTIONAL FRAMEWORK FOR COASTAL MANAGEMENT

A number of public institutions are currently active in the management of coastal resources. Others are potentially important because of the impact that their activities have or might have in the future of coastal resources or could participate if their tasks were modified or clarified. The creation of new entities or the reorganization of present authorities have been suggested to fill in the gaps or deal with weaknesses in the present structure. This section presents a brief profile of the most important agencies related to coastal management.

KEY NATIONAL AGENCIES FOR COASTAL MANAGEMENT

The Ministry of Natural Resources (IRENA)

IRENA has 4 Departments (Environmental Education, Forestry, Integrated Management of Watersheds, and Wetlands and Coastal Zones. The latter Department has 67 employees including technical people, park guards, administrators, etc. The total 1991 budget is estimated to be a mere US\$600,000, which must support 320 employees and all environmental programs (conversation with Victor Cedeño). IRENA has regional offices which focus their activities on forestry issues, and although mangroves are within their purview, relatively little attention is paid to them.

The Nicaraguan Fisheries Corporation (INPESCA)

The Nicaraguan Fisheries Corporation has been a dependency of the Ministry of Commerce (MEIC) since the Corporation's creation in 1988.

Regiones Autonomas del Norte (RAAN) and Region Autonoma del Sur (RAAS)

Together comprising the whole of Mosquitia, negotiations have continued since the creation of these two autonomous regions in 1985 regarding their authority and the precise relationship between them and the central Nicaraguan government. Each of the autonomous regions recently elected autonomous governments. These administrative units will presumably play increasingly important roles in all aspects of Mosquitia development and regulation.

The Navy

The Navy can be called upon to enforce coastal and fishery regulations.

OTHER NATIONAL AGENCIES RELATED TO COASTAL MANAGEMENT

Instituto para el Desarrollo de las Regiones Autonomas (INDERA)

Created in July, 1990 by the central government to support and stimulate the development of the autonomous regions; plan and develop programs and projects in close coordination with the regional governments; negotiate financial and technical assistance agreements; carry out various sectoral studies which will support projects and programs.

Secretaria de Planificacion y Presupuesto (S.P.P)

This agency prepares country and sector Economic Programs of 1 to 3 years duration, including those affecting coastal areas.

Ministerio de Construccion y Transporte (MCT)

MCT is involved in the planning and construction of transportation networks and housing, and has a lot of influence in the formulation of policies, plans, projects concerning infrastructure, ports, roads, etc.

LOCAL AND REGIONAL AGENCIES

Centro de Investigacion y Documentacion de la Costa Atlantica

Primarily conducts anthropological and socio-economic studies but has begun working on ecological issues affecting the Atlantic (including marine resources). It has offices in Puerto Cabezas, Bluefields and Managua.

PART V. INITIAL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR A COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT STRATEGY

The review of coastal resources, coastal dependent activities and coastal regions makes it clear that resource management issues are closely interrelated and that the mix and relative importance of specific problem and opportunities varies greatly from one region to another. Thus, although the main text of this document has been organized by Issues, this section on management strategies will take a Regional approach.

A. From a national perspective the major coastal management issues are:

1. strategies to sustain coastal habitats critical to maintaining a good quality of life;
2. the need for strategies designed to achieve sustainable levels of exploitation of fishery and wildlife resources.
3. Management of the rapid growth of the shrimp mariculture industry;
4. strategies to minimize the impacts of hurricanes and coastal flooding.
5. strategies to achieve a sustainable, socially beneficial, coastal tourism industry;

Coastal resource management strategies should be designed to directly address:

- the reduction of poverty;
- maximizing employment opportunities;
- improving the contribution of and benefits to women;
- the long term sustainability of use patterns;
- interrelationships with other regions and resource management initiatives.

More important than the specific recommendations of each management strategy is the process by which each one is formulated, tested, and refined. This process should have the following characteristics:

- consideration of the best available information on the condition and use of natural resources and the human activities they support;
- each plan must be formulated through an open and participatory process in each region; all major stakeholders must be identified and involved and actions taken only when adequate consensus on specific measures is attained;
- each plan must focus on a few carefully selected issues;
- each plan must be incrementally developed and tested and management and development ideas should be reality-tested quickly so that the experience gained can be fed back into the ongoing planning process;
- there must be a strong commitment to the strengthening of locally based institutions involved - both governmental and non-governmental - in the management process;

- the planning process must feature strong public education and training programs.

B. Recommendations for Central Government

1. The single most important action that should be taken in response to the closely coupled problems of poverty and environmental degradation in Nicaragua is a sustained, strategically designed, public education program. This should have three linked components: informal education programs, school programs and a university center for environmental management.

-The informal education program should focus on the interrelationships between environmental quality and quality of life. The implications of such specific actions as deforestation and misuse of agrochemicals, and for coastal resources, of overfishing and destruction of mangroves should be stressed.

-The school program would require the development of curriculum materials and the training of teachers.

-A university center for environmental management is crucial since environmental management in Nicaragua can never be effective without a sizeable cadre of locally-trained, motivated professionals. It will be necessary to provide scholarship incentives and funds for research and internships.

2. A second priority is to design and implement a simple, carefully targeted environmental monitoring program. The objectives of resource management strategies, the interrelationships among environmental processes and human patterns of resource utilization and the often rapidly changing condition of ecosystems must be known and widely promulgated if management strategies are to be effective. Such a monitoring program should combine remote sensing with extensive activities at the community level designed to involve resource users in the monitoring process. The data collected must be applied directly to: 1) evaluate the impacts of resource management strategies, 2) periodically review management priorities and, 3) very importantly, develop the public education program.

3. The existing decision-making process and the criteria used by agencies which make resource allocation determinations must be carefully re-examined. Adjustments to the roles and responsibilities of institutions should recognize that reorganization in itself too often results in only marginal improvements. The objective of institutional reform should be to ensure that the many agencies inevitably involved in the management of coastal regions operate in a collaborative manner, following as simplified and efficient a decision-making process as possible. It is crucial that local levels of government are empowered and trained to make decisions affecting the allocation of natural resources and perform the required balancing among competing interests. Institutional development must recognize that the learning process will be slow, at times painful, and that finding "quick fixes" is highly unlikely. Worldwide experience suggests that the "discovery process" whereby effective institutions emerge is most likely to succeed when decisions regarding permits, concessions, enforcement, etc. are made at the local level on the basis of detailed resource management plans that have the support of major elements of the local population. Four regional planning and decision making entities, one for each coastal regions, are recommended for initial consideration. The role of central government should be to provide for overall coherence in policy and the decision-making process, oversight, and a vehicle for the funds and technical assistance that will be required by the regional management entities.

C. Recommendations for Regional Strategies

To be successful, management strategies must take into account not only the ecological characteristics of a region, but also political, social and economic aspects. Nicaragua's two coasts clearly are different worlds in terms of all of these. The eastern half, comprised principally of indigenous, English and Miskito-speaking groups, has never been effectively incorporated into the national domain, and has remained a thinly populated hinterland whose people and resources have been exploited in a series of boom and bust enterprises by English-speaking foreigners. Under the Sandinistas, more concerted attempts were made to effectively integrate this region into the economic and political life of Nicaragua. The western half is mainly Hispanic, much more densely populated, and more developed economically. The political, social and economic culture of each different group/region must be fully considered and incorporated into natural resource management efforts.

The Autonomous Regions of the Atlantic Coast: RAAS/RAAN

The Atlantic region contains important coastal lagoons and riverine estuaries. Rapidly encroaching agricultural settlement and deforestation have increased erosion and led to the siltation of some of these water bodies. The area is also suffering from extensive illegal over-exploitation of shrimp and lobster populations by international "resource pirates", by unknown and uncontrolled harvesting by local fishermen, and by the threat of toxic waste and disposal by foreign companies. The Bahia and City of Bluefields and nearby creeks are used as virtual trashcans and have been subject to the greatest degradation.

The coastal lagoons, barrier spits and associated wetlands in this region must be managed as one entity. It must also be recognized that changes in the intensity of human activities within the watersheds can have drastic effects on these coastal systems. This largely unaltered region is of enormous importance since it includes significant natural resources and has as yet been spared the combined impacts of massive deforestation, intensive agriculture, over-exploitation of fish and wildlife and rapid population growth that characterize western Nicaragua. The coastal lagoons are known to be an important nursery for finfish and shrimp, and are probably essential to sustaining the major commercial fisheries offshore. The proposed establishment of the 12,950 km² Miskito Coast Protected Area will create the largest and biologically richest coastal reserves in Latin America.

The following actions are recommended:

1. Strictly control improved access to the region. Increased road access in particular will inevitably result in deforestation, overfishing and conflicts with ethnic populations.
2. Extractive fisheries and mariculture (production for external consumption) should be discouraged in the regions lagoons. Concessions and/or permits for extractive activities including mariculture and processing/packing facilities, should not be permitted until a detailed resource management plan has been developed and endorsed by the local inhabitants.
3. A public education program similar to the ones recommended for other coastal programs but targeted upon the characteristics and management issues of this region.
4. A monitoring program, targeted particularly on the role of lagoons as a major fish and shrimp nursery, water quality, changes to such habitats as mangroves and seagrass beds, and documentation of artisanal fisheries (landings, efforts, gear utilized, grounds fished), should be designed and implemented without delay.

5. Community based management programs for individual lagoons and associated wetlands should be encouraged.

6. Research should be directed at estimating the potential for restoring/improving the productivity of Bahia de Bluefields and encouraging labor-intensive mariculture operations.

The Cays, Reefs and Fishing Grounds Within the Atlantic EEZ

Future growth in tourism, fishing and associated infrastructure development on the cays and reefs can lead to degradation of these important reef and island ecosystems. On the other hand, these same activities depend upon high environmental quality and therefore also might provide incentive for sound management. Deforestation occurring in the interior of the mainland Atlantic regions is increasing offshore sedimentation, and can have potentially devastating consequences on the coral reefs; little is documented on the present condition and trends of these resources.

Priority Actions Include:

1. A public education program focusing upon the importance and proper management of the coral reefs and other island resources to the local and national population.
2. The data-gathering processes for both the industrial and artisanal fisheries based in the islands and operating within the EEZ must be redesigned, adequately funded and effectively implemented. Management of the important lobster and shrimp fisheries requires believable data on landing, effort and areas fished.
3. Fisheries management strategies must be formulated and implemented if current declines in fisheries and the clear evidence of overharvesting are to be addressed. A top priority is to develop baseline data on the location and condition of such critically important habitats as the offshore coral reefs and seagrass beds. Extensive seagrass beds are known to exist off the Mosquitia region and they are being severely degraded by completely uncontrolled trawling.
4. Another urgent priority is to regulate the lobster dive fishery currently carried out largely by completely untrained native Americans from the Mosquitia region. Death and crippling from "the bends" is common. Adequate training of divers and controls over this highly hazardous activity is urgently needed. Some progress on this issue is being made.
5. Reef management strategies for all of the islands should be designed and enforced. The experiences of Belize and Honduras in managing their reef resources should be studied.
6. Periodic monitoring to track the condition and use of the reefs, shorefront construction, and changes in land use is essential to effectively manage the Islands' development.

The Pacific Coast

The Pacific coastal areas from the town of Soledad to the north is characterized by many estuaries and mangroves, while to the south the coastline is straight and there are no estuaries. The largest estuary is the Estero Real which empties into the Golfo de Fonseca. Other major estuaries are the Estero Padre Ramos, Estero Aposentillo, Corinto, and Puerto Sandino.

The estuaries urgently require management strategies that address the following closely interrelated issues and opportunities:

- extensive deforestation in the upper watershed that has greatly increased erosion of soils and siltation in the nearshore estuaries and made several rivers that formally flowed year-round into seasonal rivers.
- agrochemical residues that affect both human health and estuarine populations.
- mounting pressures on extensive mangroves caused by a combination of traditional activities (salt extraction, bark collection, timber and fuelwood extraction) and the potentially very rapid growth of shrimp mariculture.
- conversion of mud flats (playones) into shrimp farms and likely incursion into associated seasonal lagoons of great importance to traditional fisheries
- overharvesting of turtle eggs and traditionally favored fish and shellfish species.
- difficulties in maintaining navigation channels.
- water quality problems associated with urban areas, port activities and agricultural runoff.

The following actions could provide the basis for an integrated management strategy:

1. Preparation of detailed maps, based on recent photography and ground truthed, showing playones, mangroves, seasonal lagoons, areas of rapid sedimentation, land use within the watersheds, major roads and settlements, reserves and such special features as turtle nesting sites and other important habitats.
2. Form, under the highest possible auspices, such as Presidential Decree, local Management Commissions composed of all governmental agencies with resource management authority and an Advisory Committee including representatives of private sector groups, and NGO's and charge them to work together to formulate detailed management plans. The plans, using the maps (from Action #1), should designate areas suitable for shrimp ponds, areas recommended for reserves, areas designated for multiple use, points of public access, etc. Such a zoning plan should be the subject of open discussion and debate at the community level.
3. Actions 1 and 2 should be accompanied by an energetic public education program directed at promulgating the functions of the ecosystem, the benefits it provides to society, and the implications of existing patterns of mis-use and over-use of natural resources.
4. A program of technical assistance and training should be implemented concurrently to bring to bear worldwide experience in similar environments, including specific techniques of mariculture that can provide maximal employment and produce protein for local consumption.
5. A long-term monitoring program should be designed and implemented to keep track of changes to these ecosystems, the success and failure of management initiatives, and shifts in use patterns. The results of such monitoring should be widely promulgated and featured in public education programs (Action #3).
6. The Commission and Advisory Committee (Action #2) should also develop the procedures, and decision making criteria, by which concessions within intertidal areas will be granted. Full consideration should also be given to greatly increasing the annual fee charged per hectare for leased lands. Such fees should be used to support the management program. A moratorium on further concessions should be considered until such time as a new and effective permit process is in place.

All these actions must be viewed and implemented as a single, coherent strategy and not as piecemeal actions by various groups acting independently. Some of these general ideas are apparently being experimented with in the Estero de Padre Ramos through the Swiss financed "Aprovechamiento de Desarrollo Integral Sostenido", which will include artisanal fishery and ecotourism components, mangrove management and reforestation, and iguana hatcheries. Such an integrated project may provide useful lessons which can be applied to other areas.

Participants in the Roundtable Discussion to Review the Draft Nicaragua Profile, Managua, Nicaragua, July 12, 1991

Stern Robinson
Instituto para el Desarrollo de las Regiones Autonomas (INDERA)

Jaime Barberena
YATAMA

Sergio Torres

Ma. Eugenia Espinoza

Bert Bradford Jr.
GDTAN-MCT
Frente Estadio Nacional

Judith Acevedo
INTURISMO

Carlos Haymes M.
UNAN-Managua

Joe Ryan
IRENA/JCA

Hector Montin
Asociacion Nacional de Acuicultores de Honduras

Jonathan Espinoza
Asociacion Nacional de Acuicultores de Honduras

Elena Fullerton
Asociacion Hondurena de Ecologos

Juan Reyes Chow
INDERA

Ronald Escoto G.
CIP-INPESCA

Aldo Hernandez P.
CIP-INPESCA

Dr. Jorge Jenkins
OPS/OMS, MINSA

Sergio Martinez C.
CIP-INPESCA

Alejandro Cotto
CIP-INPESCA

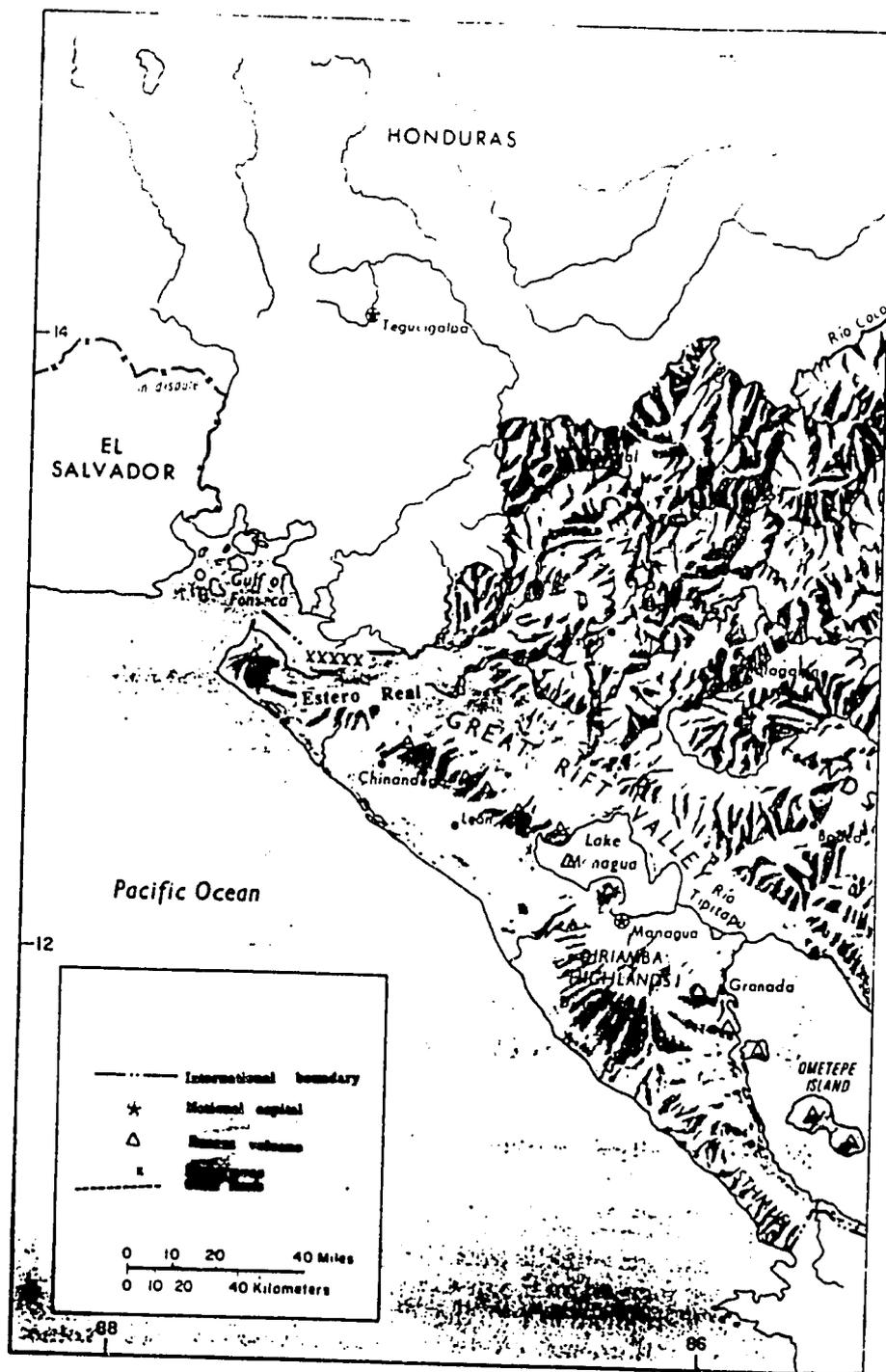
Juan Jose Montiel R.
Asociacion de Biologos y Ecologos de Nicaragua (ABEN)
RED Regional de Organizaciones Conservacionistas No-Gubernamentales para el
Desarrollo Sostenible de Centroamerica (REDES)

Jaime Alegria F.
ABEN

Adalgisa La Forgia
University of Rhode Island

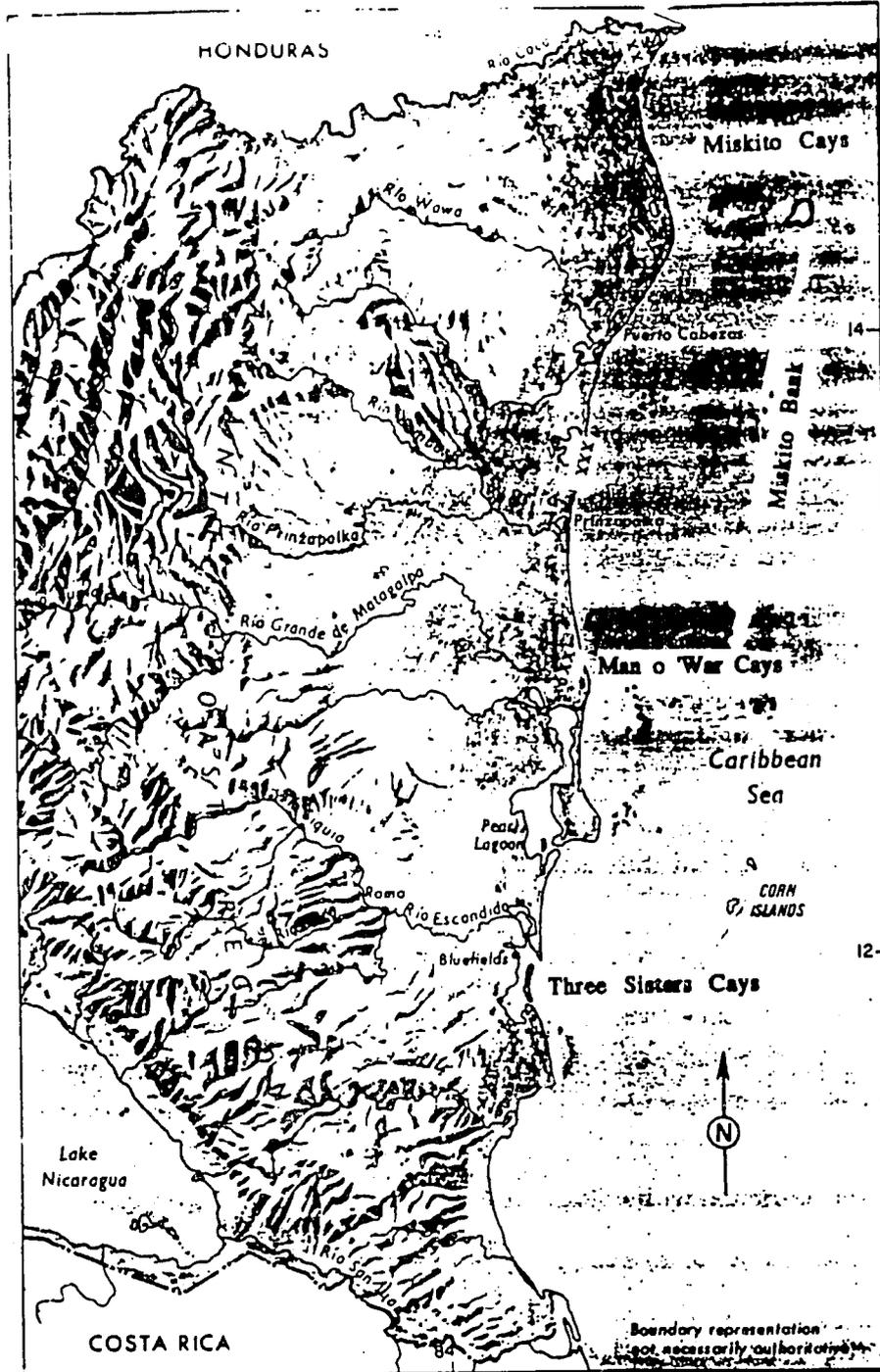
Gordon Foer
University of Rhode Island

Figure 1a. Nicaragua: Geography and Coastal and Marine Resources.
 Figura 1a. Nicaragua: Geografía y Recursos Costeros y Marinos.



Source/Fuente: Fudolph, James D. 1982. Nicaragua: A Country Study. The American University, Foreign Area Studies, Washington, DC.

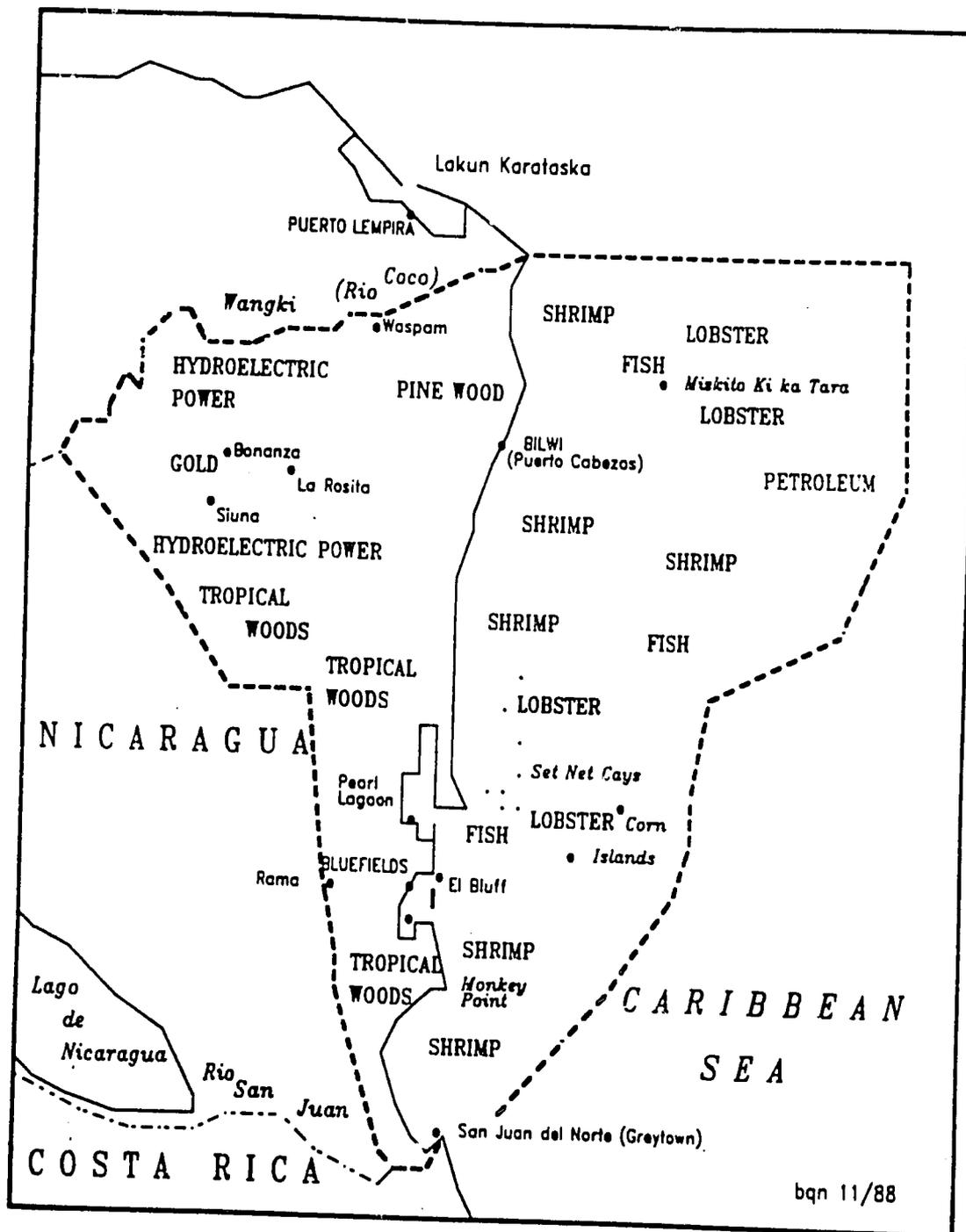
Figure 1b. Nicaragua: Geography and Coastal and Marine Resources.
 Figura 1b. Nicaragua: Geografía y Recursos Costeros y Marinos.



Based on information from Robert C. West and John P. Augelli, *Middle America: Its Lands and Peoples*, Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey, 1966, 428.

Source/Fuente: Rudolph, James D. 1982. *Nicaragua: A Country Study*. The American University. Foreign Area Studies, Washington, DC.

Figure 2. Nicaragua: Yapti Tasba Resources.
 Figura 2. Nicaragua: Recursos de Yapti Tasba.



Source/Fuente: The Unknown War: The Miskito Nation, Nicaragua, and the United States. By Bernard Nietschmann. Freedom House, NY, 1989.

Reprinted with Permission of Freedom House.

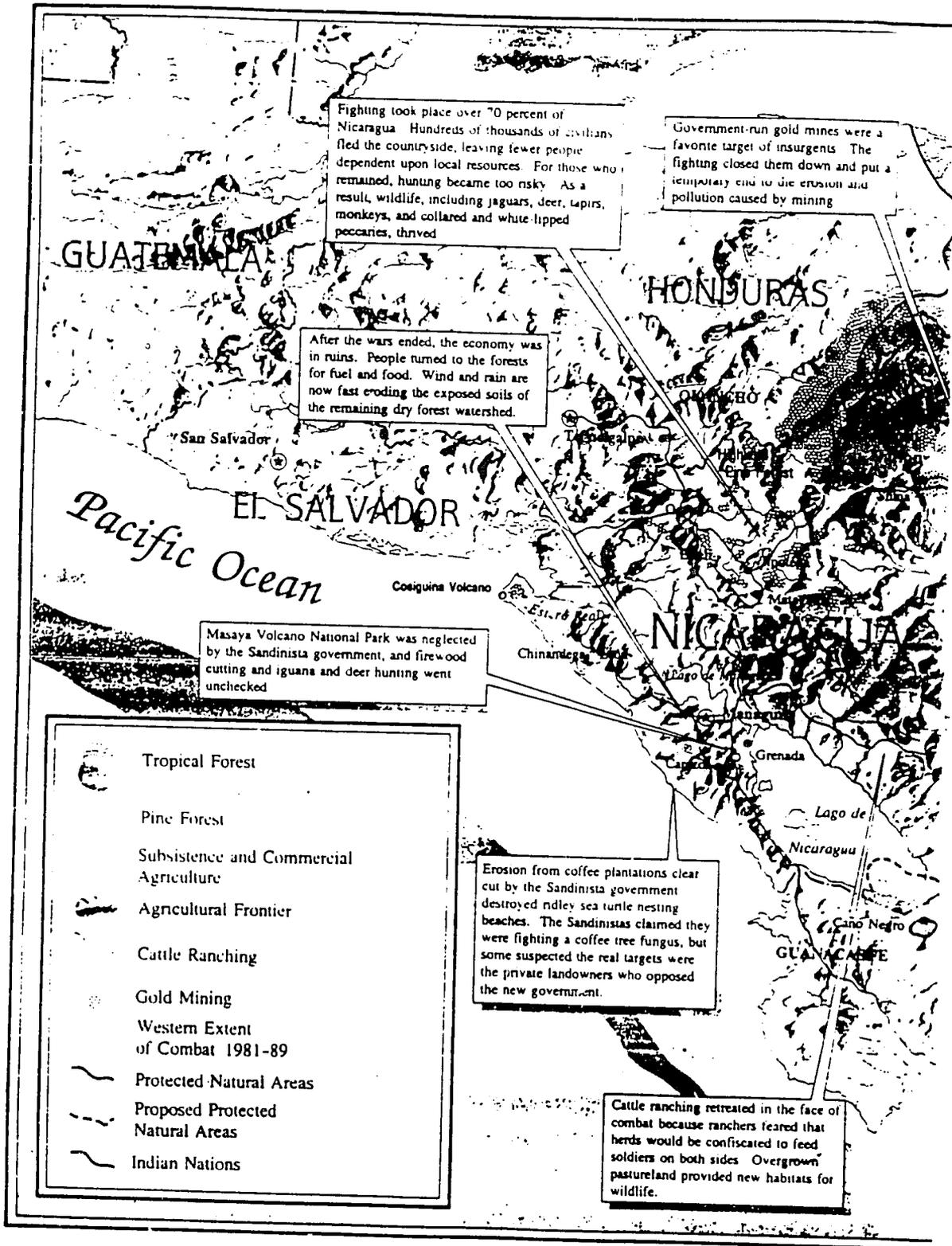
Figure 3. Nicaragua: Estimated Population of Some Coastal Cities and Municipalities.
Figura 3. Nicaragua: Población Total Estimada en Algunas Ciudades y Municipios de la
Region del Pacifico y Atlantico de Nicaragua.

PACIFICO	POBLACION TOTAL
Corinto	22,220
Puerto Morazan	10,978
El Real	6,520
San Juan del Sur	15,506
ATLANTICO	
Puerto Cabezas	29,730
Cabo Gracias a Dios	4,593
Prinzapolka	15,243
Bluefield	48,036
Corn Island	5,424

Source/Fuente: Instituto Nicaraguense de Estadísticas y Censo.

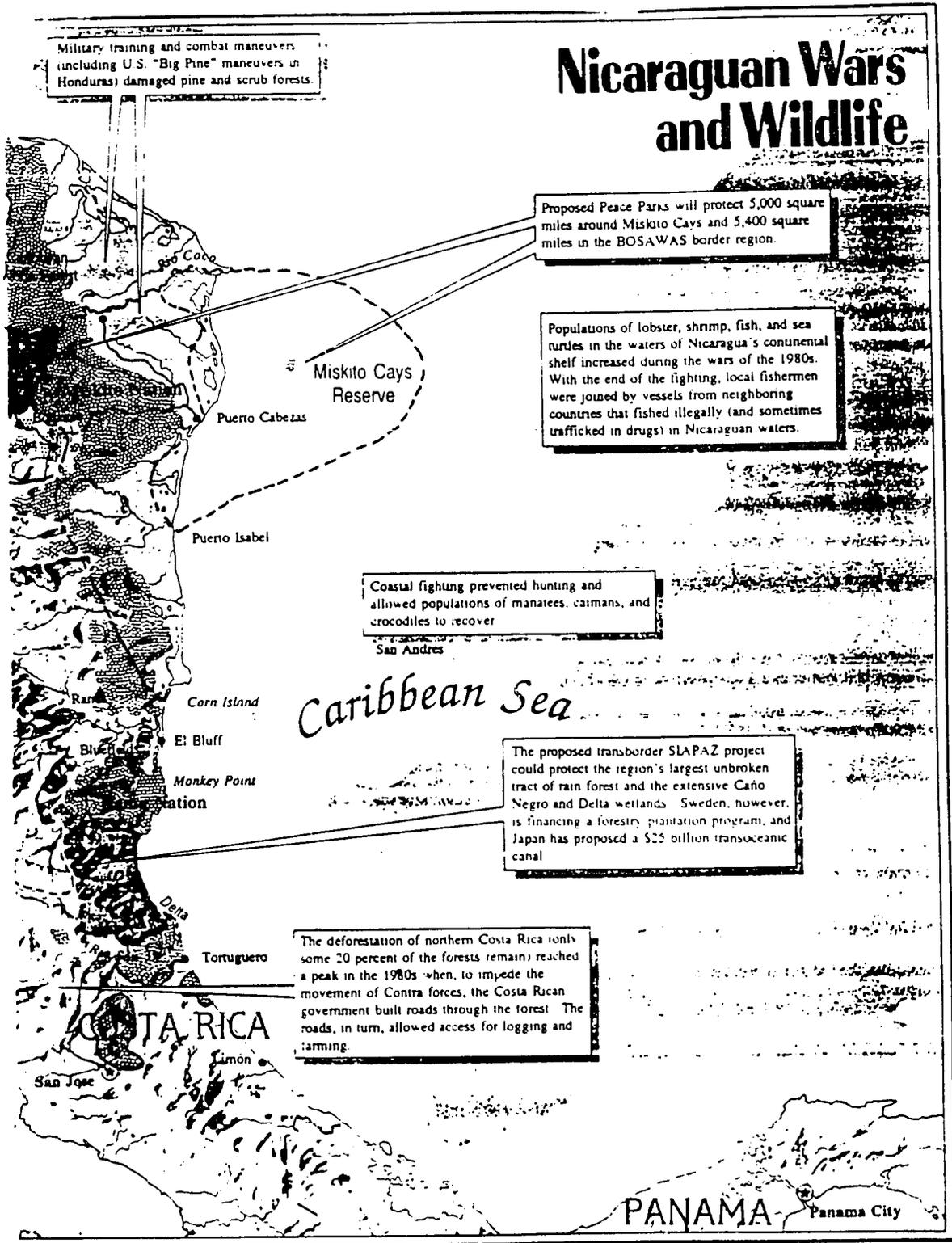
Figure 4a. Nicaragua: Nicaraguan Wars and Wildlife.

Figura 4a. Nicaragua: Impactos de la Guerra en la Vida Silvestre de Nicaragua.



Source/Fuente: Natural History Magazine, November, 1990.

Figure 4b. Nicaragua: Nicaraguan Wars and Wildlife.
 Figura 4b. Nicaragua: Impactos de la Guerra en la Vida Silvestre de Nicaragua.



Map concept and design: Bernard Nietschmann, Map illustration: Joe LeMonnier

Source/Fuente: Natural History Magazine, November, 1990.

Figure 5. Nicaragua: Contribution of Fisheries to the Commercial Accounts (Thousands of Dollars).
 Figura 5. Nicaragua: Participación de la Pesca en la Balanza Comercial (Miles de Dolares).

PRODUCTOS	1974	%	1975	%	1976	%	1977	%	1978	%	Periodo	%
											74-78	
P. Tradicionales	236910.0	62.2	242692.0	64.4	372114.0	68.9	449895.0	70.6	461645.0	71.2	1763256.0	68.24
Cafe Oro	46144.0	12.1	48079.0	12.8	116386.0	21.5	198790.0	31.2	199600.0	30.8	608999.0	23.57
Algodon Oro	135929.0	35.7	95589.0	25.4	130592.0	24.2	150571.0	23.6	140912.0	21.7	653593.0	25.30
Azucar	12281.0	3.2	42552.0	11.3	52829.0	9.8	27842.0	4.4	19614.0	3.0	155118.0	6.00
Carne	21865.0	5.7	26955.0	7.1	37621.0	7.0	37278.0	5.9	67733.0	10.4	191452.0	7.41
P. Pesqueros	9750.0	2.6	16733.0	4.4	21216.0	3.9	22411.0	3.5	16974.0	2.6	87084.0	3.37
Banano	5342.0	1.4	4908.0	1.3	4602.0	0.8	4474.0	0.7	4799.0	0.7	24125.0	0.93
Ajonjoli	784.0	0.2	1662.0	0.4	1222.0	0.2	1762.0	0.3	3412.0	0.5	8842.0	0.34
Melaza	881.0	0.2	2513.0	0.7	4285.0	0.8	2951.0	0.5	2407.0	0.4	13037.0	0.50
Oro	3934.0	1.0	3701.0	1.0	3361.0	0.6	3816.0	0.6	6194.0	1.0	21006.0	0.81
P. No Tradic.	144111.0	37.8	134330.0	35.6	168281.0	31.1	187289.0	29.4	186597.0	28.8	820608.0	31.76
T. Exportaciones	381021.0	100.0	377022.0	100.0	540395.0	100.0	637184.0	100.0	648242.0	100.0	2583864.0	100.0

PRODUCTOS	1979	%	1980	%	1981	%	1982	%	1983	%	Periodo	%
											79-83	
P. Tradicionales	445856.0	78.9	357248.0	78.9	410510.0	81.1	336635.0	83.0	367251.0	85.2	1917500.0	81.22
Cafe Oro	158497.0	28.1	165670.0	36.6	136808.0	27.0	124002.0	30.6	153239.0	35.5	738216.0	31.27
Algodon Oro	135713.0	24.0	30412.0	6.7	123435.0	24.4	87200.0	21.5	109533.0	25.4	486293.0	20.60
Azucar	19554.0	3.5	20458.0	4.5	51015.0	10.1	36424.0	9.0	34375.0	8.0	161826.0	6.85
Carne	93527.0	16.6	58551.0	12.9	23153.0	4.6	33808.0	8.3	31411.0	7.3	240450.0	10.19
P. Pesqueros	20059.0	3.6	29109.0	6.4	17899.0	3.15	21680.0	5.3	16809.0	3.9	105556.0	4.47
Banano	6371.0	1.1	8385.0	1.9	20904.0	4.1	9787.0	2.4	14784.0	3.4	60231.0	2.55
Ajonjoli	3157.0	0.6	6284.0	1.4	8147.0	1.6	5822.0	1.4	5824.0	1.4	29234.0	1.24
Melaza	3268.0	0.6	5507.0	1.2	5372.0	1.1	2843.0	0.7	1276.0	0.3	18266.0	0.77
Oro	5710.0	1.0	32872.0	7.3	23777.0	4.7	15069.0	3.7	77428.0	3.28	443307.0	18.78
P. No Tradic.	119057.0	21.1	95541.0	21.1	95579.0	18.9	69148.0	17.0	63982.0	14.8	2360807.0	100.0
T. Exportaciones	564913.0	100.0	452789.0	100.0	506089.0	100.0	405783.0	100.0	431233.0	100.0	2360807.0	100.0

PRODUCTOS	1984	%	1985	%	1986	%	1987	%	1988	%	Periodo	%
											84-88	
P. Tradicionales	327120.0	84.95	262892.0	87.8	213097.2	84.8	254612.4	86.4	199440.9	86.9	1256362.5	86.10
Cafe Oro	121812.0	31.63	117934.0	39.5	109642.4	43.6	133054.1	45.1	84582.3	36.8	567024.8	38.86
Algodon Oro	133815.0	34.75	91017.0	30.5	44176.9	17.6	45997.7	15.6	53066.8	23.1	368073.4	25.22
Azucar	20940.0	5.44	6920.0	2.3	17505.8	7.0	19653.7	6.7	5420.6	2.4	70440.1	4.83
Carne	17601.0	4.57	10925.0	3.7	5276.3	2.1	14564.3	4.9	19320.0	8.4	67686.6	4.64
P. Pesqueros	12560.0	3.26	12855.0	4.3	8663.0	3.4	12424.4	4.2	10840.0	4.7	57342.4	3.93
Banano	11901.0	3.09	16458.0	5.5	14385.0	5.7	13862.5	4.7	10680.0	4.7	67286.5	4.61
Ajonjoli	5904.0	1.53	5375.0	1.8	2477.6	1.0	2982.0	1.0	2931.2	1.3	19669.8	1.35
Melaza	2587.0	0.67	608.0	0.2	1123.6	0.4	9846.6	3.9	12600.0	5.5	4318.6	0.30
Oro					9846.6	3.9	12073.7	4.1	12600.0	5.5	34520.3	2.37
P. No Tradic.	57956.0	15.05	36426.0	12.2	38173.1	15.2	40163.8	13.6	30130.0	13.1	202848.9	13.90
T. Exportaciones	385076.0	100.0	298518.0	100.0	251270.3	100.0	294776.2	100.0	229570.9	100.0	1459211.0	100.0

Source/Fuente: Secretaria de Planificación y Presupuesto (SPP).

REFERENCES

- Acevedo, Judith. INTURISMO. Personal communication, July, 1991.
- Cedeño, Victor. IRENA. June, 1991.
- Gutierrez, H., C. Jaime Martinez, D. Juarez Juarez, P. Pablo Moreno, C. Otero Ortuño, Oct. 1990. Diagnostico Preliminar de Manglares de Nicaragua. Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Managua, Nicaragua.
- IBRD, 1989. World Development Report 1989. International Bank for Reconstruction and Development/The World Bank. Oxford University Press.
- IDB, 1990. Economic and Social Progress in Latin America: 1990 Report. InterAmerican Development Bank. John Hopkins University Press, Baltimore, Maryland.
- INPESCA, 1990. Diagnostico de la Actividad Pesquera de Nicaragua. Corporacion Nicaraguense de la Pesca, Ministerio de Economia y Comercio, Fondo Nicaraguense de Inversiones, Secretaria de Planificacion y Presupuesto. Managua.
- IRENA, 1988. Proyecto para el Manejo Integrado de los Manglares del Pacifico.
- IRENA, 1982. Sistema de Area Silvestre Protegida.
- Martinez, Sergio. Director, Centro de Investigaciones Pesqueros(CIP), Managua, June, 1991.
- Nietschmann, Bernard, 1990. Conservation by Conflict in Nicaragua. Natural History Magazine, November, 1990. New York.
- Nietschmann, Bernard, 1988. The Unknown War: The Miskito Nation, Nicaragua, and the United States. Freedom House, NY.
- Norworthy, K. and Tom Barry, 1989. Nicaragua: A Country Guide. The Inter-hemispheric Education Resource Center, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
- Robinson, Stern, 1991. Diagnostico Preliminar de la Situacion del Medio Ambiente en la Region Autonoma Sur (RAAS). INDERA, May, 1991.
- Rudolph, James D, ed., 1981. Nicaragua: A Country Study. Foreign Areas Studies, The American University. Secretary of the Army.
- Ryan, Joe. University of Maryland. Personal Communication, July 1991.
- Saborio, Agnes, 1991. El Cultivo de Camarones en Nicaragua. Paper presented at the Central America Regional Workshop on Coastal Ecosystems Management, Guatemala City, September 24-27, 1991.
- Saenger, Hererl, and David, 1983. cited in Gutierrez et al.
- Swezey, S., D. Murray, R. Daxl. Nicaragua's Revolution in Pesticide Policy. Environment, January/February, 1986, Vol. 28, No. 1.

Tropical Conservation Newsbureau, 1990. Press Release "Nicaragua's Minister of Natural Resources Sees Environmental Opportunities Amid Political Chaos", December 10, 1990. San Jose, Costa Rica.

UNEP, 1988. Coral Reefs of the World: Volume 1, Latin America and the Caribbean. United Nations Environment Programme/International Union for the Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources. Ed. Susan Wells. UNEP, Nairobi, Kenya.

PANAMA



(Map elaborated by the Coastal Resources Center, using Map © Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, New Jersey.)

Previous Page Blank

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF PANAMÁ

November, 1991

This document is an initial attempt to identify the most significant resource management issues affecting the coastal ecosystems of Panamá. This is not a comprehensive summary of all potentially pertinent information on the coastal resources of the country. We have instead attempted to assess both the social and environmental significance of the issues identified, their possible causes, and possible responses. A draft of this paper was reviewed and modified at a roundtable to which a cross-section of private and public sector representatives were invited.

This profile was prepared by:

Jose Vasconez, URI/USAID/Ecuador Coastal Resources Management Project

This project was commissioned by the U.S. Agency for International Development's Regional Office for Central America Programs (AID/ROCAP) and AID/Office of Natural Resources/Bureau for Research and Development (R&D). The University of Rhode Island's (URI) Coastal Resources Center assumed responsibility for the program through its Cooperative Agreement with AID/R&D.

PROFILE OF THE COASTAL RESOURCES OF PANAMA

PART I. THE COAST FROM A NATIONAL PERSPECTIVE

A. Definition of the Coastal Region

International experience in the management of coastal ecosystems suggests that the boundaries of a coastal zone should be pragmatically defined to include those geographic areas that must be considered when formulating management strategies for the selected issues that the program will address. Because the likely focus of a coastal program for Panama has not yet been identified, the Panamanian coastal zone can be broadly defined to include all resources and activities that are present: (a) on or immediately adjacent to the shoreline, (b) in coastal alluvial plains and small coastal watersheds when human activities directly and significantly impact coastal activities and features, and (c) within the EEZ.

B. Economic Significance of the Coast

In the Panamanian economy, services occupy first place (75%) in the GNP, industry is in second, (15%), and the primary sectors represent 10% of the GNP. Within the sectors linked with coastal resources, the canal is the most important, both strategically and economically, followed in order of importance by bananas, shrimp, sugar and coffee (Figures 1 and 2).

Bananas are the number one export product (Figure 3); in 1985 this crop represented 23% (\$US 78 million) of the total revenue from exports. The volume produced reached a maximum in 1978 and has declined to the current levels.

In 1981, shrimp represented some \$US 42.5 million (Dirección General de Recursos Marinos, 1991) reaching \$72 million in 1986 before declining to \$44.8 million in 1990. Shrimp represents 84% of the total seafood products.

Fisheries production has increased from 118 million kilograms in 1981 to 157 million in 1989, although it decreased in 1990 to 102 million (Dirección General de Recursos Marinos, 1991). The most important products are anchovy and herring, which are processed to make fish meal and oil.

Traditionally, sugar was the second most important export product in terms of production and generation of revenue. Production rose during the 1970's, then fell to a level of 165,000 tons in 1986 (Panamá. A country study, 1986). In economic terms this equaled approximately \$US 40 million for the period from 1975 to 1981, increasing to \$US 22 million in 1985 alone.

Coffee production grew steadily from 1981 to 1985, from 7,000 (Panamá. A country study, 1986) to 11,000 tons respectively. It is the third leading export product, indeed, in 1985 contributing 4.6% of the national total export revenues, equal to \$US 15.6 million.

As far as tourism, the number of foreign visitors has decreased from 297,310 (1979) to 220,676 (1983). International tourism contributes approximately 5% (Sumian, Daniel, 1987) to the GNP; however, the percentage of revenue from coastal and marine activities is unknown.

Salt production is centered in the land around the Bahía de Parita. At least 300 families are dependent on this activity, which produced over 38 million kilograms of salt in 1983

(Suman, 1987). Thousands of people exploit large quantities of mangrove for a variety of activities (Figures 4 and 5).

The most important factor in Panama's economy is the Panama Canal, which generated US\$327 million in 1987 (Whelan Tensie, 1988), contributing an estimated 8% of the GNP. 5% of worldwide maritime commerce (around 12,000 ships) use the canal each year. Since it began operating in 1914, almost 700,000 boats have passed through it. The major users in 1986, according to their identity flags, were Panama, Liberia, Japan, the United States, Greece and the Soviet Union. Each boat passing through the canal requires 52 million gallons of fresh water in order to cross the three levels of locks, which is why water resource management in the watershed is of vital importance.

C. Major Coastal Resources and Ecosystems

Panama relies on large expanses of coastal ecosystems such as mangroves, coral reefs, estuaries, coastal lagoons, beaches, salt flats and coastal "plains." The mangroves are more prevalent on the Pacific coast, while coral reefs are more common on the Atlantic. Numerous estuaries line both coasts, but the largest ones are those along Pacific Ocean, because of the size of their watersheds and the quantity of fresh water they receive.

The coastal ecosystems are important because of their high productivity and biodiversity; they are also the habitat and reproduction area for many species of fish and shellfish. Nevertheless, their fragility requires careful management according to their characteristics in order not to disturb either the ecological processes or the ecosystems themselves.

Mangrove forests are found on both coasts of Panama (Figure 6). The Panamanian isthmus has more than 1,709 km² of mangroves and 188 km² of salt flats and salt marshes (D'Croz, 1990). The most important mangrove zones on the Atlantic coast are found on the estuary of the Río Changuinola, in the low lands of the Laguna de Chiriquí (Chiriquí Grande) and on the Golfo de San Blas. Over 300 km² of freshwater wetlands are located behind the mangrove fringe in the province of Bocas del Toro. The largest expanses on the Pacific coast extend from the Boca de los Espinos (Alajuela) to Boca de Pajaroncito (Sona), the Golfo de Montijo, a section between the Río de Cana y Tonosi (Tonosi), the Bahía de Parita (Aguadulce) and through the Bahía de Panamá to the Golfo de San Miguel. This is the habitat of fish such as sea bass, rovalo, snapper, catfish (bagre) and yellow jack (jurel). There might be a relation between the presence of mangroves and the abundance of the commercially-important anchovy *c. mysticetus*. Coastal shrimp spend their juvenile stage in the estuary from March to May (D'Croz et al, 1990). It is also known that the black iguana is extinct due to the over-exploitation for food by the coastal inhabitants.

The Caribbean coast has more than 250 km of reefs, which are now in a post-climax period; their most active growth period was 2000 years ago (Coral Reefs of the World). Forty-nine species of hard coral have been identified in this area (Porter, 1972). The richest zones are found between Isla Margarita and the Bahía Las Minas (including Punta Galeta), in Bocas del Toro and in the Archipiélago of San Blas (Coral Reefs of the World). In the Pacific, there is less diversity in the coral and associated communities because of the decrease in water temperature associated with the seasonal upwellings which occur in the Golfo de Panamá. Only 20 species of coral are found here, but they have some of the highest growth rates in the world (6 cm./year).

The largest coral developments are found in the western region, specifically in Islas Secas, Contreras, Bahía Honda and Islas Parida near the mouth of the Río Chiriquí. Smaller stretches are located in Taboga, Taboquilla and in the Islas Perlas. The coral reefs are

important for the sustenance of artisanal fisheries and tourism. The Smithsonian Institute of Tropical Research has maintained a marine laboratory in Punta Galera and a field station in the Archipiélago San Blás since 1970.

Until a few years ago, the coastal and marine ecosystems were considered to be of marginal importance in the economy and human activity wasn't seriously affecting them. This situation changed in the 1970's; since then, many ecosystems have been tapped for different purposes, thus we have the destruction of mangroves for the urban expansion of Panama City, in zones near Juan Diaz, and for the development of shrimp mariculture in Punta Chame and in the Bahía Parita. Pressure from the use and exploitation of coastal resources will tend to increase more and more with time.

We also have to consider that the extensive monocultures of bananas, sugar cane and coffee which are destined for exportation, are prone to pests and diseases and often exhaust the soil besides. They require ever more fertilizers, weed killers and other agro-chemicals. The profits from such cultivations are in the hands of few firms and corporations.

D. Population and Settlement Patterns

Panama's population in 1990 was 2,329,329 people (Contraloría General de la República, 1991). According to the 1990 census, the most densely populated areas in the country are Panama, Colon and David with populations of 584,803; 140,908; and 102,678 respectively (Contraloría General de la República, 1991). These three cities are found on the coast and together they total 36% of Panama's total population (**Figure 7**).

More than 88% of the national population lives in the Pacific watersheds; 25% of that total lives in Panama City or in other cities west of the capital which are agricultural centers that have been developed on small coastal plains.

Historical growth indexes show average populational growth rates of 2.8% for the period from 1930 to 1970 (Boyer, Jeffrey, 1980). The average rate for the period from 1980-1990 was 2.2% (Contraloría General de la República, 1991); at this rate the population would double approximately every 30 years (**Figure 8**). The decrease in the growth rate can be attributed to the existence of a government policy for family planning and to the action of private organizations dedicated to teaching about birth control. In spite of this, the efforts to plan and implement development and management projects have to be very extensive in order to respond to the needs of this rapidly-growing population and yet still maintain the productivity of the ecosystems.

As for the geographic distribution of the population, the 1990 census showed 49% to be urban (Contraloría General de la República, 1991) and 51% to be rural. It should be emphasized that the demographic growth rates are different; thus we have an urban rate of 2.93% during the period from 1970-1980 and a recorded rural rate of 1.73% for the same period of time.

The configuration of Panamanian society reflects its geographical position as a transit zone. The inhabitants of the Panama have been subjected to a variety of influences that aren't typical of Latin American countries. The population includes ethnic groups from the Middle East, the Far East, Southeast Asia, Europe and North America who have all been attracted by the opportunities for progress associated with the presence of the Panama Canal.

Blacks from the West Indies, descendents of the Caribbean workers who built the canal, constitute the largest minority group. The indigenous tribes, frequently isolated from society, made up only 5% of the population in the 1980's. Within the tribal groups, it is

appropriate to distinguish the Kunas, who live on a large territorial expanse of the Archipiélago de San Blas and the Caribbean watershed. This group has its own government and administers its territory independently from national government initiatives.

PART II. COASTAL REGIONS

Panama has an area of 75,650 km² (Suman, Daniel, 1987) with 800 kilometers of coastline on the Caribbean Sea, and 1,600 kilometers of coastline on the Pacific Ocean. Without counting its 1,600 islands, Panama has 0.32 kilometers of coastline for every km² of its territory, the highest percentage of any Latin American country (Sorensen and Brandani, 1987).

As a first approximation, the Panamanian coastal areas can be divided into six separate regions, each with its own environmental characteristics and features, and impacts from human activities, all of which must be considered for integrated management. The Caribbean coast can be subdivided into three areas: (a) the Archipiélago de San Blas, (b) the Central Zone and (c) the Northern Zone. The Pacific coast can also be subdivided into three regions: (d) the Gulf of Panama, (e) the Azuero Peninsula and (f) the Montijo and Chiriquí Gulfs.

The **Caribbean coast** extends for some 800 kilometers on the Caribbean Sea. There are few cities on this coast; Colón is the biggest port city and population center in the region. The surface temperature of the water in the southeastern part of the Caribbean Sea remains constant throughout the year, with an average of 27°C, and tends to stagnate near the shore due to the northeast wind. Because of this, there are no upwellings in the bottom waters, which are rich in nutrients. The tidal range is small; on few occasions is it more than 50 centimeters and the width of the Continental Shelf often doesn't exceed 25 kilometers.

The **Archipiélago de San Blas** consists of a group of more than 300 coral islands (Suman, Daniel, 1987), which extend somewhat more than 200 kilometers between the Colombian border and the Golfo de San Blas. The coast, protected by coral reefs, has a tendency to form marshy areas and has a narrow strip of mangroves in Punta Valiente in the west. Thriving coral colonies have been identified east of Colón. In the west and all along the 200 kilometers of the Golfo de Mosquitos, the coast is made up of a succession of small beaches separated by cliffs.

The **Northern Zone** is contained between Punta Valiente and The Costa Rican border. This area has more than 50 barrier islands (Archipiélago Bocas del Toro), the largest of which is more than 130 km². Another notable geographical accident is the Laguna Chiriquí, 840 km², which is the biggest lagoon in Panama. Mangroves and bananas are dominant on these coasts. The banana plantations on the extensive coastal plain are also important. There are grouping and nesting sites for several species of marine birds and tortoises here as well.

The **Pacific coast** has a length of approximately 1,600 kilometers from the Darien forest in the south to Punta Burica in the north. The oceanographic conditions are different with respect to those of the Caribbean. During the dry season, (January-April) there are upwellings in the Golfo de Panamá and the surface waters are displaced from the coast (Forsbergh, 1969. Taken from Suman, Daniel). The water temperature can go down 3 or 4°C from the average recorded during the rainy season (28°C). These upwellings are rich in nutrients and increase the region's primary production. Upwellings like these do not occur in the Golfo de Chiriquí.

The continental shelf is extensive; there are zones up to 150 kilometers wide. The Golfo de Chiriquí also has a wide shelf except in the western part near Punta Burica, which is cut short by a deep underwater canyon. Tides range from 3 to 6 meters along the entire Pacific coast.

The Gulf of Panama has an area of some 20,00 km² (Suman, 1987), and the most economically developed region in Panama is found in this coastal zone. The largest estuary in Panama, the San Miguel, is formed by the Tuira and Chucunaque rivers whose watersheds are in the Darien region. Other important estuaries are: Bayano, Grande, Santa María and Cloce. The mangroves are associated with all of these estuaries. The Las Perlas archipelago, located in the center of the Gulf, is composed of 10 large islands. Near the inlet to the Panama Canal, are the Taboga and Taboguilla islands. The biggest population center is Chitré which counts 35,000 inhabitants (Contraloría General de la República, 1991).

The 100 kilometers of the **Azuero Peninsula** are mountainous with limited coastal plains. The continental shelf is narrow and ends only a few kilometers from the coast. Punta Chame and Las Tablas (21,000 inhabitants) are important areas in this zone.

The **Montijo and Chiriqui Gulfs** make up the third region of the Pacific. They extend from Azuero in the west to the Costa Rican border. The San Pedro and San Pablo rivers empty into the Montijo Gulf and farther westward, the Chiriqui and David rivers discharge their water into the Chiriqui Gulf. All of the noted estuaries are surrounded by mangrove forests. Sandy beaches border the Charco Azul Bay from Coca Brava, the estuary of the David river, to Punta Burica. The majority of the Gulf is surrounded by coastal savannahs which are important for the development of livestock and for the cultivation of bananas, sugar and rice. The city of David, which numbers more than 103,000 people, is the most important urban center in the Chiriqui Gulf.

There are numerous islands in the Montijo Gulf and east of Chiriqui including Coiba, one of the largest along the Pacific coast of the Americas. Large coral colonies thrive in the waters adjacent to this insular region.

PART III. ISSUES AND OPPORTUNITIES FOR COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT

Issue #1. Management of Fisheries Resources.

Significance.

This industry is currently based mainly on the herring, anchovy, shrimp and lobster catch in the Pacific Ocean, whereas in the Caribbean, lobster is the only fisheries product.

The U.S. fleet originally began fishing for herring and anchovy in the 1930's only as a supplement to tuna fishing. Fishing specifically for these species grew in the 1950's and now the majority of the catch is exported. The Bahía de Panamá and the Golfo de San Miguel are the main fishing areas. A major proportion of the product is made into fish meal and fish oil.

The record catch of 250,000 metric tons was established in the 1980's, specifically in 1985. Since then, fishing has decreased to 92,000 tons in 1990 (Dirección General de Recursos Marinos, 1991; **Figure 9**). 85% of the product is exported, while what is left

serves to supply the aviculture and porcine etc. industries. For the decade studied, 1987, with 117 million dollars, was the highest earner in monetary terms; in 1990 the revenue generated was almost 66 million dollars.

The Pacific based shrimp fleet is comprised of 261 working ships (Dirección General de Recursos Marinos, 1991) and has sustained production of 5,000 metric tons of shrimp per year in the last decade. In 1985, shrimp exports generated some 38 million dollars.

Lobster is trapped only by artisanal fishermen; because of the volume of the catch, it is of secondary importance. Around 90% of the lobster comes from the Caribbean provinces of San Blas and Bocas del Toro. In 1975, the catch was estimated to be 76 metric tons (NOAA/NMFS, 1977) and in 1984 almost 75 tons was recorded (Suman, Daniel, 1987), which could indicate a stable production.

The fisheries sector employed 0.9% of the economically active population of the country, approximately 8,400 people, in 1990 (Dirección General de Recursos Marinos, 1991). Of them, some 6,500 can be classified as artisanal, and work close to the shore (Pollnac, 1977). Artisanal fishermen meet a significant part of the domestic market's need for fresh fish and they also sell shrimp to processing plants for exportation. In spite of their large numbers, these fishermen catch only 1.7% of the fish and 3.5% of the shrimp. However, molluscs and lobster are caught entirely by artisanal fishermen.

There are more than 15 shrimp processing plants in the country, of which 9 are located in the fishing port of Vacamonte.

Main Fishing Habitats and Grounds

The most important fishing grounds are shown in **Figure 1**. The banks represent feeding areas of adult herring and anchovy stock. Important fishing areas are located in the Bahía de Parita, Bahía de Chame, Bahía de Chorrera, Bahía de Bique, Bahía de Panamá and in the Golfo de San Miguel (Boyer Jeffrey, et al, 1980). Schools of these species are very limited in the Caribbean; basically, they are found adjacent to the mouths of rivers.

With regard to shrimp, of the seven kinds which are caught off both coasts, six come from the Pacific Ocean. The shrimp species with the greatest commercial value is the white shrimp, which includes three species: *Penaeus vannamei*, *P. stylirostris* and *P. occidentalis*, of which *P. occidentalis* is the most caught. The areas where the highest concentration of shrimp are found extends from the Golfo de Panamá to the Darien region and include the shallow areas near the Coiba Islands and the Golfo de Chiriquí.

The areas where the highest concentration of lobster can be found in the Caribbean include the San Blas and Bocas del Toro regions. In the Pacific, the lobster population is confined to the rocky zones like Isla Parida, San Carlos and the areas adjacent to the Bahía de Muertos.

Issues Related to Resource Management

Reduction of Coastal Fishing Grounds. La Dirección de Recursos Marinos exerts efforts to prevent the over-exploitation of lobster, anchovy and white shrimp, the most important species for the national fisheries industry. As a result, the populations close to the coast and the catch per unit of effort have decreased. In 1990, there were 261 shrimp fishing permits but it is believed necessary to reduce that number still more to maintain current catch levels. The red shrimp populations do not yet seem to be over-exploited.

Issue #2. Degradation of Habitats Important to the Economy and the Quality of Life.

Significance and Trends

According to the document entitled "The State of The Environment of the Republic of Panama" (Illueca, Jorge, 1987), close attention must be paid to the rich and varied coastal and marine ecosystems, given their extreme fragility. The destruction of mangroves is reason for general concern, since they support abundant flora and fauna as well as the fisheries industry. The systematic destruction of mangroves for urban development has occurred, for example, in Juan Díaz, east of Panama City and in Punta Chame, where a large charcoal industry and tourist development projects have also drastically altered the environment. Shrimp ponds have also led to the destruction of mangroves, as can be seen in the vicinity of Bahía Parita.

The second critical issue identified in the same document is oil spills, which have caused severe damage in the past decade to the ecology of coastal ecosystems. As an example, the spill of more than 130,000 barrels in April, 1986, of which 70,000 reached the sea, damaged coral reefs and mangroves on the Caribbean coast in the province of Colón. In the Laguna de Chiriquí, there is chronic low-level hydrocarbon pollution.

The Bahía de Panamá is affected by rapid urban growth which has increased the quantities of untreated domestic and industrial sewage being dumped into the water, and altered the physical, chemical and bacteriological condition of the water. It suffices to point out that in Panama City alone 130 million gallons of water are consumed each day, a large part of which is discharged untreated into the bay (Carlos Jorge, 1991, Comunicación Personal). Coliform bacteria levels recorded in areas close to Panama City are high.

Coral reefs have also been seriously degraded. The reef located between Colón and Isla Grande has been seriously affected, as was cited earlier, by oil spills. Moreover, in the last few decades, the coral reefs have been affected by the increase of sedimentation due to agricultural settlements and the deforestation of the nearby watersheds. As a result, some of the coral colonies have died. These same factors may be affecting the coral colonies in the Golfo de Chiriquí, where there is evidence that herbicides are causing the reefs to die.

A constant problem all along the coast is that the inhabitants dispose of garbage in the sea or in the mangroves, which are considered natural dumps. Other impacts on mangrove ecosystems are listed by province in **Figure 10**.

Issue #3. Management of a Sustainable Mariculture Industry

Significance and Trends

Shrimp monoculture began in the 1980's by means of a \$20 million InterAmerican Development Bank project. Since then, growth has been slower than anticipated, but in any case, shrimp exports have increased in recent years. More than 85% of the ponds dedicated to shrimp mariculture occupy an area less than 200 hectares (Suman, 1987) which is an indication of the small scale of the activity. Approximately 4,500 hectares of ponds are in production or construction, with the majority being concentrated in the Bahía de Parita and Punta Chame. It is estimated that additional lands appropriate for mariculture may equal 10,000 hectares.

In 1985, shrimp mariculture represented around 7% of the shrimp production in the country. In 1988, when production peaked at 1,643 metric tons, cultivated shrimp

represented almost 30% of total shrimp production, then declined to 893 tons, representing 17%, in 1990 (Dirección General de Recursos Marinos, 1991).

In recent years, research and other efforts have been made to improve the productivity using everything from extensive to semi-intensive methods of cultivation.

Almost all of the shrimp cultivated in Panamá is exported, mostly to Europe.

The construction of shrimp mariculture ponds has in some cases caused the destruction of mangroves. This is a cause of real concern to some Panamanians who understand the need to conserve this highly productive and biologically diverse ecosystem which provides direct benefits to humans as well as animals.

There was much enthusiasm in the early years of the shrimp mariculture industry because of its anticipated profitability, but this enthusiasm diminished in proportion to the real management problems that presented themselves. The operation and installation costs were higher than expected; moreover, there were difficulties in finding wild post-larvae in mangrove regions. Some mariculture operations also have serious problems because of water quality. Studies done by the Instituto de Investigaciones Agrícolas (IDIAP) indicate that the mortality rate of the post-larvae in the ponds could be due to pesticide residues in the water pumped from the rivers.

The establishment of shrimp mariculture has also caused the loss of access to traditional areas of artisanal fishing.

There are five or six shrimp larvae laboratories in operation. In recent months, Panamá has been exporting young post-larvae to Honduras and Ecuador. Pregnant females are also exported to Ecuador.

Issues for a Management Strategy

A consistent database which would permit the preparation of a management plan should be established. Among other information needs are data concerning current production, exact quantity and area of ponds, management systems employed, areas potentially suitable for mariculture, provision of seed stock, and water management strategies.

It should be stressed that an aggressive expansion of shrimp mariculture shouldn't occur at the expense of further deterioration of valuable coastal ecosystems such as mangroves.

The mariculture ponds depend to a great extent on natural post-larvae. If in the past there has been a lack of seed, it is important to consider that with the expansion of this sector, a larger quantity of post-larvae would be required, which would lead inevitably to an increase in seed prices.

The way in which wild post-larvae are caught is highly destructive since many juvenile fish, crustaceans and mollusks are caught in the nets and not returned to the sea. As a result of this practice, the populations of various species may be significantly altered.

The government's capacity for directing and regulating shrimp mariculture is weak. Even though the first companies obtained their property titles and fulfilled other requirements in advance of beginning operations, the means of operation have not been sufficiently clarified. The permits granted didn't take into consideration either possible environmental impacts or measures for mitigating and implementing environmental monitoring.

The expansion of this industry should be planned and managed in such a way as to avoid the problems that already exist in the current establishments and to take advantage of world experience in shrimp mariculture.

Outlook

Shrimp mariculture will have a good chance if the government promotes the activity and if entrepreneurs decide to invest in improving and enlarging the existing infrastructure. It is necessary to consider the fact that several countries are working to capture the international market. It will also be necessary to take into account that the product's price has dropped in recent years; however, the return continues to be attractive to entrepreneurs. Finally, an adequate provision of post-larvae is the key to guaranteeing the sustained growth of the shrimp industry. A Panamanian policy with respect to this could be that new mariculture farms be permitted to open only if they install their own laboratories.

Another issue that should be considered is the feasibility of diversifying coastal bio-aquatic cultivation, which has returns comparable to those of shrimp mariculture, as has been done in Southeast Asia. To that end, a project for experimental mollusk mariculture is being carried out with Spanish financing and technical assistance.

Issue #4. Tourism Management

Significance.

The majority of foreign tourism is linked to the coastal zone. It is necessary to point out that the number of visitors has dropped in recent years, even though the spending per visitor has increased 25% (Figure 11). As noted earlier, international tourism contributes 5% of the GDP (1985), but it is not known how much coastal and marine tourism generates.

The Pacific coast has many beaches south of Remedios on the Golfo de Chiriquí, south of the Península de Azuero and west of Panama City on the Golfo of Panamá. There are both hotels and bungalows located near the beaches in the province of Panama. There is also a tourist center which is jointly run by the government and private companies in San Carlos.

A second governmental tourism center was built in María Chiquita, east of Colón on the Caribbean coast. It is more difficult to access the beaches and coral reefs in San Blas and Bocas del Toro, but they have great potential. There are five islands which offer tourist installations: Taboga and Contadora in the Golfo de Panamá, Isla Grande in Colón, Isla Colón in Bocas del Toro and some of the islands in the Archipiélago de San Blas (Suman, 1987). Marlin fishing in Darien has grown steadily during the last 10 years and now constitutes a necessary rite of passage for sports fishermen from around the world.

The environmental quality of the Panamanian beaches is very good. The high number of sunny days, the surrounding vegetation, the white sand of coral origin on 70% of the beaches and the varied coastal and continental ecosystems are among the qualities which determine the development potential of foreign and domestic tourism.

The development of ecotourism is in the beginning stages and, as was noted, opportunities for Panamá are advantageous as compared to other countries in the region.

Outlook

Panamá faces intense competition with the other tourist centers of the Caribbean; however, tourism can be expected to grow in proportion to the construction of new hotels. It is necessary to consider local character and traditions when designing tourist developments in order to diminish, mitigate or avoid negative changes in the social, cultural and environmental fabric.

A pact for the joint development of tourism has been signed with Colombia and Costa Rica; Panamá can take advantage of this partnership to strengthen the sector.

In order to begin planning coastal tourism, it is necessary to inventory the resources available, since at the moment the basic information necessary for the development of this industry is missing.

Issue #5. Ports and Maritime Transportation

Foreign commerce depends to a great extent on maritime transportation. In 1983, Panamá counted 13 ports which together mobilized 2,207,147 metric tons of cargo. This corresponded to 97% of the foreign commerce that year. Balboa and Cristóbal, located on the southern and northern ends of the canal respectively, handle only international cargo. Together they account for 38% of everything which is unloaded in Panamanian ports. Shipping of bananas from the ports of Almirante and Armuelles accounts for another 41%. Molasses and sugar cane is exported from the port of Agua Dulce, and fisheries products are exported from Vacamonte and Caimito.

Coastal commerce is handled through Panamá City, Coco Solo Norte, Vacamonte and La Palma, but it is more important for regions like Darien, San Blas, Bocas del Toro and las Islas Perlas Negras, which are not accessible by highway.

PART IV. LEGAL AND INSTITUTIONAL FRAMEWORK FOR COASTAL MANAGEMENT

Legal Framework

According to Antony (1985), Panamanian legislation referring to coastal resources is sectorial and dispersed throughout a series of legal codes pertaining to numerous institutions. Environmental laws are weak and contradictory; as a result, the majority of coastal resources and environments aren't adequately protected.

Another obstacle is the lack of application of the laws which occurs for various reasons including: lack of will on the part of the relevant authorities, lack of human and financial resources and lack of equipment for the inspectors charged with upholding the laws.

The area extending inland 200 meters from high tide is public domain. The Ministry of Housing, through its Office of Land Titling, is charged with granting concessions, and these are only given for sites without vegetation cover.

Executive Decree #39 (1966) is the basis for forestry management. While it doesn't refer specifically to mangroves, Article 34 prohibits the destruction of trees which are within 30 meters of river banks, lagoons and lakes. According to Article 8, forests which regulate the flow of water, prevent erosion and protect unique species of flora and fauna are protected. The majority of mangroves fall within this classification. Moreover, Articles 15 and 16 prohibit the exploitation of wood without permission from the Forestry Service, and this

agency doesn't grant permits to cut mangroves. The maximum penalty for breaking these laws cannot exceed US\$100 which is insufficient to guarantee compliance.

Article 255 of the Constitution stipulates that territorial seas, lakes, ports, estuaries, beaches and coastlines are public domain. According to Article 32 of Executive Decree #35 a permit is required in order to use these waters. This same Decree establishes water quality standards and prohibits throwing garbage, industrial wastes or other pollution that could affect public health or the fauna into the oceans and seas.

Law #21 (1980) is the first piece of legislation which regulates pollution from boats. Article 1 prohibits peoples on boats and marine or land installations from discharging any sort of contaminant into Panamanian waters. The legislation also extends to Panamanian-registered boats navigating in international waters. Fines of up to \$25,000 can be imposed on installations which have defective equipment that causes pollution (Article 5). The spilling of toxic substances can result in a maximum fine of \$200,000.

Other legislation (Executive Decree #17 from 1959) regulates fisheries and grants the President, as advised by the Dirección de Recursos Marinos, the power to establish fishing seasons. Decree 210 (1965) prohibits fishing in estuaries and mangroves. There also exist executive decrees which establish zones where fishing is prohibited.

The Health Code commissions the Ministry of Health to oversee the essential aspects of environmental sanitation such as prevention of water, air and land pollution. The Department of Environmental Sanitation of this Ministry is in charge of implementing these dispositions.

Article 243 of the Constitution stipulates that the municipalities may regulate sand mining. However, Article 262 of the Código Fiscal (Law 3 from 1956) prohibits the removal of sand where this would damage beach property. Article 254 of this same document specifies that salt flats cannot be privately owned. They are to be exploited by the government directly or by private companies who have been granted permits.

Key National Agencies for Coastal Resources Management

The administration of the coastal zone in Panama is distributed among various public institutions (Suman, 1987). The coastal zone itself isn't clearly defined, and there is a lack of concise policies for the management of coastal and aquatic resources. The institutions which exercise authority over the coastal zone are dependencies of the national ministries, autonomous government institutions or local groups. Discrepancies between the mandates of public institutions and what they actually do are common.

Ministries of the Central Government

The Ministries of Commerce and Industry; of Agricultural Development; and of Planning and Political Economy are those which are most associated with the management of the coastal zone.

The **Dirección General de Recursos Marinos** from the Ministry of Comercio e Industrias (MICI) guides the development of the fishing industry in Panama. The Dirección not only keeps catch and export statistics, but also carries out fisheries research and promotes the preservation of bio-aquatic resources. It is a collegiate body which grants licenses to Panamanian and foreign boats; further, it establishes the legal framework for the management of fisheries "stocks".

The **Dirección General de Recursos Minerales**, another division of MICI, has authority over the exploration and exploitation of mineral resources. Its jurisdiction is national, and it includes the Continental Shelf. Mine and petroleum companies have to obtain grants from this institution in order to operate.

According to law 21 from 1986, the **Instituto Nacional de Recursos Naturales Renovables (INRENARE)**, was created to manage coastal resources by means of three institutions: the Servicio Forestal, the Departamento de Agua and the Departamento de Parques Nacionales y Vida Silvestre. The Servicio Forestal protects mangrove forests and related estuaries. The Departamento de Agua grants user permits, which see that no irrigation or drainage project interferes with water circulation in mangrove areas. The number of protected areas in Panama, which are administrated by the Departamento de Parques Nacionales y Vida Silvestre, has increased considerably.

The **Dirección Nacional de Acuicultura (DINAC)**, is another institution of MIDA, created in 1978 to promote aquaculture in the public and private sectors. Its activity has basically been focussed on shrimp mariculture.

The **Ministry of Planning and Political Economy (Ministerio de Planificación y Política Económica - MIPPE)** coordinates the social and economic development of the country. The Constitution specifies that MIPPE take charge of preventing the pollution and degradation of the environment. Recently created, the **Comisión Nacional del Medio Ambiente (CONAMA)**, which has been added to MIPPE, has the mission of preparing the environmental data necessary for the other ministries.

The **Ministry of Health (Ministerio de Salud)** is charged with the work of environmental safety, especially in reference to water, air and land pollution.

Autonomous Governmental Institutions

The following are associated with coastal management:

The **National Ports Authority (Autoridad Portuaria Nacional - APN)** which coordinates the development of the national harbor system. It is necessary to obtain a license from APN for the construction of marine installations located on the sea, beach, rivers or estuaries. Any construction in an area of 10 meters above the high tide mark must first obtain permission from APN. APN concentrates its activity in the three ports which handle the most cargo in Panama: Balboa, Cristobal, and Coco Solo Norte.

The **National Institute of Water and Sewage (Instituto Nacional de Agua y Alcantarillado - IDAAN)** is responsible for collecting and treating sewage. In any case, the majority of Panamanian cities discharge untreated sewage into rivers or into the sea.

The **Panamanian Tourism Insitute (Instituto Panameño de Turismo - IPAT)** promotes the tourist industry. By means of an incentive program for investors, IPAT has tried to develop four particular tourism areas, including Las Islas de San Blas and the Pacific coast among others.

The **Panama Canal Commission (Comisión del Canal de Panamá)**, regulates the canal zone. The Panamanian and U.S. governments share the administration of the commission. The commission has accepted US federal statutes and US implementation of orders concerning petroleum hydrocarbon pollution. Its responsibility includes the prevention and clean-up of oil spills in the canal zone.

Local Institutions

Local administration is carried out by the Municipalities; however, their autonomy is limited by the centralized powers of national government. The jurisdiction of the municipalities concerning coastal resources and environments only includes the mining of sand, rocks and coral in the riverbeds and beaches.

PART V. INITIAL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR A COASTAL RESOURCES MANAGEMENT STRATEGY

The review of coastal resources, coastal dependent activities and coastal regions makes it clear that resource management issues are closely interrelated. The Panamanian coastal zone is very extensive, which is why there isn't one overriding critical problem of country-wide concern. Population and settlement patterns, especially the growth of urban centers like Panama City, bring about increasing pressures. There are issues and conflicts pertaining to each particular activity and to distinguishable geographic areas.

The state's management is weak with respect to integrated administration and development of coastal resources. While it is true that there are laws and authorities in charge of upholding them, there is also a general lack of knowledge about the nature and scope of these laws by those very people who are supposed to apply them. Similarly, in almost all of the institutions, there aren't enough trained and equipped enforcement officers to guarantee compliance with resource management laws.

Finally, many of the activities and projects involved in the development of the continental area greatly affect the coastal and estuarine areas, altering the natural conditions which existed. Consequently, it is necessary to improve the degree of coordination between the institutions which work in the inland and coastal zones.

Relative to the concerns noted above, the following approach is proposed to establish a management strategy:

1. From a **national perspective** the principal management needs are to:
 - 1.1. Establish the administrative measures, training and organization necessary to enable the fisheries sectors to attain sustainable levels of exploitation.
 - 1.2. Define critical coastal habitats and determination of adequate measures to preserve the ecological processes, ecosystems and biodiversity.
 - 1.3. Manage and diversify the mariculture industry to include other coastal and marine bio-aquatic species.
 - 1.4. Design strategies to establish a coastal tourism industry which causes the least possible disturbance to the environment while maximizing social benefits for the Panamanian people.
 - 1.5. Develop a set of legal standards concerning coastal buildings, which guarantee their permanent stability and take into account the coastal environment.
 - 1.6. Establish a national contingency plan for oil spills.

1.7. Design and implement a broad public education program at all levels to create a civic conscience with respect to coastal resources and the critical role that they will have in Panama's future.

1.8. Establishment of an appropriate interinstitutional cooperation system to guarantee the implementation of a management plan.

The strategies should directly address:

- Long-term sustainability of use patterns
- maximizing employment opportunities
- Reduction of poverty
- Raising the level of citizen participation in planning and implementation
- Interrelationships with other regions and resource management initiatives
- Improving the contributions of and benefits to women.

More important than the specific recommendations of a management strategy is the process by which it is formulated, tested, and refined. This process should have the following characteristics:

- Consideration of the best available information on the condition and use of natural resources and the human activities they support.
- Each plan must be formulated through an open and participatory process in each region; all major stakeholders must be identified and involved and action taken only when adequate consensus on specific measures is attained.
- Each plan must focus on a few carefully selected issues.
- Each plan must be incrementally developed and tested and management and development ideas should be reality-tested quickly so that the experience gained can be fed back into the ongoing planning process.
- There must be a strong commitment to the strengthening of locally based institutions involved, both governmental and non-governmental, in the management process.
- The planning process must feature strong public education and training programs.

2. At the **regional or local level**, the participants at the roundtable discussion in Panama City on July 25 selected several areas which can be considered priorities for any subsequent management initiative. The recommended areas were:

2.1. **The section between Chame-San Carlos-Faralón:** there is a lot of potential for tourism; the shrimp fleet is based here, and the pressure from various sectors on mangroves is intense.

2.2. **Golfo de Parita:** the cutting of mangroves is of particular importance, as is the development of shrimp mariculture.

2.3. **Golfo de Chiriquí:** mangrove management is especially important; tannin extraction and the use of the wood for construction and expansion of the livestock sector are the the major issues.

2.4. Laguna de Chiriquí: the city of Bocas del Toro is located on this coastal lagoon and the most relevant issues are hydrocarbon pollution, environmental sanitation, and mangrove management.

2.5. Colón: from the Bahía Las Minas to La Guayra, harbor and urban activity and maritime traffic are the key issues.

2.6. Archipiélago de San Blas: the coral reefs are the main ecosystem in the area, and the Kuna Indians live in this area.

2.7. Ciudad de David and the adjacent archipelago: the most developed mangroves in the country are located here. Also of interest is the management of the estuary, the largest coral reefs on the Pacific coast, the archeological treasures and the agricultural development in nearby areas.

3. Recommendations for the Central Government.

3.1. The single most important action that should be taken in response to the closely coupled problems of poverty and environmental degradation in Panama is a sustained, strategically designed, public education program. This should have three linked components:

- The informal education program should focus on the interrelationships between environmental quality and quality of life. The implications of such specific actions as over-fishing, destruction of mangroves (coastal areas) and deforestation, and misuse of agrochemicals (hydrographical watersheds), should be stressed.

- The school program would require curriculum materials development and teacher training.

- A university center for environmental management is crucial since environmental management in Panama will be more effective with a sizeable number of well-trained and highly motivated professionals. It will be necessary to provide scholarship incentives and funds for research and internships.

3.2. A second priority is to design and implement a simple, carefully targeted environmental monitoring program. The objectives of resource management strategies, the interrelationships among environmental processes and human patterns of resource utilization and the often rapidly changing condition of ecosystems must be known and widely promulgated if management strategies are to be effective. Such a program should combine remote sensing with extensive activities at the community level designed to involve resource users in the monitoring process. The data collected must be applied directly to: (a) evaluate the impacts of resources management strategies; (b) periodically review management priorities; (c) develop the public education program.

3.3. The objective of institutional reform should be to ensure that the many agencies inevitably involved in the management of coastal regions operate in a collaborative manner, following as simplified and efficient a decision-making process as possible. It is crucial the local levels of government be empowered and trained to make decisions concerning the use of natural resources. Institutional developments must recognize that the learning process will be slow, and that finding "quick fixes" is highly unlikely. Worldwide experience suggests that the process whereby effective institutions emerge is most likely to succeed when decisions regarding permits, concessions, enforcement,

etc. are made at the local level on the basis of detailed resource management plans that have the support of major elements of the local population.

The role of central government should be to provide for overall coherence in policy and in the decision-making process, and to serve as a vehicle for the funds and technical assistance that will be required by the local management entities.

3.4. Establish a coastal resources management program with a minimum of administrative structures that will ensure the political support of the central government, the efficacy of the local administration and the active participation of the community.

**Participants at Roundtable Discussion to Review the Draft Profile of
the Coastal Resources of Panama**
July, 25, 1991

Julian Chang
Instituto Panameño de Turismo

Jorge Carlos
Comision Nacional de Medio Ambiente

Jaime Cornejo
Instituto Panameño de Turismo

Manuel Lee
Ministerio de Desarrollo Agropecuario (MIDA)

Gustavo Justines
Subdirector General de Recursos Marinos
Ministerio de Comercio e Industria

Vanessa Bernal
Direccion Nacional de Acuicultura
MIDA

Carlos Vargas L.
Instituto Nacional de Recursos Naturales Renovables

Julio Perez R.
ANDELAIPP

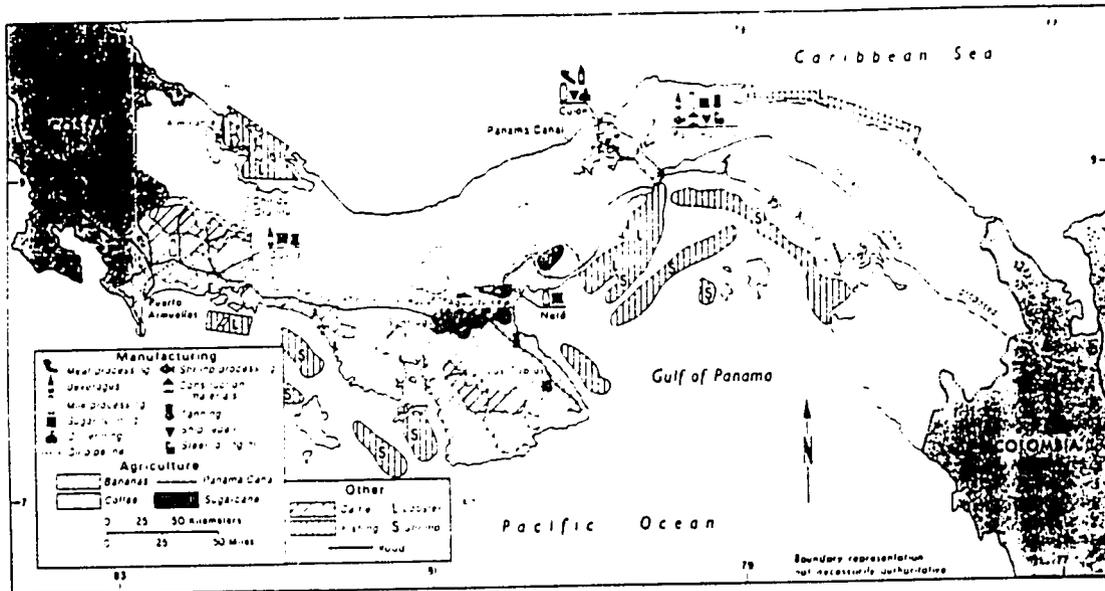
Carlos Guerra
Director de Planificación
Instituto Panameño de Turismo

Jose Vasconez
Proyecto de Manejo de Recursos Costeros del Ecuador
AID/The University of Rhode Island/Government of Ecuador

Dionisio Batista
Comision Nacional del Medio Ambiente (CONAMA)

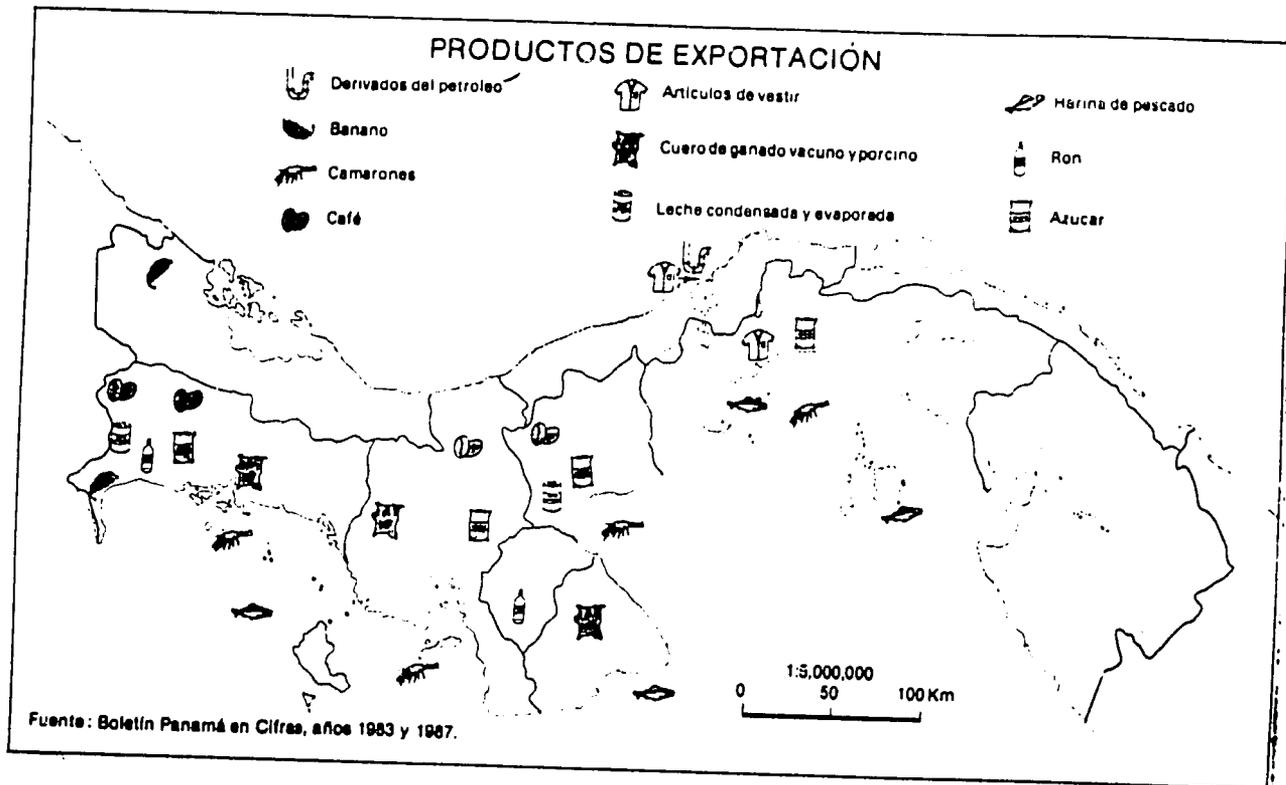
Gordon Foer
The University of Rhode Island

Figure 1. Panama: Location of Major Economic Activity.
 Figura 1. Panamá: Ubicación de Principales Actividades Económicas.



Source/Fuente: Meditz, Sandra W. and Dennis Hanratty, eds., 1989. Panamá: A Country Study. Federal Research Division. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Figure 2. Nicaragua: Export Products.
 Figura 2. Nicaragua: Productos de Exportación.



Source/Fuente: Síntesis Geografía, Edición 2 (Mapa). República de Panamá, Ministerio de Obras Públicas. Instituto Geográfico Nacional "Tommy Guardia".

Figure 3. Panamá: Exports of Goods, FOB.
Figura 3. Panamá: Exportaciones de Bienes, FOB.

	<u>Millions of dollars</u>			<u>Percentage Breakdown</u>			<u>Growth Rates</u>		
	1985	1986	1987 ^a	1985	1986	1987 ^a	1985	1986	1987 ^a
Total^b	1,959	2,412	2,525	-	-	0.6	16.7	23.1	4.7
Re-exports from free zones ^c	1,658	2,085	2,186	-	-	4.1	16.1	25.8	4.8
Domestic ^c	301	327	339	100.0	100.0	-15.1	16.7	8.6	3.7
Main traditional exports	208	192	193	78.6	56.9	-22.2	16.5	-7.7	0.5
Sugar	27	20	17	18.6	5.0	-19.5	-18.2	-25.9	-15.0
Bananas	78	70	86	17.4	25.4	-	4.0	-10.3	22.9
Coffee beans	16	30	18	2.9	5.3	-18.8	23.1	87.5	-40.0
Fresh shrimps	60	68	65	12.4	19.2	-3.9	22.4	13.3	-4.4
Beef	-	-	-	0.9	-	-50.0	-	-	-
Cattle	1	1	-	0.3	-	-50.0	-	-	-100.0
Fish meal	6	3	7	2.9	2.1	-50.0	100.0	-50.0	133.3
Petroleum products	20	-	-	23.2	-	-86.5	360.0	-100.0	-
Main non-traditional exports	44	51	52	8.3	15.3	5.9	5.6	15.9	2.0
Cocoa beans	1	1	-	3.4	-	-	-	-	100.00
Cattle and horse hides, n.e.s.	6	9	7	0.6	2.1	81.0	-13.6	50.0	-22.2
Scrap metal	1	1	1	0.3	0.3	-	-50.0	-	-
Clothing	11	14	16	2.7	4.7	12.5	22.2	27.3	14.3
Processed shellfish	6	3	1	0.2	0.3	-	-	-50.0	-66.7
Fruit extracts	1	2	2	0.4	0.6	50.0	-66.7	100.0	-
Banana pulp	3	3	3	0.6	0.9	-33.3	50.0	-	-
Cocoa butter and paste	3	3	3	0.2	0.9	100.0	-85.0	-	-
Rum	2	2	2	1.1	0.6	-33.3	-	-	-
Uncut tobacco	3	2	4	0.4	1.2	-	50.00	-33.3	100.0
Medicines	4	5	8	0.4	2.4	-	100.00	25.0	60.0
Cosmetics	1	2	2	0.3	0.6	-	-	100.0	-
Cardbord boxes	1	2	2	0.8	0.6	-	-	100.0	-
Footwear	1	2	1	0.3	0.3	100.0	-50.0	100.0	-50.0
Other	49	84	94	13.1	27.7	11.1	27.5	71.4	11.9

^aPreliminary figures. ^bEstimates on the basis of the balance-of-payments. ^cEstimates on the basis of differentials. ^dExcludes re-exports of goods cleared through customs.

From/de: Economic Survey of Latin America and the Caribbean 1987. UN Economic Commission for Latin America and the Caribbean, Santiago, Chile, 1989.

Source/Fuente: ECLAC, on the basis of figures supplied by the Comptroller-General of the Republic, Statistics and Census Office.

Figure 4. Panama: Estimate of Volume and Surface Area of Mangroves Exploited by Local Populations.

Figura 4. Panamá: Estimación de los Volúmenes y Superficies de Bosques de Mangle Intervenido para Actividades Forestales Locales en la Republica de Panamá.

Producto	Lugar de Extracción	Producción/año	Precios	Volumen de madera requerido/año (m ³)	Superficie (has.)	Beneficiarios
Carbón	Chame	75,000 sacos	B/.1.00/Saco	4,726,071	26.25 has.	2060
	Azuero	43,200 sacos		2,722,217	15.12	
	Total	118,200 sacos (1,087,440 kg)		Total-7,448,288	Total-41.37	
Astillas de leña	Chiriqui	2,100,000 unidades a	B/.12.00/millar	1,087 m ³	14.26	350
		3,417,782 unidades		1,766 m ³	23.17	
Corteza	Chiriqui, Golfo de Montijo y Patita	9600 quintales consume nacional	B/.1.80/quintal	954.07 madera 143.11 corteza	66.7	107
Varas para hortalizas	Azuero	266,000 unid.	0.05/unidad	16,125,695	211.61	375
Muletillas	Chame Azuero	8,780 unid.	1.00/unidad	1,895,983	38.17	120

Source/Fuente: Estrategia Para la Conservación y Ordenamiento de los Manglares. Instituto Nacional de Recursos Naturals Renovables, Panamá, 1987.

Figure 5. Types of Industries Utilizing Mangrove for Fuel by Province.
 Figura 5. Tipos de Industrias Consumidoras de Leña por Provincias.

INDUSTRIAS	P R O V I N C I A S							TOTAL
	COCLE	COLON	CHIRIQUI	HERRERA	LOS SANTOS	PANAMÁ	VERAGUAS	
Ingenios*	2	-	1	1	-	1	1	6
Destilerias*	-	-	1	3	-	-	-	4
Trapiches**	172	4	253	329	358	87	261	1158
Panaderias**	56	5	8	52	65	17	25	228
Salineras*	1	-	-	1	1	-	-	3
Cerámicas**	-	-	-	39	15	11	22	87
Tejares**	2	-	6	13	4	-	6	31
Ladrilleros**	2	-	-	30	5	-	20	57
Beneficias**	-	-	-	-	4	-	-	4
Carboneras**	13	4	-	5	5	22	-	49
Restaurantes**	8	-	-	19	7	-	3	37
*								
TOTAL								1664

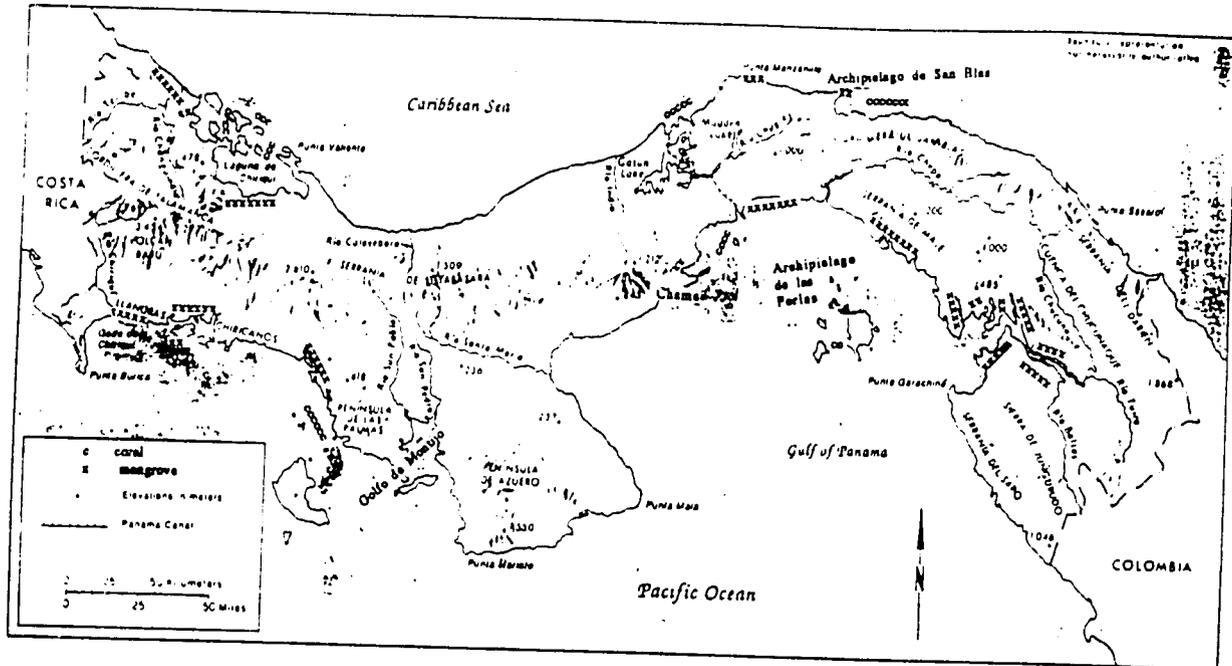
* Encuestas CATIE-IDIAP.

** Encuestas IRHE.

*** Encuestas RENARE-ICAITI.

Source/Fuente: Estrategia Para la Conservación y Ordenamiento de los Manglares. Instituto Nacional de Recursos Naturales Renovables, Panamá, 1987.

Figure 6. Panama: Geography and Coastal and Marine Resources.
 Figura 6. Panamá: Geografía y Recursos Costeros y Marinos.



Source/Fuente: Meditz, Sandra W. and Dennis Hanratty, eds., 1989. Panamá: A Country Study. Federal Research Division. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Figure 7. Panama: Urban Centers with Populations of 5,000 or More: 1980.
 Figura 7. Panamá: Centros Urbanos de 5.000 y Más Habitantes: 1980.

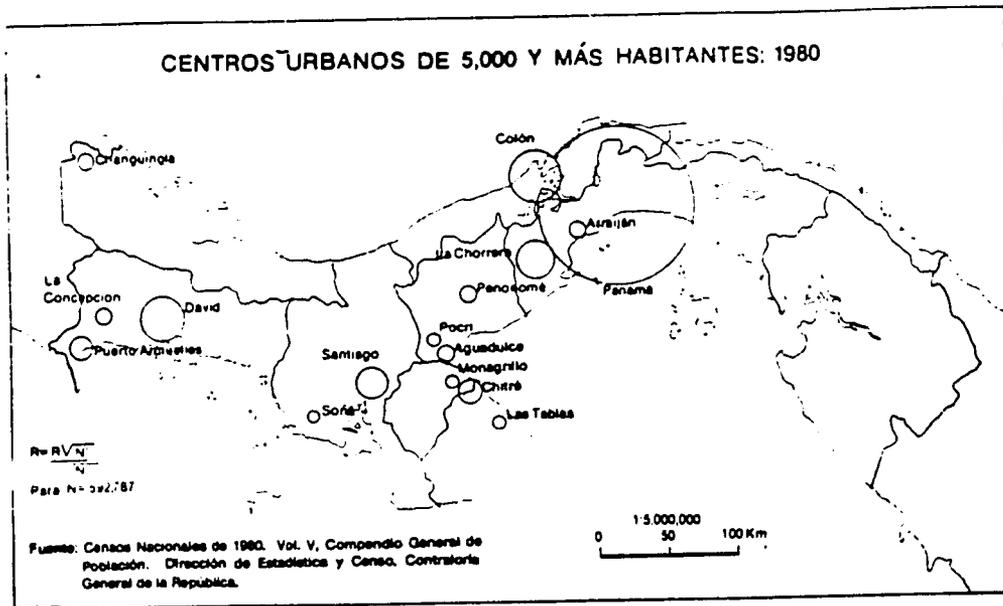
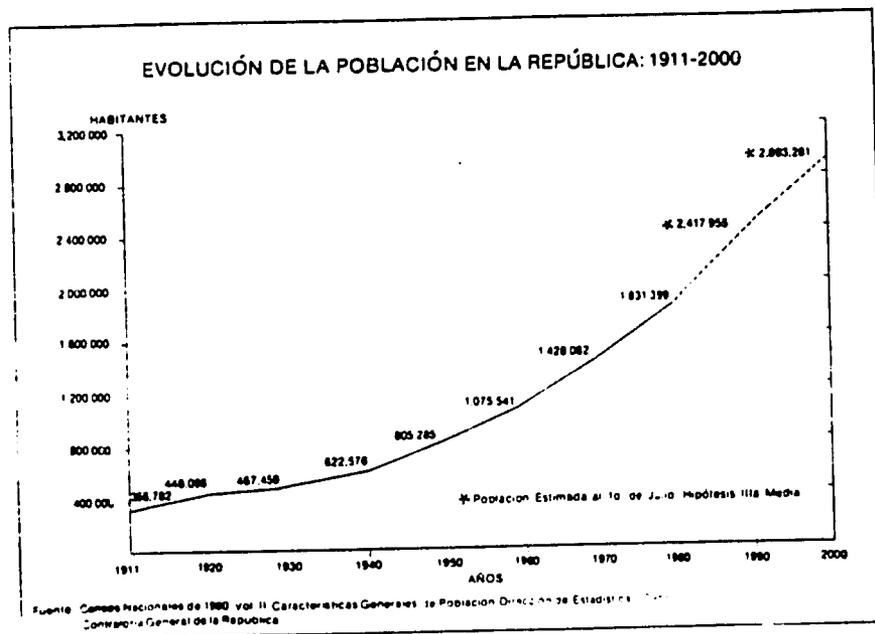


Figure 8. Panama: Population Growth in Panama: 1911-2000.
 Figura 8. Panamá: Evolución de la Población en la República: 1911-2000.



Figures 7 & 8 Source/Fuente: Síntesis Geográfica, Edición 2 (Mapa). República de Panamá, Ministerio de Obras Públicas. Instituto Geográfico Nacional "Tommy Guardia".

Figure 9. Panama: Indicators of Fishery Production.
 Figura 9. Panamá: Indicadores de Producción Pesquera.

	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987 ^a	Growth rates			
						1984	1985	1986	1987 ^a
Index of fishery production (1970=100)	153.3	136.9	196.4	275.5	267.9	-4.1	43.5	40.3	-2.8
Shrimps	116.8	111.5	144.4	160.3	146.6	-3.3	29.5	11.0	-8.5
Fish	259.6	194.9	354.6	256.1	315.0	-7.5	81.9	-27.8	23.0
Other ^{bc}	10363	10663	13225	109388	100538	1.3	24.0	727.1	-8.1
Catch^c									
Shrimps ^d	5724	5594	8629	7174	7170	-27.8	54.3	-16.9	-0.1
Lobsters	453	75	149	460	530	-67.8	98.7	208.7	15.2
Fish	183000	107612	245539	92873	141400	-20.2	128.2	-62.2	52.3
Fresh	3500	1100	1100	2800	700	-5.0	72.7	47.4	-75.0
Processed	179000	106500	244100	90800	140700	-19.7	129.2	-62.8	55.0

a-Preliminary figures.

b-Mainly conches and other mollusks.

c-Thousands of quintals.

d-Tons.

e-Excludes production from artificial breeding grounds.

From/de: Economic Survey of Latin America and the Caribbean 1987. UN Economic Commission for Latin America and the Caribbean, Santiago, 1989.

Source/Fuente: ECLAC, on the basis of figures supplied by the Comptroller-General of the Republic, Statistics and Census Office.

Figure 10. Panama: Impacts of Human Activities on Mangrove Ecosystems.
Figura 10. Panamá: Impacto de Otras Actividades Humanas Sobre el Ecosistema Manglar.

Provincia	Actividad	Observaciones
Bocas del Toro		Poco perturbado
Coclé	Expansión agropecuaria. Estanques para cria de camarones, salinera	Arrozales, cultivo de la caña de azúcar, Cias. ganaderas, y Cias. camaroneras (4,292 has.) 1 salinera. Uso excesivo de Agroquimicos.
Colón	Expansión urbana e industrial, contaminación ambiental.	Ciudad de Colon. Puertos. Derrames de petróleo, paso de navios, Canal de Panamá.
Chiriquí	Expansión agrícola y ganadera. Estanques para cria de camarones.	Arrozales y pastizales, contaminación por abuso de Agroquimicos.
Darién		Poco perturbado.
Herrera	Expansión agropecuaria. Estanques para cria de camarones, salineras	Use excesivo de Agroquimicos. Cultivo de sorgo, maiz, arroz, cultivo de camarones (2,134 has.) y salinera (155 has.).
Los Santos	Expansión agropecuaria. Estanque para cria de camarones.	Cultivo de sorgo, maiz y arroz, ganado vacuno, cultivo de camarones (310 has.) y salineras (630 has.).
Panamá	Desarrollo urbano e industrial. Expansión agrícola y ganadería. Estanques para camarones, contaminación ambiental.	Ciudad de Panamá, area del Bayano, desarrollo turístico (Punta Chame), cultivo de camarones (2,000 has.) Derrames de Petróleo, paso de navios Canal de Panamá. Use de Agroquimicos.
Veraguas	Expansión agropecuaria.	Arrozales y pastizales.

Source/Fuente: Estrategia Para la Conservación y Ordenamiento de los Manglares. Instituto Nacional de Recursos Naturales Renovables, Panamá, 1987.

Figure 11. Panama: Visitors and Tourists: 1970-1990.
 Figura 11. Panamá: Evolucion del Numero de Visitantes y Turistas e Ingresos Turisticos: 1970-1990.

Años	Número de		Ingresos en millones de Balboas
	Visitantes	Turistas	
1970	572,502	123,855	78.2
1971	502,070	145,745	79.7
1972	506,841	160,887	82.9
1973	595,891	196,796	102.5
1974	596,568	229,395	121.6
1975	599,568	238,988	133.0
1976	589,188	311,229	150.3
1977	619,297	346,157	172.9
1978	633,925	369,744	197.2
1979	569,302	365,162	228.5
1980	536,370	353,764	171.2
1981	509,023	324,490	174.9
1982	481,862	325,293	173.7
1983	419,075	288,800	171.8
1984	427,752	296,259	188.6
1985	473,223	303,653	207.9
1986	472,000	307,601	204.7
1987	421,974	271,183	187.8
1988	290,492	198,863	168.4
1989	268,381	192,495	157.4
1990	273,001	212,734	167.0

Turismo: Solución Inmediata, IPAT-1990.

Source/Fuente: Síntesis Geográfica, Edición 2 (Mapa). República de Panamá, Ministerio de Obras Públicas. Instituto Geográfico Nacional "Tommy Guardia".

REFERENCES

- Antony, C., 1984. Analisis de la Problematica Juridico-Administrativa del Medio Ambiente Panamena. Instituto de Investigación Agropecuaria.
- Boyer, Jeffrey, et al, 1980. Panama: State of the Environment and Natural Resources. A Field Reconnaissance. Prepared for USAID. International Science and Technology Institute, Washington, D.C.
- Carles, Jorge, 1991. Comunicacion personal.
- Contraloria General de la Republica, 1991. Panama en el Dia Mundial de la Poblacion.
- D'Croz, L., L. Herrera, C. Miro, R. Anguizola, V. Cedeño, A. Castro, C. Arcia. 1990. Los Manglares de La Republica de Panama: Situacion Actual y Perspectivas. INRENARE.
- Direccion General de Recursos Marinos. 1991. Estadisticas Pesqueras.
- Forsbergh, E.D., 1969. On the climatology, oceanography and fisheries of the Panama Bight. Bull. Inter-Am. Trop. Tuna Com. 14 (2): 1-109.
- Giudicelli, 1978. (AID Profile)
- Illueca, J. 1987. Estado del Medio Ambiente de la Republica de Panama. Oficina Regional de America Latina y el Caribe, Programa de las Naciones Unidas para el Medio Ambiente.
- NOAA/NMFS, 1977. (from AID Environmental Profile)
- Panama. A country study, 1984. Foreign Area Studies, American University. Secretary of the Army.
- Pollnac, R.B., 1977. Panamanian Small-Scale Fishermen: Society, Culture and Change. University of Rhode Island, Kingston.
- Porter, J.W., 1972. Ecology and species diversity of coral reefs on opposite sides of the isthmus of Panama. Washington Biological Society Bulletin 2: 89-116.
- Sorensen, Jens and Aldo Brandani. 1987. An overview of coastal management efforts in Latin America. Coastal Zone Management Journal 15 (1).
- Suman, Daniel, 1987. The Management of Coastal Zone Resources in Panama. Coastal Zone '87.
- Tensie, Whelan, 1988. The Panama Canal: Will the Watershed Hold?
- UNEP, 1988. Coral Reefs of the World: Volume 1, Latin America and the Caribbean. United Nations Environment Programme/International Union for the Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources. Ed. Susan Wells. UNEP, Nairobi, Kenya.

PART 3.

RECOMMENDATIONS
of the
WORK GROUPS
at the
REGIONAL WORKSHOP
on the
MANAGEMENT
of
COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS
in
CENTRAL AMERICA

The following section contains the recommendations of the four Work Groups (Watersheds and Estuaries, Fisheries and Coastal Habitats, Coastal Tourism and Mariculture) which met in the morning of the next to last day of the Regional Workshop and were presented at a plenary session.

RECOMMENDATIONS OF THE WORK GROUPS AT THE REGIONAL WORKSHOP ON THE MANAGEMENT OF COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS IN CENTRAL AMERICA

I. WORK GROUP ON WATERSHEDS AND ESTUARIES

A. Current Status of Watersheds and Estuaries Management.

The work group described four characteristics in the present situation of the countries of the region:

1. At least five relevant groups are identifiable:
 - a. Local users, communities, ethnic and users groups.
 - b. Technicians and experts, research agencies, public and private development.
 - c. National government
 - d. International organizations and miscellaneous contributing agencies.
 - e. Regional policies and international influence
2. The group noted that there are numerous laws and institutions related to the management of watersheds and estuaries. Although the level of compliance with these laws is not uniform, in general it is slight.
3. Watershed and estuarine planning has been primarily sectorial. Limited to watershed management or soil conservation. There has been little inter-institutional cooperation and coordination.
4. Among the various levels involved in the management of watersheds and estuaries it is the professionals, experts, and research and development institutions that express the most active and consistent concern. The support of national and local governments is inconsistent. Cooperation of international organizations is unknown and does not sufficiently reach the communities. The establishment of regional policies is at an early stage of development.

The mobility of technicians within the government agencies involved in the management of watersheds and estuaries disrupts relations with the communities and resource users, affecting the continuity of projects. The group considers it absolutely essential that the communities themselves be involved in the formulation and execution of management projects.

B. Projects Currently Being Implemented Within the Region.

There are numerous initiatives in the management of watersheds and estuaries. Some are currently being implemented, but the majority are programs and projects awaiting financing. A few projects for the management of watersheds and protected areas are binational. Among the diversity of efforts in the region, there appears to be no common priorities or coordination. At the end of this report are some regional watershed and estuarine projects identified by the work group.

C. Specific Priority Objectives.

The group recommends the following objectives for the management of watersheds and estuaries:

1. Coordinate planning and management between inland areas and estuarine ecosystems, including existing activities and land uses.
2. Focus management on improving the quality of life in the communities and user groups living within the watersheds and estuarine systems.
3. Create mechanisms which ensure the participation of the communities and user groups in the formulation and execution of plans. The projects should strengthen management capabilities of the communities and resource users, supporting local solutions and efforts.
4. Enforce resource laws and coordinate the actions of the institutions linked to watershed and marine ecosystems.
5. Monitor the impacts of changes in the watersheds on the health of the estuaries.

It is recommended that the above mentioned objectives be considered by the national governments and by the international development organizations. We strongly emphasize the importance of strengthening cooperation and dialogue among the technical teams in the institutions involved in watershed management .

D. Priority Actions.

1. The group identified four areas of regional interest for the management of watersheds and estuaries. The areas proposed are:
 - Golfo de Fonseca
 - Golfo de Honduras
 - Bocas del Toro
 - Lempa River Watershed and Estuary
2. The management actions recommended are:
 - Collect the most significant information concerning watersheds and estuaries and operate a monitoring system.
 - Design and operate a mechanism to resolve users conflicts.
 - Develop agreements and administrative procedures among the regional governments in relation to coastal resources, such as closed and open seasons.
 - Implement programs of technical cooperation which target, for example, people involved in data collecting and resource monitoring and personnel responsible for Public Education programs.

The Work Group recommends that the Central American Commission for Environment and Development (CCAD) be charged with channeling international support for the actions mentioned in the above four areas. In order to facilitate the execution of these measures, each country will have to identify sites and areas in which to initiate pilot projects which will provide the first management experience.

Panamá has identified specific sites in the Gulfs of Panamá and Chiriqui for mangrove management and is attempting to coordinate the various relevant institutions. By the end of this year, a National Mangrove Commission will be created. It is expected that by 1992 a specific code for the management of mangroves will be formulated. These actions will lead to the formulation of ecosystem management plans. From these experiences in

managing mangroves, Panamá will consider transforming the plans into a more comprehensive coastal management program.

PROJECTS CURRENTLY BEING IMPLEMENTED IN THE REGION

Panamá

- Strategy for the development of the Bocas del Toro. Implemented by INRENARE-IUCN-CATIE.
- Madeleña III. Implemented by INRENARE-CATIE. Transfer of technology for the growth of multiple use trees, generated in Madeleña I and II. Started in August 1991. Includes the canal watershed, the Grande River, the Guabas River, the Villas River, and the San Pablo River.
- Management of the Boyomo River Basin. Planned starting date: 1992.
- Reforestation of the Panama Canal Watershed. Executed by ANCON-International Tropical Timber Organization (OIMT). Starting date: possibly in January 1992.
- Management and Conservation of Mangroves. Phase I. Implemented by INRENARE, Coordinator. OTMT financing agency. Co-implementing agencies: MIDA (Aquaculture), Marine Resources, IUCN, National University, National Geographic Institute and members of the Espavé, Santa Ana and Remedios communities. The first phase of the project contemplates the production of basic information (ecology, silviculture, area, population, socio-economic activities), for the preparation of a management plan. Starting date: possibly January, 1992. Duration: 3 years.

Nicaragua

1. Watershed Issues: Integrated Slope Management Project. Duration: 3 years.
 - The Pacific Volcano watershed, 2,000 square kilometers.
 - Environmental Education Program
 - Fire Prevention and Control
 - Agroforestry
 - Soil Conservation
 - Community Participation
 - Plantations
2. Coastal: Integrated Mangrove Management.
 - Basic biophysical and socio economic studies of mangrove swamp ecosystems. CATIE-UNAN-IRENA.
 - Feasibility study for shrimp mariculture within the Gulf of Fonseca.
3. Small watersheds.

Project: Integrated Management of the Malacatoya Watershed.

 - Education
 - Farming/plantations
 - Soil Conservation
4. National Inventory of Coastal Ecosystems (IRENA) focusing on wetlands in protected areas.
5. Cayos Perlas Biologic Station Projects.

- Investigation of Productivity of the Laguna de Perlas.
 - Investigation of the Las Perlas coral reefs and cays.
6. Conservation of Marine Turtles.
 - Investigation
 - Protection
 - Environmental Education
 7. Plan Playa Project.
 - Beach clean-up in tourist centers.

Honduras

- LUPE: AID. Production and Management.
- Cantaloupe and Cashew Production: FPX
- Shrimp Mariculture: Taiwan Mission. Training.
- Inventory of Cloud Forests: England.
- Protection and management of the Cangrejal and Danta Rivers: ALDE/COHDEFOR.
- Inventory of Cuero y Salado Refuge: UNDP. Basic data gathering.
- Merendon Watershed Protection: PACA.
- Choluteca River Irrigation Project,
- Nacaome River Irrigation Production.
- Tourist development, Islas de la Bahía: BID/PNUD.
- Tourism development, Bahía de Trujillo.
- Planning and Improvement of Puerto Cortes.

Creation of regional commissions in areas where resources are shared and in which environmental problems affect two or more countries. Establishment of regional projects in research, development of human resources, and environmental education.

El Salvador

- The NGO Amigos del Arbol (AMAR) is coordinating a mangrove reforestation project within the Barra de Santiago protected area. They do not receive international support.
- AMAR is developing a turtle farming project to repopulate the country's coasts. No international financing.
- Private businessmen are initiating three small shrimp farming projects in western El Salvador.
- The government is planning to construct a dike to prevent flooding in Puerto Parada in the Bahía de Jiquilisco in eastern El Salvador.
- The government has proposed to import toxic waste from the United States and use it for landfill in the Gulf on Fonseca, upon which houses will be constructed. For the time being this project is on hold. If executed, this project will have a tremendous impact on the Gulf.
- Returning war refugees are being channeled to various coastal locations. Resettlement is being managed by ACNUR of the United Nations.

Guatemala

- Development of Chiquimulilla Canal. Delayed.
- Management and Exploitation of Mangrove, DIGEBOS.
- Management of the Platanitos River sub-watershed, near the capital.
- Amatitlan Lake Project, Lake Commission.
- Laguna del Pino Project.
- Los Esclavos River Watershed Management. Hydroelectricity.
- Suchiate River Watershed Management. Bi-national.
- Samala River Watershed Management.
- 9. La Paz River Watershed Management. Bi-national.

Research Projects:

- Reproduction of Green Iguanas (*Iguana iguana*), Institute of Chemical and Biologic Investigations, USAC.
- Aquatic fauna associated with mangroves, Institute of Chemical and Biologic Investigations, USAC.
- Fuelwood. Proposed. Demonstration areas.
- Leaf litter production in the Monterrico mangroves.
- Mangrove reforestation. CECON, DIGEBOS, Pacific Naval Base and Partners of the Americas. Proposed.
- Projects for the integrated management of the Chiquimulilla Canal.
- Irrigation Project in the area of Ticonlú in the Pacific.
- Bamboo Project. Chinese Mission-INTECOP.

Belize (Partial List)

- Project, Coastal Zone Management Plan. Sponsors: AID, GEF (World Bank), WCI, WWF.
- Maya Mountains Biosphere Reserve Project. Sponsors: AID, CIDA, TEAP and others.

COASTAL PROJECTS SUPPORTED BY AID/WASHINGTON

- Management of Natural Resources along the Miskito Coast, Nicaragua, in coordination with the Caribbean Conservation Corporation, CCC.
- Management of the Hol Chan Marine Reserve, Belize, WWF.
- Tortuguero, Costa Rica, with the Caribbean Conservation Corporation.
- Endangered Parks, various countries, emphasizing watersheds, with The Nature Conservancy.
- Other projects supported by AID in each country and by ROCAP/RENARM.

IUCN PROJECTS IN CENTRAL AMERICA

- Marine/Coastal Program, IUCN, regional for Central America.
- Strategy for sustainable conservation and development of the Bocas del Toro Province, Panama.
- Strategy for sustainable conservation and development of the Llanuras de Tortuguero, Costa Rica.
- Mangrove Management Project in the Terrada Sierpe, Costa Rica.
- Local strategy for sustainable conservation and development, Lancetilla, Punta Sal, Laguna de los Micos. Honduras.

- **Local strategy for the conservation and sustainable development of the Lower Tempisque, Costa Rica.**
- **Bi-national project of the La Paz protected areas system. Costa Rica-Nicaragua (SIAPAZ)**
- **Integration of the cultural and natural heritage in Nakun-Yaxha-Naranjo, Guatemala.**
- **National system and strategy for the Protected Areas of El Salvador.**
- **Sustainable development of Pikin Guerrero, Maribios Mountain Range, Nicaragua.**
- **Mangrove Management Project in Estero Real, Nicaragua.**
- **Regional Wetland Program.**

II. WORK GROUP ON COASTAL TOURISM

A. Trends

1. Tourism development is a political and economic priority for the entire region.
2. In recent years, a decentralization of tourism development from inland to coastal regions has taken place.
3. Coastal tourism, throughout the region, has basically been oriented toward sea-sun-beach, diving, fishing and ecotourism.
4. In general the countries of Central America are in the first stages of coastal tourism development, specifically in the exploratory and project preparation phase.
5. There are some attempts at the regional level to diversify coastal-marine tourism.
6. There exist awareness in both the public and private sectors of the Central American region that it is not possible to compete against the Caribbean for beach tourism.

B. Major Problems and Environmental Impacts.

1. Degradation of watersheds has caused a high rate of sedimentation in estuaries, wetlands and coastal areas throughout the region, killing flora and fauna, changing coastal morphology, and degrading the value of coastal touristic resources.
2. Mangroves are exploited for wood, and destroyed for the development of mariculture and urban settlements, and expansion of agricultural lands.
3. Major rivers, estuaries and mangrove forests are polluted by solid wastes, waste water and chemical products.
4. Basic infrastructure (roadways, airports, hotels, water supply systems, electricity, telephones, etc.) to support tourism development is very limited or non-existent.
5. Lack of finance for the development of touristic activities.
6. Lack of qualified personnel in the area of tourism management, especially in the coastal touristic sector.
7. Lack of knowledge of the types, and potential uses of coastal resources for touristic development.
8. Touristic administration is over centralized, preventing the efficient development and control of coastal tourism activities.
9. Coastal tourism development has created short-term, rapidly inflating land prices, leading to increased speculation.
10. Coastal communities suffer from the impacts of price rises and increasing scarcity of basic products.

11. **Isolated problems of extraction and destruction of coral by divers and artisans (Honduras).**

In **Belize**, mangrove ecosystems and coastal lagoons have been filled to provide land for urban development. There is lack of potable water, which produces over exploitation of wells and ground water resources, causing salt-water intrusion. Also, exploitation of beach sand for construction purposes has caused the deterioration of existing beaches.

In **Guatemala**, construction of artificial infrastructure without previous impact studies has caused drastic changes in the coastline undermining existing tourist facilities. For example, construction of Puerto Quetzal has contributed to the destruction of the important tourism center "Liquin." Conflicts in land use and activities in sensitive sectors such as the Chiquimulilla Canal.

In **El Salvador**, accelerated migration of population toward coastal areas, and the development of areas of extreme poverty.

In **Honduras**, colonization of the Bay Islands has caused the loss of forests, landscape degradation and increases in rates of sedimentation. Intensive extraction of Black Coral and oysters occurs in these islands. Degradation and alteration of coral reefs due to construction of artificial beaches in small tourist complexes. High level of contamination in the Gulf of Fonseca, due to discharges from the Lempa River.

In **Costa Rica**, generalized cutting of forested areas adjacent to beaches. Destruction of national parks and reserves.

In **Panamá**, Socio-cultural impacts on Caribbean coastal ethnic groups such as the Kuna Indians and others.

12. In Costa Rica, Honduras and Panamá, breakdown of traditions, increase in prostitution, changes in dress and eating habits as well as introduction of drugs and loss of cultural values.

13. Lack of services and opportunities for domestic coastal tourists which indicates that there is a problem of public accessibility to areas of coastal recreational activities.

14. Tourism legislation at a regional level is obsolete, dissociated from the management of natural resources, and not adjusted to the new perspectives and initiatives for development, i.e., ecotourism.

C. Opportunities

There are a diversity of coastal areas, many of which have not been altered significantly.

Given the extent and quality of these resources, practically every type of marine-coastal activity can be developed.

Given the existence of many different ecosystems, there is good potential for ecotourism development.

Tourism and other coastal activities, such as mariculture and fishing, can be simultaneously developed.

D. Policies and Actions

1. It is necessary to create national and regional awareness in order to promote and implement a tourism management strategy, particularly in the following sectors:

- Enforcement Agencies
- Public sector in general
- Private tourism sector
- Coastal communities in particular.

Actions:

- High level meeting of directors and technical personnel of Central American tourism agencies to categorize and establish priorities for the development of coastal tourism within the region. For example, a touristic package could be offered that would include Belize-Guatemala-Honduras.
- Actively promote a Central American agenda for the management of coastal resources, in which tourism is a priority, at the UN Conference on Environment and Development (Brazil, 1992).

2. Plan and prioritize coastal tourism activities within the region.

Actions:

- Prepare an inventory of the region's coastal resources which have potential for touristic development.
- Integrate tourism development into a framework which comprehensively manages coastal resources.
- Create a "Data Base" on touristic development in the region. For example, investment amounts, number of visitors, number of bedrooms, income, expenses, etc.
- Incorporate studies of carrying capacity into planning development of coastal resources which have touristic potential.

3. Diversify current tourism attractions to avoid alteration and destruction of those resources upon which tourist activities depend.

Actions:

- Exploit new tourism interests such as adventure tourism, mountaineering, ethnic-cultural-experiential, and scientific tourism.
- Direct investors towards tourism development opportunities.
- Develop agreements between tourism and environmental agencies for planning and regulation of ecotourism.

4. Exchange information among those international agencies involved in management of coastal touristic resources within the region, continually disseminating the information obtained.

Actions:

- Hold annual meeting of representatives from international institutions to:
 - i. Establish priorities for regional actions
 - ii. Explain all projects being supported by them and avoid effort duplication.

5. Create the human resources necessary to promote and develop the touristic sector.

Actions:

- Provide educational opportunities at a regional and sectoral level, especially within coastal communities and ethnic groups, targeted at training in tourism development.
- Create careers specializing in coastal and marine tourism in each country.
- Train technical personnel at all levels of tourism services.

6. Utilize a portion of tourism revenues for environmental maintenance and management, and to improve the quality of life within those communities where such tourism activities are taking place.

Actions:

- Charge for the right to use resources.
- Charge entrance fees.
- Voluntary contributions.

7. Coastal communities and ethnic groups, as well as all sectors involved in tourism activities, should participate in tourism planning and development.

Actions:

- Involve ethnic groups in the process of tourism development prior to the planning and definition of specific policies for the projects to be executed.
- Promote participation and input from all sectors prior to the establishment of new policies and laws.

8. Priority Areas for Coastal Tourism Management

- a) Reefs: Belize
- b) Islas de la Bahia, Honduras
- c) Mosquitia: Nicaragua, Honduras
- d) Cayos Miskitos: Nicaragua, Costa Rica
- e) Golfo de Fonseca: El Salvador, Honduras, Nicaragua
- f) Atlantic Coast: Belize, Guatemala, Honduras

9. Priority Areas for Development of National Tourism:

- a) Islas de San Blas, Bocas del Toro, Las Perlas Archipelago: Panamá
- b) Golfo de Nicoya, Guanacaste, Pacifico Central, Costa Rica
- c) Bahia de Jiquilisco, El Salvador
- d) Canal de Chiquimulilla, Guatemala

E. Current Projects with Potential for Impacting Coastal Marine Tourism Development:

- Regional Protected Area Project. IUCN
- Mundo Maya
- Paseo Pantera
- PAFCA Project, Gulf of Fonseca
- Central American Tourism marketing and promotion. European Common Market
- Environmental Regulation for the Bay Islands of Honduras. UNDP
- Tortuguero Management Project, Costa Rica.
- Caribbean Coastal Program, IUCN

III. WORK GROUP ON FISHERIES AND COASTAL HABITATS

A. Trends and Options in Coastal Artisanal Fisheries

1. Regarding current understanding of the conditions and characteristics of the artisanal fisheries sector, it was agreed that basic information exists for all countries of the region, as contained in documents prepared by PRODEPESCA, OLDEPESCA, and in analyses by FAO and other regional organizations. However, analysis and evaluation of the resources can hardly be improved if based only upon the available information.
2. The fishing resources of highest economic value along the Pacific Coast, such as coastal shrimp and fin fish, have been overexploited, or are in full exploitation.
3. The Working Group did not analyze industrial fisheries, although it did note the existence of conflicts with artisanal fishermen who compete for the same resources in certain areas of the Pacific. This mainly occurs in shrimp fishing, but also when foreign ships operate within the waters of these countries.
4. An on-going trend is the migration of residents from inland to coastal areas, both along the Pacific and the Caribbean. This migration of people from agricultural traditions brings change and new pressures on coastal communities, especially coastal ethnic groups, including changes in fishing practices and in traditional conservation practices for resources which were used for subsistence and not necessarily for commercial purposes.
5. Caribbean fisheries are primarily dependent on lobster (Green or Rock Lobster, *Panulirus* species), shrimp, sea snail (Bututo), and coastal fish for local consumption. Some stocks are fully exploited and, as in the case of "Bututo", are in decline. Bututo is a very fragile resource which is strongly affected by sports diving. The "bututo" is very attractive to tourists, is easy to collect, and pressures upon it are thus increasing rapidly. Lobster stocks are also experiencing this pressure, in addition to small scale artisanal fisherman.
6. An important point is that the majority of current coastal fisheries depend upon common resources shared by two or more Central American countries. Only in southern Panamá do fisheries resources belong to a single Central American country, or are shared with Colombia.
7. Members of the Working Group emphasized that current fishing laws and administrative norms do not take into consideration the fact indicated in paragraph 6 above, and therefore it is necessary to take actions to coordinate and complement arrangements that ensure control over the above cited fisheries. Should such measures not be taken, the decline in these resources could cause the collapse of such activities. A case in point are the seasonal closures in lobster fishing, which are different among neighboring countries; consequently, there is year round exploitation of these resources.
8. Artisanal production is destined for local consumption although exportation of such products is increasing. This is the case with lobster, shrimp, bututo, shark fin and fin fish (such as Snapper and Corvina), which are high quality and valuable products in foreign markets.

9. As the opportunities for exportation of artisanal products increases, so do fishing efforts and the tendency of fishermen to organize themselves in cooperatives. By this means, production costs are reduced and profits increased.
10. A generalized problem is the lack of regulatory enforcement, including seasonal closures, regulations on fishing practices, the determination of marine-coastal protected areas, pollution control, etc. In many cases, this lack of enforcement originates in the fact that the regulations are not realistic, due to the lack of consideration of social and economic factors within the most depressed fishing sectors where these rules are applied. The lack of alternate activities for fishermen during ban periods causes social pressures and even confrontations among resource users.
11. The lack of effectiveness in the enforcement of laws and rules concerning the conservation of resources eventually leads to lack of credibility of the government fishing administration among communities and business people.
12. The majority of revenues generated by artisanal fisheries do not benefit fishermen. The work group estimated that a very low percentage of these revenues remain within fishing communities. Also, it was noted that fisheries do not provide employment for large numbers of people. For example, in Panamá only 0.9% of the economically active population corresponds to fisheries, and although Panamá has a strong orientation towards service industries, it is typical that only a relatively few people are employed in fishing activities in Central American countries.
13. Regarding the basic statistical information about the artisanal fishing sector, it was indicated that it is necessary to improve the coverage of the information, as well as data management. Some countries, such as Belize, have maintained good records of fishery efforts by means of a licensing system for fishermen and cooperatives, but in general, information about landings is lacking.
14. A topic of special attention should be the "subsistence" fishing that Central American ethnic groups practice. Traditionally, these groups practice a spontaneous system for conservation of natural resources. Their demand for natural resources is increasing, which could lead to a breakdown of these traditional conservation practices.

B. Coastal Habitats

15. The importance of searching for management approaches from the perspective of integrated management and use of coastal resources in shared geographic areas such as the Gulf of Fonseca, was emphasized. Common concerns in these areas are:
 - Estuarine fishing
 - Coastal water quality monitoring
 - Conservation and protection of important habitats such as mangrove ecosystems
 - Tourism
 - Sports fishing
 - Coastal agriculture.
16. Regionally, there is great concern regarding conservation of mangrove ecosystems. Even though to date there has not been intensive cutting, in recent years the increase in investments for the construction of shrimp ponds and the expansion of mariculture may signal greater pressure on these important coastal ecosystems.

This concern is also justified due to the fact that realistic quantification of mangroves coverage has not been undertaken in all countries, and there are no strategies for forest management and the protection of whole ecosystems.

17. Along the Atlantic Coast, the increase in pressure on coral reefs, coastal lagoons and mangrove ecosystems was noted with concern. Urban expansion, increases in tourism, filling of coralline areas, etc. are reducing important areas of these ecosystems and are jeopardizing coastal water quality.
18. In the region there are coastal areas under protection, including zones for turtle nesting, wetlands, coral, etc. Also, there are programs for the protection of endangered species, such as turtles. Protective norms, however, are not sufficiently observed, and their effectiveness is not known.

C. Coastal Management Approaches

The working group outlined some possible approaches for achieving the integrated management of coastal resources.

19. Select some critical areas in which to initiate integrated management exercises. These specific areas could include habitats of high productivity and ecological interest such as coral reefs, mangrove swamps, coastal lagoons and estuaries. These exercises could include community education, training, coordination of resource users, and administrators, etc. The lessons learned should be continually disseminated so that they can be applied in other areas of the region.
20. In some cases inter-institutional groups could be formed to advise integrated management programs. The work group noted that these groups or commissions could be formed in each country and that they should be given decision-making authority regarding natural resources management. It was mentioned that the individual public officials charged with managing fisheries, for example, are subject to considerable pressures. This situation could be mitigated if critical and/or difficult decisions were instead made by a commission.
21. The search for alternative activities in coastal communities should include diversifying the use of resources as well as increasing profitability and improving the effectiveness of current artisanal fishing activities. Alternative activities could include, for example, support for agricultural development, salt production, handicrafts, crop diversification, etc.
22. The work group considers it necessary to insist that high priority be given to education and training programs at all levels, in order to develop the coastal management process.

D. Fisheries Sector Management Projects Currently Under Development.

23. The following projects were mentioned by the work group:
 - Regional Support Program for the Development of Fisheries in the Central American Isthmus (PRADEPESCA). This comprises four regional projects: Marine Research; Mariculture Management; Management of Shrimp By-Catch; and Management of Artisanal Fisheries.
 - Pilot plan for mangrove management (Manglar Chame), in Panamá. International Tropical Timber Organization.

- Coastal Zone Management Unit, Belize
- Integrated Development of the Canal de Chiquimulilla, Guatemala
- Program for the Conservation of Marine Turtles (Regional)

IV. WORK GROUP ON MARICULTURE

A. Objectives and Policies

1. The central objectives for the management of mariculture in the region should be to put it on a sustainable footing and ensure that mariculture contributes directly to improving the quality of life of the communities. Mariculture development should be part of a sustainable economy, contributing to both environmental conservation and social harmony.
2. Promote the development of national policies for mariculture which integrates this activity with other uses of the coastal system. The first challenge of a national policy should be to bring order to the process of the development of the industry. Thus, general schemes should be developed for preparing integrated management plans for the areas of highest priority.
3. Conduct an analysis of the potential for developing mariculture in the coastal areas of the entire region in order to identify the most appropriate zones and to define how to integrate this activity with the other uses of the coast. This may result in the zoning of areas with high potential.
4. Initiate exchanges of experiences and the formation of a regional data bank in order to expedite a flow of information about experiences in rational coastal resources management.
5. Promote diversification of mariculture production as a means of balancing production for export with production of food for local communities.
6. Prevent the introduction of exotic species and promote research which emphasizes the cultivation of native species.
7. Promote training and investment in the intellectual development of the region as an essential part of efforts to support the development and management of mariculture.
8. Document, evaluate, and share the experiences and lessons learned from the development of mariculture in each country of the region.

Therefore, a conceptual framework must be developed to guide the preparation of integrated management plans in the priority areas.

B. Identifying Geographical Priorities

The work group agreed that the Gulf of Fonseca is the first area in which concrete actions should be taken. The development of the shrimp mariculture industry is advanced and is causing significant social conflicts; therefore, urgent strategies are needed to promote sustainability in the industry. In Nicaragua, mariculture development is only beginning and policies and systems of control are being developed. The development of mariculture in the El Salvador is currently very limited. In Honduras it is recommended that a series of diagnostic actions be undertaken in mapping, policy analysis, public education, etc.

Urgent steps should be taken to:

1. Create a high level commission to establish policies and a process to bring order to the coastal zone of the Golfo de Fonseca, considering its links to the changes occurring in nearby watersheds..
2. Map the limits of existing concessions, shrimp farms, protected areas, mangroves, etc.
3. Establish guidelines for multiple use of mangrove ecosystems.
4. Facilitate the construction of shrimp post-larvae laboratories.
5. Review and establish closed seasons for shrimp post-larvae.

Other specific places that require integrated management plans that incorporate the needs of a mariculture industry should be identified through work groups in order to diagnose the situation in each country of the region. Candidate regions include Punta Chame, Panamá, because of its expanses of mangrove and salt flats, and Las Lisas in Guatemala, because of the quantities of post-larvae caught here.

C. Actions

Efforts should be focused around carrying out the following actions:

1. Information exchange. It would be very useful to initiate a process for regular exchanges of experiences regarding mariculture development and management between all the countries of the region. A network of people who are familiar with mariculture in all of the countries could be created through study tours, newsletters, etc. This would support the preparation of a mariculture data base and an analysis of the effectiveness of existing regulations and policies. Considering that worldwide production of shrimp will increase notably over the coming decade, the success and sustainability of the industry would be well served by these types of activities, and would help develop the high-level technical and managerial competence which is required. It is estimated that by the year 2000 China alone will produce more shrimp than is currently produced by all countries.
2. After gaining experience in the preparation and implementation of mariculture policies in the Golfo de Fonseca, national policies for managing mariculture should be developed for each country. These policies should confront the problems and opportunities generated by mariculture activities, at the same time attempting to balance the social, economic and environmental impacts.

It would be important to delineate the legal process that may be appropriate to implement these policies in order to prevent the overlapping of jurisdictions and legal actions. The management process should involve the NGO's and the communities that would be affected by the activity. Besides government institutions and representatives of the shrimp industry, the formation of a commission of authorities, leaders and resource users can be the most effective way to promote the implementation of these policies.

3. Public Education. Public Education around mariculture activities should focus on:
 - a. The producers themselves.
 - b. High level political leaders.
 - c. The Environmental NGO's.
 - d. Consumers who do not understand the environmental impacts caused by shrimp production.

- e. Education would have to take the place in formal as well as informal programs, using experiences from the region and other countries where mariculture is important, including south Asia and Ecuador.
4. Training. Training programs should be geared toward the management and regulation of mariculture recognizing it as an activity that competes with other users and that could have a significant impact upon the environment and the society. Training should initially include workshops in the Golfo de Fonseca region.
 5. Monitoring.
 - a. Promote the understanding that adequate water quality in the estuaries and coastal waters is the base for sustainable mariculture.
 - b. It will be very important to create national and regional work groups which research, monitor and protect water quality in zones of potential mariculture use.
 - c. Intercalibration of methods, identification of critical areas, and the creation of data bases are essential.
 - d. Other monitoring and surveillance actions should look at how the expansion and productivity of mariculture has induced changes to the ecosystems which directly affect its development.
 - e. The preparation of base maps of appropriate scales for planning and detailed monitoring is another priority in areas of potential mariculture development.
 6. Research. Mariculture research in the region is currently directed only towards the production of shrimp for exportation. Research priority should be directed to diversify not only the cultivated species, but others in order to provide a balance between domestic production and export production.
 7. Projects. Some current projects which promote mariculture production are:
 - CEE-OLDEPESCA-PRADPEPESCA.
 - Planning: FAO-TCP-Nicaragua
 - New actions for aquaculture management should take into account that there are already other diversification activities and projects.
 - FAO-AQUILA
 - AECI-Mollusks-Artisanal Fisheries Production-Panamá

Environmental management projects:

- CCE-Golfo-Caribe
- WWF-Wetlands-CODDEFFAGOLF-Honduras
- AID-Water Quality-Golfo de Fonseca
- IUCN-Three countries-Mangroves and wetlands

APPENDICES

- A. Agenda del Taller Regional**
- B. Lista del los Participantes del Taller**
- C. Resoluciones del Taller**

Appendix A

AGENDA

TALLER REGIONAL

CENTRO Y AMERICA Y LA COSTA Estableciendo una Agenda para el Manejo de Ecosistemas Costeros en Centro América

Martes 24

8:00 - 9:00 Inscripción

Programa de Inauguración

- 9:00 - a.m. **Apertura**
 Sr. Alfred Kaltschmitt, Vice Presidente
 Junta Directiva, ASINDES
- 9:10 - a.m. **Presentación de Antecedentes, Objetivos y
Estructura del Taller**
 Gordon Foer, Universidad de Rhode Island
- 9:25 - a.m. **Bienvenida**
 Arq. Jorge Cabrera, Secretario Ejecutivo
 Comisión Centroamericana de Ambiente y Desarrollo
- 9:35 - a.m. **Inauguración**
 Sra. Irenemaree Castillo
 Directora
 Oficina Regional de Programas para Centro América (ROCAP)
- 9:45 - a.m. **“Importancia, Condición y Rumbo en los Recursos Costeros en
Centro América”**
 Sr. Stephen Olsen, Director
 URI/USAID Proyecto de Manejo de Recursos Costeros
 Universidad de Rhode Island
- 10:30 - a.m. Coffee Break
- 11:00 - a.m. **“Aplicación del Proceso de Manejo Costero en el Contexto
Latino-Americano”**
 Sr. Emilio Ochoa, Director Ejecutivo
 Funcación Pedro Vicente Maldonado, Ecuador
- 11:45 - a.m. Discusión de Temas
- 12:00 - p.m. Almuerzo de Inauguración

Panel A: *La Degradación de las Cuencas Hidrográficas y Los Impactos Sobre los Estuarios*

- 1:30 - p.m. **Presidente: Oscar Lücke**, Consultor Técnico, IUCN-Oficina Regional de Centro América
- 1:50 - p.m. **Dr. Mirna Marín**, Universidad Nacional Autónoma de Honduras: Golfo de Fonseca, Honduras
- 2:05 - p.m. **Manuel Bastarrachea**: Canal de Chiquimulilla, Guatemala
- 2:35 - p.m. Discusión
- 3:30 - p.m. Coffee Break

Panel B: *Oportunidades e Impactos del Turismo Costero*

- 4:00 - p.m. **Presidente: Roberto Chaverri**, Co-Asociado, Sinergia; Ex Director, Departamento de Recursos Turísticos, Instituto Costarricense de Turismo
- 4:20 - p.m. **Janet Gibson**, Director, Coastal Zone Management Programme, Belize
- 4:35 - p.m. **Erasmus Sosa López**, Asesor de Ecoturismo, Instituto Hondureño de Turismo
- 4:50 - p.m. **Arq. Carlos Alberto Henríquez**, División de Planificación, Instituto Salvadoreño de Turismo
- 5:05 -
6:00 - p.m. Discusión
- 7:00 - p.m.
Cena Presentación Grupo Folklorico de Guatemala

Miercoles 25

Experiencias Internacionales en el Manejo Integrado de los Recursos Costeros

- 8:30 - a.m. **Estados Unidos: Stephen Olsen**
- 9:10 - a.m. **Ecuador: Luis Arriaga**, Director, USAID/URI/Ecuador Proyecto de Manejo de Recursos Costeros
- 9:50 - a.m. Discusión
- 10:20 - a.m. Coffee Break
- 10:40 - a.m. **Costa Rica: Roberto Chaverri**, Ex. Director, Departamento de Recursos Turísticos, Instituto Costarricense de Turismo

11:20 - a.m. **Belize: Janet Gibson, Director, Coastal Zone Management Programme**

11:50 - a.m. **Discusión**

12:15 - p.m. **Almuerzo**

Panel C: Pesquerías y Habitats Costeros

1:45 - p.m. **Presidente: Francisco Guevara Masís, Director de Investigación, Centro de Pesca (CENDEPESCA), El Salvador**

2:05 - p.m. **Gustavo Justínez, Subdirector General de Recursos Marinos, Panamá**

2:35 - p.m. **Mr. Winston Miller, Director, Marine Division, Programme for Belize, Former Fisheries Administrator, Belize**

2:50 - p.m. **Discusión**

3:10 - p.m. **Coffee Break**

Panel D: Maricultura: Estableciendo una Industria Sostenible

3:30 - p.m. **Presidente: Stephen Olsen**

3:50 - p.m. **Vielka de Ruíz, Dirección Nacional de Acuicultura, Panamá**

4:05 - p.m. **Jonathan Espinoza, Asociación Nacional de Acuicultores de Honduras (ANDAH)**

4:20 - p.m. **Agnes Saborío, Centro de Investigación Pesquera (INPESCA), Nicaragua**

4:35 - p.m. **Discusión**

Jueves 26

Grupos de Trabajo Simultáneos: Agendas per Acción

8:30 - a.m. **Orientación**

8:45 - a.m. **Cuencas y Estuarios, Turismo Costero, Pesquerías, Maricultura**

12:30 - p.m. **Bus para Antigua, Tarde Libre**

Viernes 27

9:00 - a.m. Stephen Olsen

9:10 - a.m. **Presentación de Recomendaciones de Acciones de los Grupos de Trabajo**

20 minutos cada uno

10:30 - a.m. Discusión

11:30 - a.m. Clausura

12:00 - p.m. Almuerzo

Salidas

28/1

Appendix B

LIST OF PARTICIPANTS

**CENTRAL AMERICA AND THE COAST:
REGIONAL WORKSHOP
ON
COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS MANAGEMENT**
September 24-27, Guatemala City, Guatemala

Allen, Jeff or Natural Resources Officer
USAID/Belize
PO Box 817
Tel. 2 31066
Fax 77600, 75200
Belize City, Belize

Amiel Escobar, Leon Arturo
15 Calle 0-38, Zona 1
Tel. 27608
Guatemala

Arriaga M., Luis
Proyecto de Manejo de Recursos Costeros
Av. Quito s/n y P. Solano, Edif. MAG, Piso 20
Tel. 284453
Fax 285038
Guayaquil, Ecuador

Arrivillaga Cortéz, Alejandro
Escuela de Biología - Universidad San Carlos
Tel. 769856
Fax 347664
Ciudad Guatemala, Guatemala

Barahona Vargas, José Joaquín
Procuraduría General República de Costa Rica
Tel. 237533
San José, Costa Rica

Barillas Recinos, María Regina
Ruta 6 9-21, Zona 4 6to. Nivel
Tel. 346872-31825
Ciudad Guatemala, Guatemala

Barrios Ambrosy, Anabella Eugenia
7a. Av. 6-80, Zona 13 DiGEBOS
Tel. 735213
Ciudad Guatemala, Guatemala

Berwick, Nora
AID/RD/ENR
AID
SA-18 Room 506
Tel. (703) 875-4539
Fax (703) 875-4639
Washington, DC 20523-1812

Cabrera, Jorge
Secretaria Ejecutivo
Comisión Centroamericano del Ambiente y Desarrollo
7a. Avenida 13-01, Zona 9
Tel. 343877
Fax 343876
Ciudad Guatemala, Guatemala

Carr, Archie
New York Zoological Society/Wildlife Conservation
International/Paseo Pantera (NYZS/WCI/Paseo Pantera)
4424 NW 13th. St.
Tel. (904) 3711713
Gainesville, Florida

Castro Williams, Denis Raúl
Pto. Cabezas Oficina Mikupia
40474 Sovipe 2 1/2 cuadras al sur, Casa No. 25
Managua, Nicaragua

Cedeño Cuevas, Víctor
Instituto de Recursos Naturales
Km. 12 1/2 C. Norte,
Tel. 31848, 31273, 31274
Fax 31274
Managua, Nicaragua

Chapin, Mac
Cultural Survival
1101 N. Highland St.
Tel. (703) 243 0230
Fax (703) 243 6732
Arlington, Virginia 22201

Chaverri Pattison, Roberto
Synergia
Apdo. 672-2050 San Pedro,
Tel. 532766
Fax 532766
San José, Costa Rica

Chinchilla Valenciano, Eduardo
Apto. 10,187
Tel 352903
Fax 214340
San José 1,000, Costa Rica

Cifuentes, Miguel
7170 CATIE
Turrialba, Costa Rica

Cornelius, Steve
World Wildlife Fund
1250 Twenty-Fourth St., N.W.
tele: (202)293-4800
Washington, DC 20037

del Valle C., Jorge Mario
2a. Av. No. 4-35, Zona 1, 01001
Tel. 21816
Fax 535109
Guatemala

Espinoza Ochoa, Jonathan
Asociación Nacional de Acuicultores de Honduras (ANDAH)
Ed. Los Jarros, Boulevard Morazán, 4to. Piso No. 406
Tel. 323487, 370094, 820986
Fax 822848-315832
Honduras

Foer, Gordon
Coastal Resources Center
University of Rhode Island
Narragansett Bay Campus
Narragansett, Rhode Island 02882
Tel. (401) 792-6224/2988
Fax (401) 789-4670
United States

Fullerton, Elena
Asociación Hondureña de Ecología
P.O. Box 30,150,
Tel. 383862, 383383, 422876
Fax 315832
Tegucigalpa, D.C. Honduras

Gálvez Marroquín, Israel Arturo
12 calle 2-04, Zona 9, Edif. Plaza del Sol, Of. 317
Tel. 313247
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

García, Ricardo
ICAITI
Av. Reforma 4-47, Zona 10,
Tel. 310631 al 5
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Gibson, Janet
Wildlife Conservation International
3 St. Edward St.
Tel. 244015
Fax 274819
Belize City, Belize

Godoy, Juan Carlos
IUCN/Guatemala
112 I Zona 7,
Tel. 680660
Fax 680660
Ciudad Guatemala, Guatemala

Gore, Peter
Torre Olimpica
USAID/ El Salvador
Tel. 981666
Fax 980885
San Salvador, El Salvador

Guevara, Francisco
Centro de Desarrollo Pesquero
Tel. 281066 ext 26 y 280034, 280074
Fax 280034
San Salvador, El Salvador

Henríquez, Carlos A.
Instituto Salvadoreño de Turismo
Tel. 228000 - 228455
San Salvador, El Salvador,

Hourigan, Thomas F.
AID/Bureau for Latin America and the Caribbean
Tel. (202) 647 8085
Fax (202) 647 8098
Washington D.C. 20523, U S A

Justines Aragón, Gustavo
Dirección General de Recursos Marinos
Apdo. 3318
Tel. 273093, 274691
Fax 273104
Panamá

Kline, Keith
AID/Guatemala
1a. Calle 7-66, Zona 9
Tel. 320202
Fax 311151
Guatemala

LaForgia, Adalgisa
13400 Bartlett St.
Rockville, Maryland
Tel. (301) 460-1382
United States

Lee Pinto, Glenda
Edif. Cámara de Industria 9-21, Zona 4
Tel. 346872 - 7
Fax 323590
Guatemala

López Gálvez, Ileana Catalina
Edificio T-13, Ciudad Universitaria, Zona 12
Tel. 769844
Fax 347664
Guatemala

López Zepeda, Ernesto
Departamento de Biología
Universidad Nacional de Salvador
Ciudad Universitaria,
Tel. 254208
Fax 254208
San Salvador, El Salvador

Lücke, Oscar
IUCN/ORCA
Apto. 91-1009
Tel. 356568
Fax 362733
San José, Costa Rica

Marín, Mirna
Depto. de Biología
Universidad Nacional Autónoma de Honduras
Tel. 223325 - 327718
Fax 327718
Tegucigalpa, D.C., Honduras

Menéndez C., Raúl
6a. Av. 13-48, Zona 9
Tel. 347375 - 343909
Guatemala

Miller, Winston
Programme for Belize
P. O. Box 749
Tel. 2 75616
Belize

Montiel, Juan José
Asociación de Biólogos y Ecólogos de Nicaragua (ABEN)
Apdo. 2431
Tel. 2 74563
Fax 2 74563
Managua, Nicaragua

Morales de Ruíz, Vielka
MIDA-DINAC (Dirección Nacional de Acuicultura)
Tel. 511584
Fax 983761
Puerto de Vacamonte, Panamá

Morales Juárez, Roberto
7a. Av. y 13 Calle, Zona 9
Edif. La Cúpula,
Tel. 343873
Fax 343876
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Munduate, Cristian L.
Asociación de Entidades de Desarrollo y de Servicio
No Gubernamentales de Guatemala (ASINDES-ONG)
4a. Aveniad "A", 7-70 Zona 10
Tel. 502 2 363931
Fax 362173
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Murillo, Manuel Maria
Centro de Investigaciones del Mar (CIMAR)
Universidad de Costa Rica
Sabanilla de Montes de Oca
Tel 506 243710
Fax 506 249-367
San Jose, Costa Rica

Myvett, George
Senior Fisheries Officer
Fisheries Department
Princess Margeret Dr.
Tel. 2 44552 - 2 32623 - 2 32187
Fax 2 32983
Belize City, Belize

Ochoa, Emilio
Fundación Pedro Vicente Maldonado
Malecón 100 ESPOL -
Tel. 306670 - 308163 - 562835
Fax 307360
Guayaquil, Ecuador

Olsen, Stephen
Coastal Resources Center
University of Rhode Island
Narragansett Bay Campus
Narragansett, Rhode Island 02882
Tel. (401) 792-6224/2988
Fax (401) 789-4670
United States

Prado Castro, Lucía Margarita
Calle Mariscal 1-59, Zona 10
Tel. 346065
Guatemala

Proaño-Leroux, Dario
Proyecto de Manejo de Recursos Costeros
Apdo. 11 - Ante y Bolívar-
Tel. 691412 - 690629
Bahía, Ecuador

Reyes, Isaías
2a. Avenida 0-69, Zona 3, Colonia Bran
Tel. 518951 - 500454
Fax 518951
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Rodas de la Peña, Julio
Tel. 20495 6 041056
Fax 0841057
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Rodríguez Arana, Germán
7a. Av. 4-35, Zona 1
Tel. 21816 - 532477
Fax 535109
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Rojas Prado, Nury
Av. Reforma 0-63, Zona 10
Tel. 310904 - 347662
Fax 347664
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Rosario, Rafael
USAID - Honduras
Tel. 323120 - 322684
Tegucigalpa, Honduras

Saborio, Agnes
Apdo. A - 278
Tel. 71414 - 23029 - 22588 of.
Fax 663899
Managua, Nicaragua

Saito, Claudio
AID/ROCAP
5a. Avenida 9-15, Zona 14
Tel. 346761
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Salas, Jorge Alberto
IUCN/ORCA
Apto. 91-1009 Fecosa,
Tel. 356568
Fax 362733
San José, Costa Rica

Sherrard, Joseph H.
Mississippi State University
Tel. (601) 325 3050
Fax (601) 325 3050
Mississippi, United States

Sierra Castillo, Carlos Enrique
4a. Av. 3-25, Zona 1
Tel. 83565
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Sosa López, Erasmo
Instituto Hondureño de Turismo
Tel. 220096
Fax 382102
Tegucigalpa, Honduras

Varela Márquez, Jorge
Comité para la Defensa de la Flora y Fauna del Golfo de Fonseca (CODDEFFAGOLF)
No. 1528 Boulevard Los Profesores,
Tel. 372655 Of.
Comayagua, Honduras

Valladares Lanuza, José M.
Naval del Atlántico
Tel. 0483102
Fax 0483102
Guatemala

Vargas Lombardo, Carlos
Paraíso, Apto. 2016
Tel. 324898
Fax 324975
Ancón, Panamá,

Villagrán Colón, Juan Carlos
2a. Av. 0-69, Zona 3, Colonia Bran,
Tel. 518951 y 500454
Fax 518951
Ciudad de Guatemala, Guatemala

Williams, JoAnne
AID/ROCAP
5a. Avenida 9-15, Zona 14
Tel. 346761
Ciudad de Guatemala,

Appendix C

WORKSHOP RESOLUTIONS

The Honduran Network of Non-Governmental Environmental Organizations, members of REDES-CA, wishes to make the following statements to participants at the regional workshop "Central America and the Coast":

1. We state our total opposition to the irrational use of pesticides which damage our marine, coastal and terrestrial resources. At the same time, we strongly urge that DDT and other illegal chemicals be removed from the entire region.
2. We urge improved monitoring on the part of the relevant authorities to ensure that only appropriate nets are used for the capture of marine species in the Gulf of Fonseca.
3. We condemn the indiscriminate cutting of mangroves in the Central American region.
4. Regarding acquisition and/or concession of mudflats, we recommend that land use decisions and site inspection be carried out in conjunction with representatives of the affected communities.
5. We ask that studies on the carrying capacity of proposed tourism development be taken seriously.
6. We urge that profiles and/or studies be carried out by the people of the communities concerned.
7. We oppose the issue of permits for the construction of artificial beaches which directly damage the reefs and indirectly damage marine species.
8. Lastly: We manifest our current and future support of our Ecuadorian friends in their search for solutions that help to resolve the social problems caused by the exploitation of their coastal resources; and we congratulate them for the steps they have taken to foster cooperation so as to avoid violence which, rather than resolves issues, only exacerbates the plight of those affected.

Done in Guatemala City, September 26, 1991.

RESOLUTION PROPOSALS

The Central American Commission for Environment and Development (CCAD) and the Regional Network of Non-Governmental Environmental Organizations for the Sustainable Development of Central America (REDES-CA) propose to the honorable participants of the Regional Workshop "Central America and the Coast" the consideration of the following points:

1. Convene, in the shortest time possible, a meeting on the Tri-National Gulf of Fonseca Project, in which all interested parties may attend (governments, NGO's, regional and international organizations, etc.).
2. Recommend that the preparatory meetings and sessions for ECO-92 (UNCED-92) consider coastal and marine resources as urgent themes. Until now, these themes have not received the priority consideration which they merit.
3. Regionalize the closed seasons pertaining to Central American wildlife.
4. Bring the resolutions of this workshop to the presidential summit being convened December 12 and 13 in the Republic of Honduras.

Done in Guatemala City, September 26, 1991.